THE HOLY BIBLE (King James Version)

01 Genesis (GEN) 23 Isaiah (ISA) 45 Romans (ROM)

02 Exodus (EXO) 24 Jeremiah (JER) 46 1 Corinthians (1CO)

03 Leviticus (LEV) 25 Lamentation (LAM) 47 2 Corinthians (2CO)

04 Numbers (NUM) 26 Ezekiel (EZE) 48 Galatians (GAL)

05 Deuteronomy (DEU) 27 Daniel (DAN) 49 Ephesians (EPH)

06 Joshua (JOS) 28 Hosea (HOS) 50 Philippians (PHP)

07 Judges (JUDGE) 29 Joel (JOEL) 51 Colossians (COL)

08 Ruth (RUTH) 30 Amos (AMOS) 52 1 Thessalonians (1TH)

09 1 Samuel (1SAM) 31 Obadiah (OBA) 53 2 Thessalonians (2TH)

10 2 Samuel (2SAM) 32 Jonah (JONAH) 54 1 Timothy (1TIM)

11 1 Kings (1KI) 33 Micah (MICAH) 55 2 Timothy (2TIM)

12 2 Kings (2KI) 34 Nahum (NAHUM) 56 Titus (TITUS)

13 1 Chronicles (1CHR) 35 Habbakkuk (HAB) 57 Philemon (PHM)

14 2 Chronicles (2CHR) 36 Zephaniah (ZEPH) 58 Hebrews (HEB)

15 Ezra (EZRA) 37 Haggai (HAG) 59 James (JAMES)

16 Nehemiah (NEHE) 38 Zechariah (ZECH) 60 1 Peter (1PET)

17 Esther (ESTH) 39 Malachi (MAL) 61 2 Peter (2PET)

18 Job (JOB) 40 Matthew (MT) 62 1 John (1JN)

19 Psalms (PS) 41 Mark (MARK) 63 2 John (2JN)

20 Proverbs (PROV) 42 Luke (LUKE) 64 3 John (3JN)

21 Ecclesiastes (ECCL) 43 John (JOHN) 65 Jude (JUDE)

22 Song of Solomon (SONG) 44 Acts (ACTS) 66 Revelation (REV)

BK01 GENESIS

~~~~~~~

GEN 1

1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the

face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the

waters.

3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light

from the darkness.

5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And

the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and

let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under

the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was

so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning

were the second day.

9 And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together

unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the

waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding

seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in

itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his

kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his

kind: and God saw that it was good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to

divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for

seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give

light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and

the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon

the earth,

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light

from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving

creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the

open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth,

which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every

winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the

waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his

kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind:

and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after

their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind:

and God saw that it was good.

26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and

let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of

the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every

creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he

him; male and female created he them.

28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and

multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over

the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living

thing that moveth upon the earth.

29 And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which

is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the

fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.

30 And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to

every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have

given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very

good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

GEN 2

1 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he

rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it

he had rested from all his work which God created and made.

4 These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they

were created, in the day that the Lord God made the earth and the

heavens,

5 And every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every

herb of the field before it grew: for the Lord God had not caused it to

rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.

6 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of

the ground.

7 And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed

into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

8 And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put

the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is

pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the

midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it

was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole

land of Havilah, where there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx

stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that

compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.

14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth

toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

15 And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to

dress it and to keep it.

16 And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the

garden thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat

of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

18 And the Lord God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I

will make him an help meet for him.

19 And out of the ground the Lord God formed every beast of the field,

and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he

would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that

was the name thereof.

20 And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to

every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet

for him.

21 And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept:

and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman,

and brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh:

she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.

24 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall

cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

GEN 3 01/02

1 Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the

Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye

shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the

trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God

hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall

be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it

was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she

took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband

with her; and he did eat.

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were

naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

8 And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the

cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence

of the Lord God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the Lord God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid,

because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of

the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave

me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the Lord God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast

done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this,

thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field;

upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of

thy life:

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy

seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his

heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy

conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire

shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of

thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying,

Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow

shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

18 Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt

eat the herb of the field;

19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto

the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto

dust shalt thou return.

20 And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of

all living.

21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did the Lord God make coats of skins,

and clothed them.

22 And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to

know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also

of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to

till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of

Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the

way of the tree of life.

GEN 4

1 And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and

said, I have gotten a man from the Lord.

2 And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep,

but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit

of the ground an offering unto the Lord.

4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the

fat thereof. And the Lord had respect unto Abel and to his offering:

5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was

very wroth, and his countenance fell.

6 And the Lord said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy

countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not

well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou

shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they

were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew

him.

9 And the Lord said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I

know not: Am I my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood

crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth

to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee

her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the Lord, My punishment is greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth;

and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a

vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, that every one that

findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the Lord said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain,

vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the Lord set a mark upon

Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 And Cain went out from the presence of the Lord, and dwelt in the

land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he

builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his

son, Enoch.

18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael

begat Methusael: and Methusael begat Lamech.

19 And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah,

and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and

of such as have cattle.

21 And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as

handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubalcain, an instructor of every artificer

in brass and iron: and the sister of Tubalcain was Naamah.

23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye

wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my

wounding, and a young man to my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and

sevenfold.

25 And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name

Seth: For God, said she, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel,

whom Cain slew.

26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name

Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the Lord.

GEN 5

1 This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God

created man, in the likeness of God made he him;

2 Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their

name Adam, in the day when they were created.

3 And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own

likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth:

4 And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred

years: and he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years:

and he died.

6 And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Enos:

7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and

begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he

died.

9 And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cainan:

10 And Enos lived after he begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years,

and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel:

13 And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight hundred and forty

years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he

died.

15 And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared:

16 And Mahalaleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty

years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five

years: and he died.

18 And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat Enoch:

19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat

sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and

he died.

21 And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah:

22 And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred

years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.

25 And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat

Lamech:

26 And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and

two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine

years: and he died.

28 And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us

concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which

the Lord hath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five

years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven

years: and he died.

32 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and

Japheth.

GEN 6 01/03

1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the

earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and

they took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the Lord said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for

that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty

years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that,

when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare

children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of

renown.

5 And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and

that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil

continually.

6 And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it

grieved him at his heart.

7 And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the

face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the

fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord.

9 These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and perfect in

his generations, and Noah walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with

violence.

12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all

flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for

the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will

destroy them with the earth.

14 Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou make in the ark,

and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of

the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits,

and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish

it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof;

with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to

destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and

every thing that is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into

the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with

thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou

bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and

female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every

creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shall come

unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt

gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

GEN 7

1 And the Lord said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark;

for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and

his female: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his

female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep

seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty

days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will

I destroy from off the face of the earth.

5 And Noah did according unto all that the Lord commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon

the earth.

7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with

him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and

of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the

female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood

were upon the earth.

11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the

seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the

great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the

sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with

them, into the ark;

14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their

kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his

kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh,

wherein is the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God

had commanded him: and the Lord shut him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters

increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth;

and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high

hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were

covered.

21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of

cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the

earth, and every man:

22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the

dry land, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of

the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl

of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only

remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.

24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

GEN 8

1 And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle

that was with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the

earth, and the waters assuaged;

2 The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped,

and the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the

end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the

month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the

tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the

mountains seen.

6 And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the

window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the

waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated

from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned

unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole

earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto

him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove

out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was

an olive leaf plucked off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from

off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which

returned not again unto him any more.

13 And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first

month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the

earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and,

behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month,

was the earth dried.

15 And God spake unto Noah, saying,

16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons'

wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all

flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that

creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth,

and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives

with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever

creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 And Noah builded an altar unto the Lord; and took of every clean

beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the

altar.

21 And the Lord smelled a sweet savour; and the Lord said in his heart,

I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the

imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again

smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat,

and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

GEN 9

1 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful,

and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of

the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the

earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they

delivered.

3 Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the

green herb have I given you all things.

4 But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye

not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of

every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of

every man's brother will I require the life of man.

6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in

the image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the

earth, and multiply therein.

8 And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed

after you;

10 And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the

cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out

of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be

cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more

be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between

me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual

generations:

13 I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a

covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that

the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and

every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become

a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I

may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living

creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I

have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham,

and Japheth: and Ham is the father of Canaan.

19 These are the three sons of Noah: and of them was the whole earth

overspread.

20 And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered

within his tent.

22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and

told his two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their

shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father;

and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's

nakedness.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done

unto him.

25 And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto

his brethren.

26 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his

servant.

27 God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem;

and Canaan shall be his servant.

28 And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he

died.

GEN 10 01/04

1 Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and

Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and

Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

5 By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every

one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and

Sabtechah: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter before the Lord: wherefore it is said, Even as

Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and

Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and the city

Rehoboth, and Calah,

12 And Resen between Nineveh and Calah: the same is a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of whom came Philistim,) and

Caphtorim.

15 And Canaan begat Sidon his firstborn, and Heth,

16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgasite,

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward

were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to

Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest, unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah,

and Zeboim, even unto Lasha.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues,

in their countries, and in their nations.

21 Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother

of Japheth the elder, even to him were children born.

22 The children of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and

Aram.

23 And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

24 And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah begat Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one was Peleg; for in

his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah,

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: all these were the sons of

Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar a mount

of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their

tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations,

in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth

after the flood.

GEN 11

1 And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found

a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there.

3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them

throughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top

may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered

abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the

children of men builded.

6 And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one

language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained

from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they

may not understand one another's speech.

8 So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the

earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the Lord did there

confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the Lord

scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 These are the generations of Shem: Shem was an hundred years old,

and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood:

11 And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat

sons and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah:

13 And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years,

and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber:

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and

begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg:

17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years,

and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu:

19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and

begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug:

21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and

begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor:

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat

sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah:

25 And Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years,

and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27 Now these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and

Haran; and Haran begat Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity,

in Ur of the Chaldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was

Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the

father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

30 But Sarai was barren; she had no child.

31 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son,

and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth

with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and

they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died

in Haran.

GEN 12 01/05

1 Now the Lord had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and

from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will

shew thee:

2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and

make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

3 And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth

thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Abram departed, as the Lord had spoken unto him; and Lot went with

him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of

Haran.

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all

their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had

gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and

into the land of Canaan they came.

6 And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the

plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite was then in the land.

7 And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give

this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared

unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Bethel, and

pitched his tent, having Bethel on the west, and Hai on the east: and

there he builded an altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the

Lord.

9 And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the south.

10 And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt

to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that

he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair

woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee,

that they shall say, This is his wife: and they will kill me, but they

will save thee alive.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: that it may be well with me

for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the

Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair.

15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before

Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen,

and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and

camels.

17 And the Lord plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because

of Sarai Abram's wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done

unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to

wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way.

20 And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away,

and his wife, and all that he had.

GEN 13

1 And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had,

and Lot with him, into the south.

2 And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys from the south even to Bethel, unto the

place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bethel and Hai;

4 Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and

there Abram called on the name of the Lord.

5 And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and

tents.

6 And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell

together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell

together.

7 And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the

herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled

then in the land.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between

me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be

brethren.

9 Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee,

from me: if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right;

or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that

it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sodom and

Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt, as

thou comest unto Zoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east:

and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of

the plain, and pitched his tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom were wicked and sinners before the Lord

exceedingly.

14 And the Lord said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him,

Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art

northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy

seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man

can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth

of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of

Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the Lord.

GEN 14

1 And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch

king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations;

2 That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of

Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the

king of Bela, which is Zoar.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the

salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they

rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were

with him, and smote the Rephaims in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in

Ham, and the Emims in Shaveh Kiriathaim,

6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, unto Elparan, which is by the

wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote

all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in

Hazezontamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and

the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the

same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations,

and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings with

five.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slimepits; and the kings of Sodom

and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the

mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their

victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his

goods, and departed.

13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for

he dwelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and

brother of Aner: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his

trained servants, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and

pursued them unto Dan.

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night,

and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand

of Damascus.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother

Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 And the king of Sodom went out to meet him after his return from the

slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him, at the

valley of Shaveh, which is the king's dale.

18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he

was the priest of the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God,

possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies

into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take

the goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lift up mine hand unto

the Lord, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I

will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have

made Abram rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the

men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their

portion.

GEN 15

1 After these things the word of the Lord came unto Abram in a vision,

saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great

reward.

2 And Abram said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go

childless, and the steward of my house is this Eliezer of Damascus?

3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one

born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the Lord came unto him, saying, This shall

not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels

shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and

tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So

shall thy seed be.

6 And he believed in the Lord; and he counted it to him for

righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I am the Lord that brought thee out of Ur of the

Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord God, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she

goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove,

and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and

laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcases, Abram drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and,

lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a

stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they

shall afflict them four hundred years;

14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and

afterward shall they come out with great substance.

15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a

good old age.

16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the

iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark,

behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those

pieces.

18 In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy

seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great

river, the river Euphrates:

19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites,

20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims,

21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the

Jebusites.

GEN 16 01/06

1 Now Sarai Abram's wife bare him no children: and she had an handmaid,

an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar.

2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Lord hath restrained me

from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may

obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram

had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband

Abram to be his wife.

4 And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that

she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her eyes.

5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid

into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised

in her eyes: the Lord judge between me and thee.

6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her

as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from

her face.

7 And the angel of the Lord found her by a fountain of water in the

wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur.

8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt

thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.

9 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and

submit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, I will multiply thy seed

exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, Behold, thou art with child,

and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael; because the Lord

hath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and

every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all

his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the Lord that spake unto her, Thou God

seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called Beerlahairoi; behold, it is between

Kadesh and Bered.

15 And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which

Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to

Abram.

GEN 17

1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Lord appeared to

Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be

thou perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply

thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a

father of many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be

Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of

thee, and kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed

after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God

unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land

wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting

possession; and I will be their God.

9 And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore,

thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy

seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a

token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every

man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought

with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money,

must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an

everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not

circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken

my covenant.

15 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call

her name Sarai, but Sarah shall her name be.

16 And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will

bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall

be of her.

17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart,

Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall

Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee

19 And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou

shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for

an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him,

and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve

princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.

21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear

unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.

23 And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his

house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men

of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the

selfsame day, as God had said unto him.

24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in

the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised

in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.

27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with

money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

GEN 18

1 And the Lord appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in

the tent door in the heat of the day;

2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him:

and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed

himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not

away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and

rest yourselves under the tree:

5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after

that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your servant. And

they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready

quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes upon the

hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, and

gave it unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and

set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did

eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold,

in the tent.

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time

of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard it in

the tent door, which was behind him.

11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old and well stricken in age; and it

ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old

shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?

13 And the Lord said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying,

Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 Is any thing too hard for the Lord? At the time appointed I will

return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a

son.

15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he

said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham

went with them to bring them on the way.

17 And the Lord said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation,

and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household

after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and

judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken

of him.

20 And the Lord said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great,

and because their sin is very grievous;

21 I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether

according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will

know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom:

but Abraham stood yet before the Lord.

23 And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous

with the wicked?

24 Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also

destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are

therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous

with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be

far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?

26 And the Lord said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the

city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to

speak unto the Lord, which am but dust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou

destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, If I find there

forty and five, I will not destroy it.

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall

be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

30 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will

speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I

will not do it, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the

Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I

will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but

this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will

not destroy it for ten's sake.

33 And the Lord went his way, as soon as he had left communing with

Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

GEN 19

1 And there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of

Sodom: and Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself

with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your

servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall

rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will

abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and

entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake

unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom,

compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every

quarter:

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which

came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know

them.

6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I

pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your

eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the

shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow came

in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse

with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot,

and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to

them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with

blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find

the door.

12 And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law,

and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city,

bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen

great before the face of the Lord; and the Lord hath sent us to destroy

it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his

daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for the Lord will

destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in

law.

15 And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying,

Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou

be consumed in the iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the

hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the Lord being

merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the

city.

17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he

said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in

all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast

magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life;

and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one:

Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall

live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing

also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast

spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be

come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.

23 The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire

from the Lord out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the

inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of

salt.

27 And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood

before the Lord:

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of

the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the

smoke of a furnace.

29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that

God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow,

when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two

daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a

cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there

is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the

earth:

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him,

that we may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn

went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay

down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the

younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink

wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may

preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the

younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down,

nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is

the father of the Moabites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Benammi:

the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

GEN 20 01/07

1 And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and

dwelled between Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister: and Abimelech

king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him,

Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken;

for she is a man's wife.

4 But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, Lord, wilt thou

slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself

said, He is my brother: in the integrity of my heart and innocency of my

hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in

the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning

against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet, and he

shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not,

know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.

8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his

servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were

sore afraid.

9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done

unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and

on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not

to be done.

10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast

done this thing?

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in

this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father,

but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's

house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew

unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my

brother.

14 And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and

womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his

wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it

pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand

pieces of silver: behold, he is to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all

that are with thee, and with all other: thus she was reproved.

17 So Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife,

and his maidservants; and they bare children.

18 For the Lord had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of

Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

GEN 21

1 And the Lord visited Sarah as he had said, and the Lord did unto Sarah

as he had spoken.

2 For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set

time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom

Sarah bare to him, Isaac.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, as God had

commanded him.

5 And Abraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto

him.

6 And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear will

laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have

given children suck? for I have born him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast

the same day that Isaac was weaned.

9 And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had born unto

Abraham, mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son:

for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with

Isaac.

11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son.

12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight

because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath

said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be

called.

13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he

is thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a

bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and

the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the

wilderness of Beersheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under

one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it

were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And

she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to

Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear

not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make

him a great nation.

19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went,

and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness,

and became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took him a

wife out of the land of Egypt.

22 And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the

chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, God is with thee

in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal

falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: but according

to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and

to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, I will swear.

25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of water, which

Abimelech's servants had violently taken away.

26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst

thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but today.

27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and

both of them made a covenant.

28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs

which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand,

that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he called that place Beersheba; because there they sware

both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beersheba: then Abimelech rose up, and

Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land

of the Philistines.

33 And Abraham planted a grove in Beersheba, and called there on the

name of the Lord, the everlasting God.

34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

GEN 22

1 And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham,

and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest,

and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt

offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and

took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the

wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of

which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place

afar off.

5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I

and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon

Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they

went both of them together.

7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he

said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but

where is the lamb for a burnt offering?

8 And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt

offering: so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham

built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his

son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his

son.

11 And the angel of the Lord called unto him out of heaven, and said,

Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any

thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast

not withheld thy son, thine only son from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a

ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram,

and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovahjireh: as it is said

to this day, In the mount of the Lord it shall be seen.

15 And the angel of the Lord called unto Abraham out of heaven the

second time,

16 And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, for because thou

hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will

multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is

upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;

18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;

because thou hast obeyed my voice.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went

together to Beersheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beersheba.

20 And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham,

saying, Behold, Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother

Nahor;

21 Huz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor,

Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and

Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah.

GEN 23 01/08

1 And Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were

the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in Kirjatharba; the same is Hebron in the land of

Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of

Heth, saying,

4 I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a possession of a

buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou art a mighty prince among us: in the choice of

our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his

sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land,

even to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should

bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and entreat for me to Ephron the

son of Zohar,

9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in

the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it

me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite

answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, even of all

that went in at the gate of his city, saying,

11 Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is

therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I

it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land,

saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee

money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred shekels of

silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the

silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four

hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant.

17 And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before

Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that

were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made

sure

18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of

Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the

field of Machpelah before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of

Canaan.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto

Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth.

GEN 24

1 And Abraham was old, and well stricken in age: and the Lord had

blessed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over

all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee swear by the Lord, the God of heaven, and the God

of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the

daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell:

4 But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife

unto my son Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be

willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again

unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son

thither again.

7 The Lord God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from

the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me,

saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his angel

before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt

be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master,

and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and

departed; for all the goods of his master were in his hand: and he

arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of

water at the time of the evening, even the time that women go out to

draw water.

12 And he said, O Lord God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me

good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the

men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let

down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say,

Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that

thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that

thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold,

Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of

Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any

man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher,

and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink

a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her

pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water

for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran

again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the Lord

had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man

took a golden earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her

hands of ten shekels weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there

room in thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of

Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough,

and room to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the Lord.

27 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of my master Abraham, who hath

not left destitute my master of his mercy and his truth: I being in the

way, the Lord led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these

things.

29 And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban: and Laban ran out

unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his

sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister,

saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and,

behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, thou blessed of the Lord; wherefore standest

thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave

straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the

men's feet that were with him.

33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, I will not

eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I am Abraham's servant.

35 And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great:

and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and

menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old:

and unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my

son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell:

38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take

a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And he said unto me, The Lord, before whom I walk, will send his

angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my

son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 Then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my

kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my

oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O Lord God of my master

Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

43 Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that

when the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I

pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy

camels: let the same be the woman whom the Lord hath appointed out for

my master's son.

45 And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came

forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well,

and drew water: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and

said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she

made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The

daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put

the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the Lord, and blessed the

Lord God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take

my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and

if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from

the Lord: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her and go, and let her be thy

master's son's wife, as the Lord hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words,

he worshipped the Lord, bowing himself to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold,

and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and

to her mother precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and

tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me

away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a

few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the Lord hath prospered

my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and inquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this

man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's

servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be

thou the mother of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the

gate of those which hate them.

61 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels,

and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came from the way of the well Lahairoi; for he dwelt in the

south country.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he

lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were coming.

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted

off the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in

the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master:

therefore she took a veil, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah,

and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was comforted after

his mother's death.

GEN 25

1 Then again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.

2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and

Ishbak, and Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were

Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and

Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah.

5 And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave

gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived,

eastward, unto the east country.

7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived,

an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old

man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people.

9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in

the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre;

10 The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was

Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his

son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahairoi.

12 Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar

the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham:

13 And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names,

according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and

Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa,

15 Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah:

16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their

towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty

and seven years: and he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered

unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou

goest toward Assyria: and he died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat

Isaac:

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the

daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padanaram, the sister to Laban the

Syrian.

21 And Isaac entreated the Lord for his wife, because she was barren:

and the Lord was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it

be so, why am I thus? And she went to inquire of the Lord.

23 And the Lord said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two

manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and the one people

shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the

younger.

24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were

twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they

called his name Esau.

26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's

heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old

when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field;

and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah

loved Jacob.

29 And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was

faint:

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red

pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit

shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he

sold his birthright unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat

and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his

birthright.

GEN 26

1 And there was a famine in the land, beside the first famine that was

in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech king of the

Philistines unto Gerar.

2 And the Lord appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt;

dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of:

3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee;

for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries, and I

will perform the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father;

4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will

give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the

nations of the earth be blessed;

5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my

commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 And Isaac dwelt in Gerar:

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, She is my

sister: for he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of

the place should kill me for Rebekah; because she was fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that

Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and,

behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy

wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him,

Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the

people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest have

brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this

man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an

hundredfold: and the Lord blessed him.

13 And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became

very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great

store of servants: and the Philistines envied him.

15 For all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the days

of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them

with earth.

16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier

than we.

17 And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of

Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in

the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them

after the death of Abraham: and he called their names after the names by

which his father had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of

springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The

water is ours: and he called the name of the well Esek; because they

strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called

the name of it Sitnah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that

they strove not: and he called the name of it Rehoboth; and he said, For

now the Lord hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the

land.

23 And he went up from thence to Beersheba.

24 And the Lord appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God

of Abraham thy father: fear not, for I am with thee, and will bless

thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake.

25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the Lord,

and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.

26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his

friends, and Phichol the chief captain of his army.

27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me,

and have sent me away from you?

28 And they said, We saw certainly that the Lord was with thee: and we

said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and

let us make a covenant with thee;

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we

have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace:

thou art now the blessed of the Lord.

30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and sware one to another:

and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and

told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him,

We have found water.

33 And he called it Shebah: therefore the name of the city is Beersheba

unto this day.

34 And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter

of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

35 Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

GEN 27 01/09

1 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim,

so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto

him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death:

3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow,

and go out to the field, and take me some venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I

may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to

the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.

6 And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy

father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless

thee before the Lord before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command

thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the

goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he

loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he

may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a

hairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a

deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey

my voice, and go fetch me them.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his

mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were

with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son:

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and

upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared,

into the hand of her son Jacob.

18 And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here

am I; who art thou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done

according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my

venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so

quickly, my son? And he said, Because the Lord thy God brought it to

me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel

thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said,

The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his

brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison,

that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did

eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my

son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his

raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the

smell of a field which the Lord hath blessed:

28 Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the

earth, and plenty of corn and wine:

29 Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy

brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed be every

one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing

Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his

father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father,

and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's

venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am

thy son, thy firstborn Esau.

33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that

hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before

thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great

and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me

also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy

blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me

these two times: he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath

taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing

for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy

lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with

corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee,

my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father?

bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and

wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling

shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it

shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt

break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father

blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my

father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she

sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy

brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, purposing to kill

thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban

my brother to Haran;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away:

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that

which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from

thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the

daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such

as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life

do me?

GEN 28

1 And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said

unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, go to Padanaram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father;

and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's

brother.

3 And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply

thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people;

4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with

thee; that thou mayest inherit the land wherein thou art a stranger,

which God gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padanaram unto Laban, son of

Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.

6 When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to

Padanaram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he

gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters

of Canaan;

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to

Padanaram;

8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan pleased not Isaac his

father;

9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had

Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister of Nebajoth,

to be his wife.

10 And Jacob went out from Beersheba, and went toward Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night,

because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and

put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top

of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and

descending on it.

13 And, behold, the Lord stood above it, and said, I am the Lord God of

Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest,

to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread

abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south:

and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be

blessed.

15 And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither

thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not

leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of.

16 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the Lord is in

this place; and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none

other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he

had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon

the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that place Beth-el: but the name of that

city was called Luz at the first.

20 And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep

me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to

put on,

21 So that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the

Lord be my God:

22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house:

and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto

thee.

GEN 29

1 Then Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people

of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there were

three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the

flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone

from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again

upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of

Haran are we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said,

We know him.

6 And he said unto them, Is he well? And they said, He is well: and,

behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the

cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed

them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together,

and till they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the

sheep.

9 And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep:

for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his

mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that

Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered

the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's brother, and that he

was Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his

sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him,

and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he

abode with him the space of a month.

15 And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest

thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the

name of the younger was Rachel.

17 Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for

Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I

should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but

a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are

fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a

feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter,

and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid for an

handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he

said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with

thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the

younger before the firstborn.

27 Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service

which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his

daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her

maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than

Leah, and served with him yet seven other years.

31 And when the Lord saw that Leah was hated, he opened her womb: but

Rachel was barren.

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben:

for she said, Surely the Lord hath looked upon my affliction; now

therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the Lord

hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also:

and she called his name Simeon.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will

my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons:

therefore was his name called Levi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I

praise the Lord: therefore she called his name Judah; and left bearing.

GEN 30 01/10

1 And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her

sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in

God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall

bear upon my knees, that I may also have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto

her.

5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and

hath given me a son: therefore called she his name Dan.

7 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second

son.

8 And Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister,

and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali.

9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and

gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad.

12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son.

13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed:

and she called his name Asher.

14 And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in

the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to

Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my

husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And

Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee tonight for thy son's

mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to

meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired

thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the

fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my

maiden to my husband: and she called his name Issachar.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my

husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called

his name Zebulun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah.

22 And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her

womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my

reproach:

24 And she called his name Joseph; and said, The Lord shall add to me

another son.

25 And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said

unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my

country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and

let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine

eyes, tarry: for I have learned by experience that the Lord hath blessed

me for thy sake.

28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how

thy cattle was with me.

30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now

increased unto a multitude; and the Lord hath blessed thee since my

coming: and now when shall I provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not

give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed

and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock today, removing from thence all the

speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep,

and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and of such shall be my

hire.

33 So shall my righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it

shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that is not speckled

and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be

counted stolen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and

spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every

one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and

gave them into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob

fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and

chestnut tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white

appear which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the

gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they

should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle

ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks

toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he

put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive,

that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters,

that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler

were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and

maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

GEN 31

1 And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away

all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he

gotten all this glory.

2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not

toward him as before.

3 And the Lord said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and

to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not

toward me as before; but the God of my father hath been with me.

6 And ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but

God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle

bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire;

then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to

me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I

lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rams which

leaped upon the cattle were ringstraked, speckled, and grisled.

11 And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jacob: And I

said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap

upon the cattle are ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for I have seen

all that Laban doeth unto thee.

13 I am the God of Bethel, where thou anointedst the pillar, and where

thou vowedst a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and

return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any

portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold us, and hath

quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is

ours, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee,

do.

17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had

gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padanaram, for

to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to shear his sheep: and Rachel had stolen the images

that were her father's.

20 And Jacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told

him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the

river, and set his face toward the mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled.

23 And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days'

journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto

him, Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

25 Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the

mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen

away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters, as captives taken

with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me; and

didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with

songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast

now done foolishly in so doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your

father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak

not to Jacob either good or bad.

30 And now, though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore

longedst after thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou stolen my

gods?

31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I

said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our

brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For

Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the

two maidservants' tents; but he found them not. Then went he out of

Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's

furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent, but found

them not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I

cannot rise up before thee; for the custom of women is upon me. And he

searched, but found not the images.

36 And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and

said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so

hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all

thy household stuff? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren,

that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats

have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the

loss of it; of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or

stolen by night.

40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by

night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I served thee fourteen

years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and thou hast

changed my wages ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of

Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. God

hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and rebuked thee

yesternight.

43 And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, These daughters are my

daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my

cattle, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto

these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let

it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jacob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar.

46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took

stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Laban called it Jegarsahadutha: but Jacob called it Galeed.

48 And Laban said, This heap is a witness between me and thee this day.

Therefore was the name of it called Galeed;

49 And Mizpah; for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we

are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives

beside my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me

and thee.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar,

which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not

pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap

and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father,

judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the fear of his father Isaac.

54 Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren

to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the

mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his

daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his

place.

GEN 32

1 And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him.

2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's host: and he called

the name of that place Mahanaim.

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother unto the land

of Seir, the country of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau;

Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed

there until now:

5 And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and

womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in

thy sight.

6 And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother

Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the

people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels,

into two bands;

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the

other company which is left shall escape.

9 And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father

Isaac, the Lord which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to

thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the

truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I

passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand

of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the mother

with the children.

12 And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the

sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to

his hand a present for Esau his brother;

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and

twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls,

twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by

themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a

space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth

thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou?

and whose are these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy servant Jacob's; it is a present

sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, also he is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed

the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye

find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he

said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and

afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night

in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two

womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok.

23 And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he

had.

24 And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the

breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the

hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint,

as he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not

let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for

as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he

said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed

him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God

face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he halted

upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew which shrank,

which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched

the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

GEN 33 01/11

1 And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and

with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and

unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her

children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven

times, until he came near to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and

kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and

said, Who are those with thee? And he said, The children which God hath

graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they

bowed themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and

after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, What meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he

said, These are to find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto

thyself.

10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy

sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy

face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with

me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God

hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged

him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go

before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender,

and the flocks and herds with young are with me: and if men should

overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will

lead on softly, according as the cattle that goeth before me and the

children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord unto Seir.

15 And Esau said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are

with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find grace in the sight

of my lord.

16 So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.

17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him an house, and made

booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called

Succoth.

18 And Jacob came to Shalem, a city of Shechem, which is in the land of

Canaan, when he came from Padanaram; and pitched his tent before the

city.

19 And he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at

the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred

pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and called it ElEloheIsrael.

GEN 34

1 And Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to

see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country,

saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the

damsel, and spake kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to

wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: now his sons

were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob held his peace until they

were come.

6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with

him.

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it: and

the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought

folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to

be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem

longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and

take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell

and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find

grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye

shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father

deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister:

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister

to one that is uncircumcised; for that were a reproach unto us:

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that

every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your

daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one

people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we

take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had

delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was more honourable than all the

house of his father.

20 And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and

communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the

land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large enough for

them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them

our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be

one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are

circumcised.

23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and every beast of theirs

be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out

of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went

out of the gate of his city.

25 And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two

of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man

his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword,

and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because

they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that

which was in the city, and that which was in the field,

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took

they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house.

30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me to make me to

stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the

Perizzites: and I being few in number, they shall gather themselves

together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my

house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

GEN 35

1 And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Bethel, and dwell there: and

make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest

from the face of Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that were with him, Put

away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your

garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Bethel; and I will make there an altar

unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in

the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their

hand, and all their earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid

them under the oak which was by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that

were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

6 So Jacob came to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan, that is, Bethel,

he and all the people that were with him.

7 And he built there an altar, and called the place Elbethel: because

there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bethel

under an oak: and the name of it was called Allonbachuth.

9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padanaram, and

blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be

called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his

name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a

nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come

out of thy loins;

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it,

and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even

a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured

oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him,

Bethel.

16 And they journeyed from Bethel; and there was but a little way to

come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife

said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died)

that she called his name Benoni: but his father called him Benjamin.

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is

Bethlehem.

20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rachel's

grave unto this day.

21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went

and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard it. Now

the sons of Jacob were twelve:

23 The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi,

and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun:

24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin:

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali:

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher: these are

the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Padanaram.

27 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the city of

Arbah, which is Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his

people, being old and full of days: and his sons Esau and Jacob buried

him.

GEN 36

1 Now these are the generations of Esau, who is Edom.

2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of

Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of

Zibeon the Hivite;

3 And Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz; and Bashemath bare Reuel;

5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah: these are the sons

of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the

persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his

substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan; and went into the

country from the face of his brother Jacob.

7 For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and

the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of

their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau is Edom.

9 And these are the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in

mount Seir:

10 These are the names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife

of Esau, Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and

Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to

Eliphaz Amalek: these were the sons of Adah Esau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and

Mizzah: these were the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.

14 And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah the

daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Jeush, and Jaalam,

and Korah.

15 These were dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Eliphaz the

firstborn son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz,

16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke Amalek: these are the dukes that

came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these were the sons of Adah.

17 And these are the sons of Reuel Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah,

duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these are the dukes that came of Reuel in the

land of Edom; these are the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.

18 And these are the sons of Aholibamah Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke

Jaalam, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah the

daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.

19 These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these are their dukes.

20 These are the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan,

and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these are the dukes of the

Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and Hemam; and Lotan's sister was

Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal,

Shepho, and Onam.

24 And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: this was

that Anah that found the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of

Zibeon his father.

25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the

daughter of Anah.

26 And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran,

and Cheran.

27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Akan.

28 The children of Dishan are these; Uz, and Aran.

29 These are the dukes that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke

Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these are the dukes that came

of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.

31 And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before

there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his city

was Dinhabah.

33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his

stead.

34 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his

stead.

35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the

field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was

Avith.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his

stead.

38 And Saul died, and Baalhanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

39 And Baalhanan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his stead:

and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the

daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to

their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke

Alvah, duke Jetheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to

their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Esau the father

of the Edomites.

GEN 37 01/12

1 And Jacob dwelt in the land wherein his father was a stranger, in the

land of Canaan.

2 These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years

old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the

sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and

Joseph brought unto his father their evil report.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the

son of his old age: and he made him a coat of many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all

his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they

hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have

dreamed:

7 For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf

arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round

about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or

shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more

for his dreams, and for his words.

9 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said,

Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon

and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told it to his father, and to his brethren: and his father

rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast

dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down

ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And his brethren envied him; but his father observed the saying.

12 And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem.

13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in

Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him,

Here am I.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy

brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent

him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the

field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they

feed their flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let

us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in

Dothan.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them,

they conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh.

20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit,

and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see

what will become of his dreams.

21 And Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and

said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit

that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid

him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 And it came to pass when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they

stripped Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colours that was on

him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit was empty,

there was no water in it.

25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and

looked, and, behold, a company of Ishmeelites came from Gilead with

their camels bearing spicery and balm and myrrh, going to carry it down

to Egypt.

26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it if we slay our

brother, and conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmeelites, and let not our hand be

upon him; for he is our brother and our flesh. And his brethren were

content.

28 Then there passed by Midianites, merchantmen; and they drew and

lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmeelites for

twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the

pit; and he rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child is not; and I,

whither shall I go?

31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and

dipped the coat in the blood;

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their

father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son's

coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath

devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and

mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he

refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the grave

unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of

Pharaoh's, and captain of the guard.

GEN 38

1 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his

brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name was Hirah.

2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was

Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name

Onan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name

Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him.

6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name was Tamar.

7 And Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the Lord; and

the Lord slew him.

8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry

her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass,

when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the

ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did displeased the Lord: wherefore he slew him

also.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, Remain a widow at thy

father's house, till Shelah my son be grown: for he said, Lest

peradventure he die also, as his brethren did. And Tamar went and dwelt

in her father's house.

12 And in process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and

Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Timnath, he

and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up to

Timnath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a

veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in an open place, which is by the way

to Timnath; for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not given

unto him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had

covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let

me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter in

law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in

unto me?

17 And he said, I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she said,

Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy signet,

and thy bracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand. And he gave it

her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and laid by her veil from her, and put

on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to

receive his pledge from the woman's hand; but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where is the harlot,

that was openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in

this place.

22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the

men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be shamed: behold, I

sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah,

saying, Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot; and also,

behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth,

and let her be burnt.

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By

the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I

pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She hath been more righteous

than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her

again no more.

27 And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins

were in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his

hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread,

saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his

brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? this breach

be upon thee: therefore his name was called Pharez.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon

his hand: and his name was called Zerah.

GEN 39

1 And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and Potiphar, an officer of

Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of

the Ishmeelites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the Lord was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was

in the house of his master the Egyptian.

3 And his master saw that the Lord was with him, and that the Lord made

all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made

him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his

house, and over all that he had, that the Lord blessed the Egyptian's

house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the Lord was upon all that

he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not aught he

had, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was a goodly person,

and well favoured.

7 And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast

her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master

wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that

he hath to my hand;

9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back

any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do

this great wickedness, and sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he

hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that Joseph went into the house

to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there

within.

12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left

his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her

hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them,

saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in

unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and

cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she spake unto him, according to these words, saying, The Hebrew

servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left

his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife,

which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to

me; that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place

where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 But the Lord was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him

favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the

prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was

the doer of it.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his

hand; because the Lord was with him, and that which he did, the Lord

made it to prosper.

GEN 40 01/13

1 And it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of

Egypt and his baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief

of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into

the prison, the place where Joseph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served

them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one

night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler

and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them,

and, behold, they were sad.

7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his

lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sadly today?

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is no

interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations

belong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my

dream, behold, a vine was before me;

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded,

and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe

grapes:

11 And Pharaoh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed

them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: The three

branches are three days:

13 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thine head, and restore

thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand,

after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But think on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I

pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me

out of this house:

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here

also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said

unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had three white

baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bakemeats for

Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The

three baskets are three days:

19 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee,

and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from

off thee.

20 And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that

he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the

chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he

gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand:

22 But he hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgat him.

GEN 41

1 And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh

dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine

and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill

favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of

the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well

favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of

corn came up upon one stalk, rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up

after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And

Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and

he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men

thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could

interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remember my

faults this day:

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the

captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker:

11 And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man

according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And there was there with us a young man, an Hebrew, servant to the

captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our

dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he

restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out

of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came

in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is

none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, that thou

canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, It is not in me: God shall give

Pharaoh an answer of peace.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the

bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed

and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill

favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt

for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat

kine:

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had

eaten them; but they were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I

awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk,

full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east

wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and I told this unto

the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me.

25 And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath

shewed Pharaoh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are

seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are

seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall

be seven years of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God is about

to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the

land of Egypt:

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the

plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall

consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that

famine following; for it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; it is because

the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set

him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and

take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous

years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and

lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the

cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years

of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not

through the famine.

37 And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all

his servants.

38 And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this

is, a man in whom the spirit of God is?

39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all

this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art:

40 Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my

people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land

of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's

hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain

about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they

cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land

of Egypt.

44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no

man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphnathpaaneah; and he gave him to

wife Asenath the daughter of Potipherah priest of On. And Joseph went

out over all the land of Egypt.

46 And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of

Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went

throughout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by

handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the

land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the

field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he

left numbering; for it was without number.

50 And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came,

which Asenath the daughter of Potipherah priest of On bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, said

he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he Ephraim: For God hath caused me

to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt,

were ended.

54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had

said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt

there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to

Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto

Joseph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened

all the storehouses, and sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed

sore in the land of Egypt.

57 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn; because

that the famine was so sore in all lands.

GEN 42

1 Now when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his

sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you

down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die.

3 And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for

he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came: for the

famine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Joseph was the governor over the land, and he it was that sold to

all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down

themselves before him with their faces to the earth.

7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself

strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them; and he said unto them,

Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food.

8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said

unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy

servants come.

11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no

spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye

are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man

in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our

father, and one is not.

14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying,

Ye are spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go

forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept

in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in

you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye are spies.

17 And he put them all together into ward three days.

18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for I

fear God:

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of

your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be

verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 And they said one to another, We are verily guilty concerning our

brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us,

and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do

not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold,

also his blood is required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for he spake unto them

by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them

again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him

before their eyes.

25 Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore

every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way:

and thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the

inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is

even in my sack: and their heart failed them, and they were afraid,

saying one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us?

29 And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and

told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, who is the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took

us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies:

32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the

youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I

know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and

take food for the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye

are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your

brother, and ye shall traffick in the land.

35 And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every

man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they and their

father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my

children: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin

away: all these things are against me.

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I

bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to

thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is

dead, and he is left alone: if mischief befall him by the way in the

which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the

grave.

GEN 43 01/14

1 And the famine was sore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had

brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a

little food.

3 And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto

us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee

food:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said

unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man

whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our

kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and

we told him according to the tenor of these words: could we certainly

know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we

will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and

also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I

bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the

blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned this second

time.

11 And their father Israel said unto them, If it must be so now, do

this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry

down the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spices, and

myrrh, nuts, and almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand; and the money that was brought

again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your hand;

peradventure it was an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away

your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved of my children, I am

bereaved.

15 And the men took that present, and they took double money in their

hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood

before Joseph.

16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his

house, Bring these men home, and slay, and make ready; for these men

shall dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into

Joseph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's

house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our

sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may seek occasion

against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they

communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our

sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our

money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we

cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your

father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he

brought Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water,

and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they

heard that they should eat bread there.

26 And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in

their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, Is your father well,

the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father is in good health, he is

yet alive. And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's

son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me?

And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Joseph made haste; for his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and

he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and wept

there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and

said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and

for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the

Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an

abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright,

and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at

another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's

mess was five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were

merry with him.

GEN 44

1 And he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's

sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in

his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest,

and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had

spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and

their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph

said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost

overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 Is not this it in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he

divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God

forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought

again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out

of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we

also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with

whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and

opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest:

and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.

13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and

returned to the city.

14 And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he was yet

there: and they fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot

ye not that such a man as I can certainly divine?

16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak?

or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy

servants: behold, we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with

whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose

hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you

up in peace unto your father.

18 Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant,

I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger

burn against thy servant: for thou art even as Pharaoh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child

of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is

left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may

set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he

should leave his father, his father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come

down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we

told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us,

then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our

youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me

two sons:

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in

pieces; and I saw him not since:

29 And if ye take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall

bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be

not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us,

that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of

thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If

I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for

ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad

a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest

peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

GEN 45

1 Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by

him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no

man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am Joseph; doth my father yet

live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at

his presence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And

they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into

Egypt.

5 Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold

me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and yet there

are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth,

and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made

me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler

throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son

Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry

not:

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near

unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy

flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

11 And there will I nourish thee; for yet there are five years of

famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to

poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that

it is my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that

ye have seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin

wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after

that his brethren talked with him.

16 And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's

brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade

your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I

will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of

the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land

of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your

father, and come.

20 Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is

yours.

21 And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them wagons,

according to the commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the

way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin

he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses laden with the

good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and

meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto

them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto

Jacob their father,

26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is governor over

all the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed them

not.

27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto

them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the

spirit of Jacob their father revived:

28 And Israel said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go

and see him before I die.

GEN 46

1 And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to

Beersheba, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac.

2 And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said,

Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into

Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation:

4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee

up again: and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Jacob rose up from Beersheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob

their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons

which Pharaoh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in

the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with

him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons'

daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into

Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Jacob's firstborn.

9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

10 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and

Zohar, and Shaul the son of Canaanitish woman.

11 And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

12 And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and

Zerah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of

Pharez were Hezron and Hamul.

13 And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.

14 And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel.

15 These be the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padanaram,

with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters

were thirty and three.

16 And the sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and

Arodi, and Areli.

17 And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and

Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.

18 These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter,

and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.

20 And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim,

which Asenath the daughter of Potipherah priest of On bare unto him.

21 And the sons of Benjamin were Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera,

and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard.

22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls

were fourteen.

23 And the sons of Dan; Hushim.

24 And the sons of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem.

25 These are the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his

daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven.

26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his

loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and

six;

27 And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls:

all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were

threescore and ten.

28 And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to direct his face unto

Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen.

29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his

father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his

neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy

face, because thou art yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I

will go up, and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my

father's house, which were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me;

32 And the men are shepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle;

and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they

have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall

say, What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from

our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may

dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an abomination unto

the Egyptians.

GEN 47 01/15

1 Then Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my

brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are

come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in the land of

Goshen.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and presented them

unto Pharaoh.

3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they

said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are shepherds, both we, and also our

fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in the land are we

come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine

is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy

servants dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are

come unto thee:

6 The land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy

father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and

if thou knowest any men of activity among them, then make them rulers

over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh:

and Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old art thou?

9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage

are an hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years

of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the

life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

11 And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a

possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of

Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded.

12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his

father's household, with bread, according to their families.

13 And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore,

so that the land of Egypt and all the land of Canaan fainted by reason

of the famine.

14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of

Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and

Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of

Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for

why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your

cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread

in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the

herds, and for the asses: and he fed them with bread for all their

cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and

said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is

spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not aught left in

the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy

us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto

Pharaoh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land

be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the

Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over

them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the

borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof.

22 Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a

portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which

Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day

and your land for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow

the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the

fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of

the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for

food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives; let us find grace in the

sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, that

Pharaoh should have the fifth part; except the land of the priests only,

which became not Pharaoh's.

27 And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and

they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole

age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son

Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put,

I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me;

bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt:

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt,

and bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast

said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And Israel bowed

himself upon the bed's head.

GEN 48

1 And it came to pass after these things, that one told Joseph, Behold,

thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and

Ephraim.

2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee:

and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in

the land of Canaan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply

thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this

land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession.

5 And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee

in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine; as

Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, and

shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in the land

of Canaan in the way, when yet there was but a little way to come unto

Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath; the same is

Bethlehem.

8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these?

9 And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given

me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I

will bless them.

10 Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that he could not see.

And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced

them.

11 And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and,

lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed

himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's

left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and

brought them near unto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's

head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head,

guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the firstborn.

15 And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham

and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my

name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and

let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head

of Ephraim, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to

remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the

firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he

also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his

younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a

multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless,

saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim

before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but God shall be with

you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I

took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

GEN 49

1 And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together,

that I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken

unto Israel your father.

3 Reuben, thou art my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my

strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to

thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch.

5 Simeon and Levi are brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their

habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine

honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew a man, and in

their selfwill they digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was

cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be

in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down

before thee.

9 Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he

stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse

him up?

10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between

his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the

people be.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice

vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of

grapes:

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an

haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon.

14 Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and

bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth

the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have waited for thy salvation, O Lord.

19 Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

20 Out of Asher his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal

dainties.

21 Naphtali is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose

branches run over the wall:

23 The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made

strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the

shepherd, the stone of Israel:)

25 Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the

Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings

of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the

womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my

progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall

be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was

separate from his brethren.

27 Benjamin shall ravin as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the

prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their

father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his

blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my

people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of

Ephron the Hittite,

30 In the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre,

in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the

Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac

and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that is therein was from

the children of Heth.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up

his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto

his people.

GEN 50

1 And Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed

him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father:

and the physicians embalmed Israel.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days

of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians mourned for him

threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the

house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in you

5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have

digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bu

6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made

thee swear.

7 And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the

servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the

8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house:

only their little ones, and their flocks, and their he

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a

very great company.

10 And they came to the threshingfloor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan,

and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamen

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the

mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous m

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in

the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought

14 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that

went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried

15 And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said,

Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly r

16 And they sent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command

before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass

of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil: and now, we

pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy

father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they

said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God?

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto

good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones.

And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph

lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: the

children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were brought up upon

Joseph's knees.

24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: and God will surely visit

you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he sware to

Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

25 And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will

surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed

him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

BK02 EXODUS

~~~~~~

EXO 1 01/28

1 Now these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into

Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.

2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,

3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy

souls: for Joseph was in Egypt already.

6 And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly,

and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with

them.

8 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of

Israel are more and mightier than we:

10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it

come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto

our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with

their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities, Pithom and

Raamses.

12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew.

And they were grieved because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour:

14 And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in

brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service,

wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

15 And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name

of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women,

and see them upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him:

but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt

commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them,

Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not

as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the

midwives come in unto them.

20 Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people

multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made

them houses.

22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye

shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

EXO 2

1 And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter

of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he

was a goodly child, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of

bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child

therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

4 And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river;

and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the

ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe

wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the

Hebrews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to

thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for

thee?

8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called

the child's mother.

9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse

it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child,

and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and

he became her son. And she called his name Moses: and she said, Because

I drew him out of the water.

11 And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown, that he went

out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an

Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was

no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews

strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore

smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest

thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and

said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But

Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian:

and he sat down by a well.

16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and they came and drew

water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and

helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye

are come so soon today?

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the

shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye

have left the man? call him, that he may eat bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses

Zipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare him a son, and he called his name Gershom: for he said,

I have been a stranger in a strange land.

23 And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died:

and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they

cried, and their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with

Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had respect unto

them.

EXO 3

1 Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of

Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to

the mountain of God, even to Horeb.

2 And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of

the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with

fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why

the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him

out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here

am I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy

feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the

God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was

afraid to look upon God.

7 And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people

which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their

taskmasters; for I know their sorrows;

8 And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians,

and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto

a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites,

and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites,

and the Jebusites.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto

me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress

them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou

mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and

that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token

unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the

people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of

Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me

unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say

unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou

say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the

children of Israel, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham,

the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is

my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The

Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob,

appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and seen that which

is done to you in Egypt:

17 And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt

unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and

the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing

with milk and honey.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and

the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him,

The Lord God of the Hebrews hath met with us: and now let us go, we

beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may

sacrifice to the Lord our God.

19 And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by

a mighty hand.

20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders

which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you

go.

21 And I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and

it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that

sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and

raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters;

and ye shall spoil the Egyptians.

EXO 4

1 And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me,

nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The Lord hath not

appeared unto thee.

2 And the Lord said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, A

rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and

it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it.

4 And the Lord said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the

tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in

his hand:

5 That they may believe that the Lord God of their fathers, the God of

Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto

thee.

6 And the Lord said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy

bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out,

behold, his hand was leprous as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand

into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it

was turned again as his other flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither

hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice

of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two

signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water

of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou

takest out of the river shall become blood upon the dry land.

10 And Moses said unto the Lord, O my Lord, I am not eloquent, neither

heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but I am slow

of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the Lord said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh

the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the Lord?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what

thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom

thou wilt send.

14 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is

not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And

also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he

will be glad in his heart.

15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I

will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye

shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, even

he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him instead

of God.

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do

signs.

18 And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father in law, and said

unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are

in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses,

Go in peace.

19 And the Lord said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for

all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and

he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took the rod of God in his

hand.

21 And the Lord said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt,

see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in

thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the

people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the Lord, Israel is my

son, even my firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if

thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, even thy

firstborn.

24 And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the Lord met him, and

sought to kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her

son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband art thou

to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because

of the circumcision.

27 And the Lord said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And

he went, and met him in the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Moses told Aaron all the words of the Lord who had sent him, and

all the signs which he had commanded him.

29 And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the

children of Israel:

30 And Aaron spake all the words which the Lord had spoken unto Moses,

and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people believed: and when they heard that the Lord had

visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their

affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshipped.

EXO 5 01/29

1 And afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith

the Lord God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold a feast

unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, Who is the Lord, that I should obey his voice to let

Israel go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go.

3 And they said, The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we

pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the

Lord our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and

Aaron, let the people from their works? get you unto your burdens.

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye

make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the taskmasters of the people, and

their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore:

let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall

lay upon them; ye shall not diminish aught thereof: for they be idle;

therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

9 Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour

therein; and let them not regard vain words.

10 And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and

they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give

you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not aught of your work

shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt

to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, your

daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's

taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have

ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and today, as

heretofore?

15 Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto

Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make

brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine

own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go

and do sacrifice to the Lord.

18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you,

yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they were in

evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish aught from your bricks

of your daily task.

20 And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came

forth from Pharaoh:

21 And they said unto them, The Lord look upon you, and judge; because

ye have made our savour to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in

the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou

so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil

to this people; neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

EXO 6

1 Then the Lord said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to

Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong

hand shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am the Lord:

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name

of God Almighty, but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them.

4 And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the

land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were

strangers.

5 And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the

Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I am the Lord, and I will

bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid

you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with a stretched out

arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God:

and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God, which bringeth you out

from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did

swear to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it

you for an heritage: I am the Lord.

9 And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: but they hearkened not

unto Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of

Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the Lord, saying, Behold, the children of

Israel have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who

am of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge

unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring

the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben the

firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these be the

families of Reuben.

15 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and

Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families

of Simeon.

16 And these are the names of the sons of Levi according to their

generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari; and the years of the life

of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.

18 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and

the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the sons of Merari; Mahali and Mushi: these are the families of

Levi according to their generations.

20 And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare

him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred

and thirty and seven years.

21 And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

22 And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.

23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of

Naashon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and

Ithamar.

24 And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these are

the families of the Korhites.

25 And Eleazar Aaron's son took him one of the daughters of Putiel to

wife; and she bare him Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of

the Levites according to their families.

26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to whom the Lord said, Bring out the

children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their armies.

27 These are they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the

children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

28 And it came to pass on the day when the Lord spake unto Moses in the

land of Egypt,

29 That the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, I am the Lord: speak thou

unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the Lord, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips,

and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

EXO 7

1 And the Lord said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh:

and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet.

2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall

speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his

land.

3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my

wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon

Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of

Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments.

5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth

mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among

them.

6 And Moses and Aaron did as the Lord commanded them, so did they.

7 And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years

old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

8 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you:

then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it before

Pharaoh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the Lord

had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before

his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the

magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their

enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but

Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as

the Lord had said.

14 And the Lord said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is hardened, he

refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the

water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and

the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, The Lord God of the Hebrews hath sent me

unto thee, saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me in the

wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the Lord, In this thou shalt know that I am the Lord:

behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters

which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall

stink; and the Egyptians shall loathe to drink of the water of the

river.

19 And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and

stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams,

upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of

water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood

throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in

vessels of stone.

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the Lord commanded; and he lifted up

the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of

Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that were

in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the

Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood

throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and

Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the

Lord had said.

23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his

heart to this also.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to

drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the Lord had smitten the

river.

EXO 8 01/30

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus

saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy

borders with frogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up

and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed,

and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine

ovens, and into thy kneadingtroughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and

upon all thy servants.

5 And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine

hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds,

and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the

frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs

upon the land of Egypt.

8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Entreat the Lord,

that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will

let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the Lord.

9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory over me: when shall I entreat for

thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs

from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only?

10 And he said, Tomorrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word: that

thou mayest know that there is none like unto the Lord our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from

thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto the

Lord because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the Lord did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died

out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he hardened his heart,

and hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said.

16 And the Lord said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod,

and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all

the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and

smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man, and in beast;

all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice,

but they could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This is the finger of God: and

Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the

Lord had said.

20 And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand

before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus

saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms

of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into

thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of

flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people

dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest

know that I am the Lord in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put a division between my people and thy people: tomorrow

shall this sign be.

24 And the Lord did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into

the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the

land of Egypt: the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye,

sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the

abomination of the Egyptians to the Lord our God: lo, shall we sacrifice

the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not

stone us?

27 We will go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to

the Lord our God, as he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the

Lord your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away:

entreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will entreat the

Lord that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his

servants, and from his people, tomorrow: but let not Pharaoh deal

deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the

Lord.

30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the Lord.

31 And the Lord did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the

swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people;

there remained not one.

32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he

let the people go.

EXO 9

1 Then the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus

saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve

me.

2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thy cattle which is in the field,

upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and

upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous murrain.

4 And the Lord shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle

of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of

Israel.

5 And the Lord appointed a set time, saying, Tomorrow the Lord shall do

this thing in the land.

6 And the Lord did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt

died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the

Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not

let the people go.

8 And the Lord said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of

ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the

sight of Pharaoh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be

a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout

all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and

Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth

with blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils;

for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto

them; as the Lord had spoken unto Moses.

13 And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand

before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of the

Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and

upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there

is none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy

people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed for this cause have I raised thee up, for to shew in

thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the

earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not

let them go?

18 Behold, tomorrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very

grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation

thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in

the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the

field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon

them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the Lord among the servants of Pharaoh

made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that regarded not the word of the Lord left his servants and

his cattle in the field.

22 And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven,

that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon

beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the Lord sent

thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the Lord

rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous,

such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became

a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in

the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the

field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was

there no hail.

27 And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them,

I have sinned this time: the Lord is righteous, and I and my people are

wicked.

28 Entreat the Lord (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty

thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no

longer.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will

spread abroad my hands unto the Lord; and the thunder shall cease,

neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the

earth is the Lord's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear

the Lord God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley was in the

ear, and the flax was bolled.

32 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they were not grown

up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his

hands unto the Lord: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was

not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were

ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his

servants.

35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the

children of Israel go; as the Lord had spoken by Moses.

EXO 10

1 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I have hardened

his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might shew these my

signs before him:

2 And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's

son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done

among them; that ye may know how that I am the Lord.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus

saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to humble

thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, tomorrow will I

bring the locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to

see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped,

which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which

groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants,

and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy

fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth

unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

7 And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a

snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the Lord their God:

knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto

them, Go, serve the Lord your God: but who are they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our

sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we

go; for we must hold a feast unto the Lord.

10 And he said unto them, Let the Lord be so with you, as I will let you

go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the Lord; for that ye did

desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

12 And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of

Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and

eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the

Lord brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that

night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all

the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; before them there were no

such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was

darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of

the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green

thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land

of Egypt.

16 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have

sinned against the Lord your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and

entreat the Lord your God, that he may take away from me this death

only.

18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the Lord.

19 And the Lord turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the

locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust

in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the

children of Israel go.

21 And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven,

that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness which

may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a

thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three

days: but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

24 And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the Lord; only

let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go

with you.

25 And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt

offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the Lord our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left

behind; for thereof must we take to serve the Lord our God; and we know

not with what we must serve the Lord, until we come thither.

27 But the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself,

see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no

more.

EXO 11 01/31

1 And the Lord said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague more upon

Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: when he

shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his

neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and

jewels of gold.

3 And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians.

Moreover the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight

of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the Lord, About midnight will I go out into

the midst of Egypt:

5 And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the

firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the

firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the

firstborn of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such

as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his

tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Lord doth

put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down

themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow

thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in a

great anger.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that

my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the

Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of

Israel go out of his land.

EXO 12

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the

first month of the year to you.

3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day

of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the

house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his

neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the

souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the

lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall

take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month:

and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in

the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts

and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and

unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire;

his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that

which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your

feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is

the Lord's passover.

12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite

all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against

all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the Lord.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye

are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague

shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a

feast to the Lord throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast

by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall

put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread

from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off

from Israel.

16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the

seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work

shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may

be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this

selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt:

therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance

for ever.

18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye

shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month

at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for

whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off

from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in

the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat

unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them,

Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the

passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is

in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the

blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of

his house until the morning.

23 For the Lord will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he

seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the Lord

will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in

unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy

sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lord

will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this

service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you,

What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lord's passover, who

passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote

the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head

and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the Lord had

commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

29 And it came to pass, that at midnight the Lord smote all the

firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat

on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon;

and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all

the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a

house where there was not one dead.

31 And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and

get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel;

and go, serve the Lord, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone;

and bless me also.

33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send

them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their

kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and

they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and

raiment:

36 And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so

that they lent unto them such things as they required. And they spoiled

the Egyptians.

37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about

six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds,

even very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth

out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of

Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any

victual.

40 Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was

four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years,

even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Lord

went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is a night to be much observed unto the Lord for bringing them out

from the land of Egypt: this is that night of the Lord to be observed of

all the children of Israel in their generations.

43 And the Lord said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the

passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast

circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 A foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth aught of

the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a bone

thereof.

47 All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.

48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the

passover to the Lord, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him

come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land:

for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that

sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the Lord commanded Moses and

Aaron, so did they.

51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the Lord did bring the

children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

EXO 13

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among

the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came

out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the

Lord brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be

eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month Abib.

5 And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the

Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the

Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing

with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day

shall be a feast to the Lord.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no

leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen

with thee in all thy quarters.

8 And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because

of that which the Lord did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a

memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth:

for with a strong hand hath the Lord brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to

year.

11 And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the

Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it

thee,

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix,

and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males

shall be the Lord's.

13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if

thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the

firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem.

14 And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying,

What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the Lord

brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the

Lord slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of

man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the Lord all

that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my

children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets

between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the Lord brought us forth

out of Egypt.

17 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led

them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that

was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they

see war, and they return to Egypt:

18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of

the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the

land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly

sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye

shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in

the edge of the wilderness.

21 And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead

them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to

go by day and night:

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of

fire by night, from before the people.

EXO 14 02/01

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before

Pihahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baalzephon: before

it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are entangled in

the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them;

and I will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the

Egyptians may know that I am the Lord. And they did so.

5 And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and the heart

of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they

said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving

us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of

Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he

pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went

out with an high hand.

9 But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of

Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by

the sea, beside Pihahiroth, before Baalzephon.

10 And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their

eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore

afraid: and the children of Israel cried out unto the Lord.

11 And they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast

thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt

thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt?

12 Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us

alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For it had been better for us to

serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the

salvation of the Lord, which he will shew to you today: for the

Egyptians whom ye have seen today, ye shall see them again no more for

ever.

14 The Lord shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

15 And the Lord said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak

unto the children of Israel, that they go forward:

16 But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea,

and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through

the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they

shall follow them: and I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all

his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I have gotten

me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed

and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their

face, and stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel;

and it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by night to

these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused

the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the

sea dry land, and the waters were divided.

22 And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the

dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand,

and on their left.

23 And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the

sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the Lord looked unto

the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud,

and troubled the host of the Egyptians,

25 And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily: so

that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the

Lord fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26 And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea,

that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots,

and upon their horsemen.

27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned

to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled

against it; and the Lord overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the

sea.

28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen,

and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there

remained not so much as one of them.

29 But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the

sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on

their left.

30 Thus the Lord saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians;

and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Israel saw that great work which the Lord did upon the Egyptians:

and the people feared the Lord, and believed the Lord, and his servant

Moses.

EXO 15

1 Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the Lord,

and spake, saying, I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath triumphed

gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is

my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I

will exalt him.

3 The Lord is a man of war: the Lord is his name.

4 Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen

captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6 Thy right hand, O Lord, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O

Lord, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them

that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed

them as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together,

the floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in

the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the

spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my

hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as

lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee,

glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed:

thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the

inhabitants of Palestina.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab,

trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall

melt away.

16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm

they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O Lord,

till the people pass over, which thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of thine

inheritance, in the place, O Lord, which thou hast made for thee to

dwell in, in the Sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.

18 The Lord shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his

horsemen into the sea, and the Lord brought again the waters of the sea

upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry land in the midst of

the sea.

20 And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her

hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with

dances.

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the Lord, for he hath triumphed

gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the

wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and

found no water.

23 And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of

Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called

Marah.

24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the Lord; and the Lord shewed him a tree, which

when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he

made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them,

26 And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord

thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear

to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these

diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am

the Lord that healeth thee.

27 And they came to Elim, where were twelve wells of water, and

threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

EXO 16

1 And they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the

children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between

Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their

departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against

Moses and Aaron in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by

the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh

pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us

forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 Then said the Lord unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven

for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every

day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare

that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather

daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even,

then ye shall know that the Lord hath brought you out from the land of

Egypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the Lord; for that

he heareth your murmurings against the Lord: and what are we, that ye

murmur against us?

8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the Lord shall give you in the

evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the

Lord heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what are

we? your murmurings are not against us, but against the Lord.

9 And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the

children of Israel, Come near before the Lord: for he hath heard your

murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of

the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and,

behold, the glory of the Lord appeared in the cloud.

11 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto

them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be

filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even the quails came up, and covered the

camp: and in the morning the dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the

wilderness there lay a small round thing, as small as the hoar frost on

the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It

is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This

is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat.

16 This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, Gather of it every

man according to his eating, an omer for every man, according to the

number of your persons; take ye every man for them which are in his

tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some

less.

18 And when they did mete it with an omer, he that gathered much had

nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered

every man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left

of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was

wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his

eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as

much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the

congregation came and told Moses.

23 And he said unto them, This is that which the Lord hath said,

Tomorrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto the Lord: bake that which

ye will bake today, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which

remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not

stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Moses said, Eat that today; for today is a sabbath unto the Lord:

today ye shall not find it in the field.

26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the

sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 And it came to pass, that there went out some of the people on the

seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the Lord said unto Moses, How long refuse ye to keep my

commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the Lord hath given you the sabbath, therefore he

giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in

his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it was

like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers made

with honey.

32 And Moses said, This is the thing which the Lord commandeth, Fill an

omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread

wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth

from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna

therein, and lay it up before the Lord, to be kept for your

generations.

34 As the Lord commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the

Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came

to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the

borders of the land of Canaan.

36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an ephah.

EXO 17

1 And all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the

wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of

the Lord, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people

to drink.

2 Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water

that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me?

wherefore do ye tempt the Lord?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured

against Moses, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up

out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And Moses cried unto the Lord, saying, What shall I do unto this

people? they be almost ready to stone me.

5 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with

thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the

river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and

thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that

the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of

Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of

the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the

Lord, saying, Is the Lord among us, or not?

8 Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with

Amalek: tomorrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God

in mine hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and

Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel

prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under

him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one

on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were

steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the

sword.

14 And the Lord said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book,

and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put out the

remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovahnissi:

16 For he said, Because the Lord hath sworn that the Lord will have war

with Amalek from generation to generation.

EXO 18 02/02

1 When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all

that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the

Lord had brought Israel out of Egypt;

2 Then Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after

he had sent her back,

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one was Gershom; for he

said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other was Eliezer; for the God of my father, said

he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh:

5 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto

Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee,

and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and

kissed him; and they asked each other of their welfare; and they came

into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father in law all that the Lord had done unto

Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, and all the travail that

had come upon them by the way, and how the Lord delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the Lord had done to

Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, Blessed be the Lord, who hath delivered you out of

the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath

delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the Lord is greater than all gods: for in the thing

wherein they dealt proudly he was above them.

12 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and

sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat

bread with Moses' father in law before God.

13 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the

people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the

evening.

14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he

said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest

thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto

even?

15 And Moses said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto

me to inquire of God:

16 When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one

and another, and I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is

not good.

18 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with

thee: for this thing is too heavy for thee; thou art not able to perform

it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be

with thee: Be thou for the people to Godward, that thou mayest bring the

causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them

the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as

fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them,

to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties,

and rulers of tens:

22 And let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that

every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter

they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear

the burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt

be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in

peace.

24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all

that he had said.

25 And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over

the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties,

and rulers of tens.

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they

brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 And Moses let his father in law depart; and he went his way into his

own land.

EXO 19

1 In the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of

the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of Sinai.

2 For they were departed from Rephidim, and were come to the desert of

Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before

the mount.

3 And Moses went up unto God, and the Lord called unto him out of the

mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell

the children of Israel;

4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on

eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant,

then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all

the earth is mine:

6 And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation.

These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

7 And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid

before their faces all these words which the Lord commanded him.

8 And all the people answered together, and said, All that the Lord hath

spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the

Lord.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud,

that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for

ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the Lord.

10 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them

today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the Lord will

come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take

heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the

border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to

death:

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or

shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the

trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified

the people; and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not

at your wives.

16 And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were

thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice

of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the

camp trembled.

17 And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God;

and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the Lord descended

upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a

furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and

louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice.

20 And the Lord came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and

the Lord called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses went up.

21 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they

break through unto the Lord to gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which come near to the Lord, sanctify

themselves, lest the Lord break forth upon them.

23 And Moses said unto the Lord, The people cannot come up to mount

Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and

sanctify it.

24 And the Lord said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come

up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people

break through to come up unto the Lord, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

EXO 20

1 And God spake all these words, saying,

2 I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of

Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any

thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that

is in the water under the earth:

5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the

Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon

the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my

commandments.

7 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord

will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou

shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy

manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that

is within thy gates:

11 For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that

in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the

sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the

land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steal.

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy

neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox,

nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the

noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw

it, they removed, and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but

let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove

you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick

darkness where God was.

22 And the Lord said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children

of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto

you gods of gold.

24 An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice

thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and

thine oxen: in all places where I record my name I will come unto thee,

and I will bless thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it

of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted

it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness

be not discovered thereon.

EXO 21 02/03

1 Now these are the judgments which thou shalt set before them.

2 If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the

seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were

married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have borne him sons or

daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall

go out by himself.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and

my children; I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring

him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall bore his

ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 And if a man sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go

out as the menservants do.

8 If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then

shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall

have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her

after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife; her food, her raiment, and her duty of

marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free

without money.

12 He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then

I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with

guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to

death.

16 And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his

hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to

death.

18 And if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or

with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that

smote him be quit: only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall

cause him to be thoroughly healed.

20 And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die

under his hand; he shall be surely punished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be

punished: for he is his money.

22 If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart

from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished,

according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as

the judges determine.

23 And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid,

that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's

tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be

surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox

shall be quit.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it

hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that

he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner

also shall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the

ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to

this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give

unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

33 And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not

cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the

owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.

35 And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell

the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall

divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his

owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead

shall be his own.

EXO 22

1 If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he

shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep.

2 If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there

shall no blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for

he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be

sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox,

or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double.

5 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in

his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own

field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or

the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled

the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and

it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay

double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be

brought unto the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his

neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep,

for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth

to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and

whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or

any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man

seeing it:

11 Then shall an oath of the Lord be between them both, that he hath not

put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall

accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the

owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he

shall not make good that which was torn.

14 And if a man borrow aught of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die,

the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it

be an hired thing, it came for his hire.

16 And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her,

he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money

according to the dowry of virgins.

18 Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the Lord only, he shall

be utterly destroyed.

21 Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were

strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will

surely hear their cry;

24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and

your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou

shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him

usury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt

deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin:

wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto

me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

28 Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of

thy liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven

days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 And ye shall be holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat any flesh

that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

EXO 23

1 Thou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the

wicked to be an unrighteous witness.

2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak

in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment:

3 Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt

surely bring it back to him again.

5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden,

and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay

thou not: for I will not justify the wicked.

8 And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and

perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a

stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits

thereof:

11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the

poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field

shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with

thy oliveyard.

12 Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt

rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid,

and the stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make

no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy

mouth.

14 Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat

unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed

of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall

appear before me empty:)

16 And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou

hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, which is in the

end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the

field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord

God.

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread;

neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remain until the morning.

19 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the

house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's

milk.

20 Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to

bring thee into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for he will not

pardon your transgressions: for my name is in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak;

then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine

adversaries.

23 For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the

Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the

Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after

their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down

their images.

25 And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread,

and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the

number of thy days I will fulfil.

27 I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to

whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs

unto thee.

28 And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the

Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.

29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land

become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until

thou be increased, and inherit the land.

31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the

Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the

inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out

before thee.

32 Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me:

for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

EXO 24

1 And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the Lord, thou, and Aaron, Nadab,

and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar

off.

2 And Moses alone shall come near the Lord: but they shall not come

nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 And Moses came and told the people all the words of the Lord, and all

the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All

the words which the Lord hath said will we do.

4 And Moses wrote all the words of the Lord, and rose up early in the

morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars,

according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt

offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the Lord.

6 And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basins; and half of

the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the

people: and they said, All that the Lord hath said will we do, and be

obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said,

Behold the blood of the covenant which the Lord hath made with you

concerning all these words.

9 Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the

elders of Israel:

10 And they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it

were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven

in his clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand:

also they saw God, and did eat and drink.

12 And the Lord said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be

there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments

which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua: and Moses went up into

the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come

again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have

any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.

16 And the glory of the Lord abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud

covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the

midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the Lord was like devouring fire on the

top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the

mount: and Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

EXO 25 02/04

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of

every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my

offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and

silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

6 Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the

breastplate.

8 And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of the

tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so

shall ye make it.

10 And they shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half

shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof,

and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt

thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the

four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and

two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with

gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark,

that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken

from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give

thee.

17 And thou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half

shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth

thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou

make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other

end: even of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends

thereof.

20 And the cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering

the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to

another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark

thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from

above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubims which are upon the

ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in

commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the

length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half

the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of

gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about,

and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in

the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves

to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with

gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and

covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt

thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread before me alway.

31 And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall

the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his

knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of

the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the

candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one

branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a

knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the

candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds,

with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop

under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the

same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the

candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be

one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the

lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure

gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shewed

thee in the mount.

EXO 26

1 Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine

twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubims of

cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the

breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall

have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other

five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain

from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the

uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt

thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the

second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains

together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the

tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of

one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one

measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by

themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the

tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that

is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain

which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into

the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half

curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that

which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang

over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover

it.

14 And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red,

and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15 And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood

standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half

shall be the breadth of one board.

17 Two tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against

another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on

the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards;

two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under

another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there

shall be twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and

two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six

boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in

the two sides.

24 And they shall be coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled

together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them

both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen

sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another

board.

26 And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the

one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and

five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two

sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to

end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of

gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with

gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according to the fashion

thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 And thou shalt make a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine

twined linen of cunning work: with cherubims shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid

with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of

silver.

33 And thou shalt hang up the veil under the taches, that thou mayest

bring in thither within the veil the ark of the testimony: and the veil

shall divide unto you between the holy place and the most holy.

34 And thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in

the most holy place.

35 And thou shalt set the table without the veil, and the candlestick

over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south:

and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and

purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and

overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou

shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

EXO 27

1 And thou shalt make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and

five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof

shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his

horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels,

and his basins, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels

thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the

net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the

net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and

overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be

upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as it was shewed thee in the

mount, so shall they make it.

9 And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side

southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of

an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of

brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of

an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets

of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings

of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty

cubits.

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their

pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: their

pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits,

of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with

needlework: and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver;

their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth

fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and

their sockets of brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all

the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee

pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without the veil, which is

before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to

morning before the Lord: it shall be a statute for ever unto their

generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

EXO 28 02/05

1 And take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from

among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the

priest's office, even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar,

Aaron's sons.

2 And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and

for beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are wise-hearted, whom I have

filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to

consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and

an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and

they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that

he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine

linen.

6 And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of

scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges

thereof; and so it shall be joined together.

8 And the curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the

same, according to the work thereof; even of gold, of blue, and purple,

and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of

the children of Israel:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest

on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a

signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children

of Israel: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for

stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and Aaron shall bear

their names before the Lord upon his two shoulders for a memorial.

13 And thou shalt make ouches of gold;

14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou

make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work;

after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of

purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length

thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of

stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this

shall be the first row.

18 And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be

set in gold in their enclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel,

twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every

one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of

wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt

put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings

which are on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten

in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod

before it.

26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon

the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which is in the

side of the ephod inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on

the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over

against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the

ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the

rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be above the curious

girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the

ephod.

29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the

breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy

place, for a memorial before the Lord continually.

30 And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the

Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before

the Lord: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel

upon his heart before the Lord continually.

31 And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it

shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it

were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 And beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue,

and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of

gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate,

upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard

when he goeth in unto the holy place before the Lord, and when he cometh

out, that he die not.

36 And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the

engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre;

upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may bear the

iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow

in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that

they may be accepted before the Lord.

39 And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make

the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needlework.

40 And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for

them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for

beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with

him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that

they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness;

from the loins even unto the thighs they shall reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in

unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the

altar to minister in the holy place; that they bear not iniquity, and

die: it shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

EXO 29

1 And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to

minister unto me in the priest's office: Take one young bullock, and two

rams without blemish,

2 And unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and

wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make

them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket,

with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the

robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with

the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown

upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and

anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and put the

bonnets on them: and the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual

statute: and thou shalt consecrate Aaron and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of

the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the

head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lord, by the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the

horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the

bottom of the altar.

13 And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the

caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is

upon them, and burn them upon the altar.

14 But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou

burn with fire without the camp: it is a sin offering.

15 Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their

hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and

sprinkle it round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him,

and his legs, and put them unto his pieces, and unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a burnt

offering unto the Lord: it is a sweet savour, an offering made by fire

unto the Lord.

19 And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put

their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put it upon

the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of

his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe

of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the

anointing oil, and sprinkle it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and

upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall

be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with

him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat

that covereth the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two

kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it

is a ram of consecration:

23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out

of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the Lord:

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his

sons; and shalt wave them for a wave offering before the Lord.

25 And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the

altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the Lord: it is an

offering made by fire unto the Lord.

26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration,

and wave it for a wave offering before the Lord: and it shall be thy

part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the

shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up,

of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of

that which is for his sons:

28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the

children of Israel: for it is an heave offering: and it shall be an

heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their

peace offerings, even their heave offering unto the Lord.

29 And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be

anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on seven

days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister

in the holy place.

31 And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh

in the holy place.

32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread

that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation.

33 And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to

consecrate and to sanctify them: but a stranger shall not eat thereof,

because they are holy.

34 And if aught of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread,

remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire:

it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all

things which I have commanded thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate

them.

36 And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for

atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an

atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify

it; and it shall be an altar most holy: whatsoever toucheth the altar

shall be holy.

38 Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of

the first year day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou

shalt offer at even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth

part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for

a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto

according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the

drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire

unto the Lord.

42 This shall be a continual burnt offering throughout your generations

at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord: where

I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacle

shall be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the

altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me

in the priest's office.

45 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their

God.

46 And they shall know that I am the Lord their God, that brought them

forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the

Lord their God.

EXO 30

1 And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon: of shittim wood

shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof;

foursquare shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the

horns thereof shall be of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the

sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make

unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by

the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it;

and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with

gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the veil that is by the ark of the

testimony, before the mercy seat that is over the testimony, where I

will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning: when he

dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon

it, a perpetual incense before the Lord throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor

meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

10 And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year

with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall

he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy

unto the Lord.

11 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

12 When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel after their

number, then shall they give every man a ransom for his soul unto the

Lord, when thou numberest them; that there be no plague among them, when

thou numberest them.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are

numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel is

twenty gerahs:) an half shekel shall be the offering of the Lord.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty

years old and above, shall give an offering unto the Lord.

15 The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than

half a shekel, when they give an offering unto the Lord, to make an

atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel,

and shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the

congregation; that it may be a memorial unto the children of Israel

before the Lord, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to

wash withal: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the

congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet

thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash

with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to

minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the Lord:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and

it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed

throughout their generations.

22 Moreover the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred

shekels, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty

shekels, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty shekels,

24 And of cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the

sanctuary, and of oil olive an hin:

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound

after the art of the apothecary: it shall be an holy anointing oil.

26 And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith,

and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his

vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver

and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever

toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that

they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall

be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any

other like it, after the composition of it: it is holy, and it shall be

holy unto you.

33 Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it

upon a stranger, shall even be cut off from his people.

34 And the Lord said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte,

and onycha, and galbanum; these sweet spices with pure frankincense: of

each shall there be a like weight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the

apothecary, tempered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the

testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with

thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to

yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee

holy for the Lord.

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be

cut off from his people.

EXO 31

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of

the tribe of Judah:

3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in

understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to

work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of

the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are wise-hearted I have

put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and

the mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the

tabernacle,

8 And the table and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his

furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver

and his foot,

10 And the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the

priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's

office,

11 And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place:

according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my

sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout

your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord that doth sanctify

you.

14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every

one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth

any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the sabbath of rest,

holy to the Lord: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall

surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe

the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant.

17 It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in

six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he

rested, and was refreshed.

18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him

upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with

the finger of God.

EXO 32 02/06

1 And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the

mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto

him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses,

the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is

become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which are in

the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring

them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their

ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving

tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy

gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made

proclamation, and said, Tomorrow is a feast to the Lord.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and

brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink,

and rose up to play.

7 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which

thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them:

they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have

sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which have

brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it

is a stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them,

and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation.

11 And Moses besought the Lord his God, and said, Lord, why doth thy

wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of

the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he

bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from

the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this

evil against thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou

swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your

seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of

will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his

people.

15 And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of

the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their

sides; on the one side and on the other were they written.

16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing

of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he

said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery,

neither is it the voice of them that cry for being overcome: but the

noise of them that sing do I hear.

19 And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he

saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast

the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire,

and ground it to powder, and strawed it upon the water, and made the

children of Israel drink of it.

21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou

hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest

the people, that they are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as

for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we

wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off.

So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out

this calf.

25 And when Moses saw that the people were naked; (for Aaron had made

them naked unto their shame among their enemies:)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the

Lord's side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered

themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Put every

man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate

throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his

companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and

there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 For Moses had said, Consecrate yourselves today to the Lord, even

every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon

you a blessing this day.

30 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people,

Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the Lord;

peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said, Oh, this people have

sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin-; and if not, blot me, I pray

thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the Lord said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him

will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have

spoken unto thee: behold, mine Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless

in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the Lord plagued the people, because they made the calf, which

Aaron made.

EXO 33

1 And the Lord said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, thou and the

people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the

land which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto

thy seed will I give it:

2 And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the

Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite,

and the Jebusite:

3 Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the

midst of thee; for thou art a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in

the way.

4 And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and no

man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the Lord had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye

are a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a

moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from

thee, that I may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by

the mount Horeb.

7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar

off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And

it came to pass, that every one which sought the Lord went out unto the

tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, that all

the people rose up, and stood every man at his tent door, and looked

after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy

pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the Lord

talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle

door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man in his tent

door.

11 And the Lord spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto

his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but his servant Joshua,

the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 And Moses said unto the Lord, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this

people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet

thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in

my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, shew

me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy

sight: and consider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee

rest.

15 And he said unto him, If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up

hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found

grace in thy sight? is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be

separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face

of the earth.

17 And the Lord said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou

hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by

name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

19 And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will

proclaim the name of the Lord before thee; and will be gracious to whom

I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see

me, and live.

21 And the Lord said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt

stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put

thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I

pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but

my face shall not be seen.

EXO 34

1 And the Lord said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto

the first: and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the

first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount

Sinai, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen

throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before

that mount.

4 And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose

up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the Lord had

commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the Lord descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and

proclaimed the name of the Lord.

6 And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord

God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and

truth,

7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and

sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity

of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto

the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and

worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my

Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it is a stiffnecked people; and

pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine inheritance.

10 And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I will

do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any

nation: and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of

the Lord: for it is a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I drive out

before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the

Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants

of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of

thee:

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down

their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the Lord, whose name is

Jealous, is a jealous God:

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they

go a-whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one

call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice;

16 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters

go a-whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a-whoring after

their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt

eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month

Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy

cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male.

20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if

thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn

of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty.

21 Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in

earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of

wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.

23 Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord

God, the God of Israel.

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders:

neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear

before the Lord thy God thrice in the year.

25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither

shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the

morning.

26 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the

house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's

milk.

27 And the Lord said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the

tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

28 And he was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did

neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the

words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

29 And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the

two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the

mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he

talked with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the

skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the

congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gave them

in commandment all that the Lord had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And till Moses had done speaking with them, he put a veil on his

face.

34 But when Moses went in before the Lord to speak with him, he took the

veil off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the

children of Israel that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of

Moses' face shone: and Moses put the veil upon his face again, until he

went in to speak with him.

EXO 35 02/07

1 And Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel

together, and said unto them, These are the words which the Lord hath

commanded, that ye should do them.

2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to

you an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord: whosoever doeth work

therein shall be put to death.

3 Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath

day.

4 And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel,

saying, This is the thing which the Lord commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the Lord: whosoever is of a

willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the Lord; gold, and

silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet

incense,

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the

breastplate.

10 And every wise-hearted among you shall come, and make all that the

Lord hath commanded;

11 The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his

boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 The ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy seat, and the veil of

the covering,

13 The table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the shewbread,

14 The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps,

with the oil for the light,

15 And the incense altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the

sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the

tabernacle,

16 The altar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and

all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

17 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the

hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their

cords,

19 The cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy

garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister

in the priest's office.

20 And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the

presence of Moses.

21 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one

whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the Lord's offering to

the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service,

and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing-hearted,

and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels

of gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the

Lord.

23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and

fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins,

brought them.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the

Lord's offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any

work of the service, brought it.

25 And all the women that were wise- hearted did spin with their hands,

and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and

of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats'

hair.

27 And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the

ephod, and for the breastplate;

28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for

the sweet incense.

29 The children of Israel brought a willing offering unto the Lord,

every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all

manner of work, which the Lord had commanded to be made by the hand of

Moses.

30 And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the Lord hath called

by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;

31 And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in

understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in

brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to

make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Aholiab,

the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work,

of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in

blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver,

even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

EXO 36

1 Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man, in whom

the Lord put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of

work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the Lord

had commanded.

2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man, in

whose heart the Lord had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred

him up to come unto the work to do it:

3 And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of

Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make

it withal. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came

every man from his work which they made;

5 And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than

enough for the service of the work, which the Lord commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed

throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more

work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained

from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and

too much.

8 And every wise-hearted man among them that wrought the work of the

tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple,

and scarlet: with cherubims of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth

of one curtain four cubits: the curtains were all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the other five

curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the

selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of

another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the

edge of the curtain which was in the coupling of the second: the loops

held one curtain to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto

another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle:

eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the

breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains were of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by

themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the

coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which

coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that

it might be one.

19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a

covering of badgers' skins above that.

20 And he made boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one

cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did

he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south

side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two

sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under

another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north

corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and

two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two

sides.

29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head

thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets

of silver, under every board two sockets.

31 And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side

of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and

five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one

end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to

be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 And he made a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined

linen: with cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them

with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets

of silver.

37 And he made an hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple,

and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needlework;

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their

chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of

brass.

EXO 37

1 And Bezaleel made the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was

the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit

and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown

of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners

of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the

other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear

the ark.

6 And he made the mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the

length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he

them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other

end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubims on the two

ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with

their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even

to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 And he made the table of shittim wood: two cubits was the leng th

thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the

height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold

round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and

made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the

four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to

bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold,

to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dishes, and

his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withal, of pure

gold.

17 And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the

candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his

flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of

the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the

candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop

and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a

knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the

candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops,

and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two

branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same,

according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one

beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes,

of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a

cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits

was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides

thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown

of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the

two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the

staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet

spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

EXO 38 02/08

1 And he made the altar of burnt offering of shittim wood: five cubits

was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was

foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns

thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels,

and the basins, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels

thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass

thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be

places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to

bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the

looking glasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of

the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the

court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks

of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their

pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the

pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars

ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets

of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their

pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand,

were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets

three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the

pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their

chapiters of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with

silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needlework, of blue,

and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was

the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to

the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their

hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets

of silver.

20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about,

were of brass.

21 This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of

testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for

the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the

priest.

22 And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah,

made all that the Lord commanded Moses.

23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an

engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in

purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the

holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents,

and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the

sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was an

hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen

shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

26 A bekah for every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of

the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years

old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five

hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the

sanctuary, and the sockets of the veil; an hundred sockets of the

hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made

hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand

and four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of

the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and

all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the

court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the

court round about.

EXO 39

1 And of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made cloths of service,

to do service in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron;

as the Lord commanded Moses.

2 And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine

twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to

work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the

fine linen, with cunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two

edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, was of the

same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and

scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the Lord commanded Moses.

6 And they wrought onyx stones enclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as

signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be

stones for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the Lord commanded

Moses.

8 And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the

ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the

length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a sardius,

a topaz, and a carbuncle: this was the first row.

11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were

enclosed in ouches of gold in their enclosings.

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel,

twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every

one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen

work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two

rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the

ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two

ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the

breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ephod

inward.

20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides

of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the

other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the

ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of

the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod;

as the Lord commanded Moses.

22 And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an

habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and

purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the

pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the

pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the

hem of the robe to minister in; as the Lord commanded Moses.

27 And they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aaron, and for

his sons,

28 And a mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and

linen breeches of fine twined linen,

29 And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet,

of needlework; as the Lord commanded Moses.

30 And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote

upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE

LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the

mitre; as the Lord commanded Moses.

32 Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the

congregation finished: and the children of Israel did according to all

that the Lord commanded Moses, so did they.

33 And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and all his

furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his

sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of

badgers' skins, and the veil of the covering,

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat,

36 The table, and all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread,

37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to

be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense,

and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his

vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the

hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels

of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy

garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in

the priest's office.

42 According to all that the Lord commanded Moses, so the children of

Israel made all the work.

43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it

as the Lord had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses blessed

them.

EXO 40

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle

of the tent of the congregation.

3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark

with the veil.

4 And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that

are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick,

and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of

the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of

the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and

the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging

at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and

all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof:

and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his

vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and

sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that

they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing

shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the Lord commanded him, so did

he.

17 And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the

first day of the month, that the tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set

up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his

pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the

covering of the tent above upon it; as the Lord commanded Moses.

20 And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on

the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the veil of

the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the Lord

commanded Moses.

22 And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side

of the tabernacle northward, without the veil.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the Lord; as the Lord

had commanded Moses.

24 And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over

against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the Lord; as the Lord commanded

Moses.

26 And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before

the veil:

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the Lord commanded Moses.

28 And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle

of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering

and the meat offering; as the Lord commanded Moses.

30 And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the

altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

31 And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet

thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came

near unto the altar, they washed; as the Lord commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar,

and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work.

34 Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of

the Lord filled the tabernacle.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation,

because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the Lord filled the

tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the

children of Israel went onward in all their journeys:

37 But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the

day that it was taken up.

38 For the cloud of the Lord was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire

was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout

all their journeys.

BK03 LEVITICUS

~~~~~~~~~

LEV 1 02/09

1 And the Lord called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the

tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of

you bring an offering unto the Lord, ye shall bring your offering of the

cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male

without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door

of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord.

4 And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it

shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the bullock before the Lord: and the priests,

Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about

upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and

lay the wood in order upon the fire:

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the

fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the

altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest

shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made

by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

10 And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the

goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the

Lord: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round

about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and

the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which

is upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest

shall bring it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt sacrifice,

an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

14 And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the Lord be of fowls,

then he shall bring his offering of turtledoves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head,

and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at

the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it

beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but shall not divide

it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood

that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by

fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

LEV 2

1 And when any will offer a meat offering unto the Lord, his offering

shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put

frankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take

thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with

all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of

it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour

unto the Lord:

3 And the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons':

it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the Lord made by fire.

4 And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, it

shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened

wafers anointed with oil.

5 And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in a pan, it shall be of

fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meat

offering.

7 And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the fryingpan, it

shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things

unto the Lord: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring

it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof,

and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by fire, of a

sweet savour unto the Lord.

10 And that which is left of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his

sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the Lord made by

fire.

11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the Lord, shall be made

with leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering

of the Lord made by fire.

12 As for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the

Lord: but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt;

neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be

lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt

offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the Lord,

thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of

corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten out of full ears.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a

meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten corn

thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof:

it is an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

LEV 3

1 And if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer it

of the herd; whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it without

blemish before the Lord.

2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it

at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the

priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering

made by fire unto the Lord; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all

the fat that is upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the

flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take

away.

5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice,

which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by

fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

6 And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the Lord be

of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the

Lord.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it

before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall

sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering

made by fire unto the Lord; the fat thereof, and te whole rump, it shall

he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards,

and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the

flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take

away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is the food of the

offering made by fire unto the Lord.

12 And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the

Lord.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the

tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the

blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, even an offering made by

fire unto the Lord; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat

that is upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the

flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take

away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the

offering made by fire for a sweet savour: all the fat is the Lord's.

17 It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all

your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood.

LEV 4

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through

ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things

which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the

people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young

bullock without blemish unto the Lord for a sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation before the Lord; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's

head, and kill the bullock before the Lord.

5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and

bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the

blood seven times before the Lord, before the veil of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar

of sweet incense before the Lord, which is in the tabernacle of the

congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom

of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin

offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is

upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the

flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take

away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace

offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt

offering.

11 And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and

with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp unto a

clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood

with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and

the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done

somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things

which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the

congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him

before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the

head of the bullock before the Lord: and the bullock shall be killed

before the Lord.

16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to

the tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and

sprinkle it seven times before the Lord, even before the veil.

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which

is before the Lord, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and

shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt

offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin

offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an

atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him

as he burned the first bullock: it is a sin offering for the

congregation.

22 When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against

any of the commandments of the Lord his God concerning things which

should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he

shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in

the place where they kill the burnt offering before the Lord: it is a

sin offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his

finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and

shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the

sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement for

him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he

doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning

things which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

28 Or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he

shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish,

for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay

the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and

put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out

all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away

from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it

upon the altar for a sweet savour unto the Lord; and the priest shall

make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female

without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay

it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his

finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and

shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar:

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is

taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest

shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire

unto the Lord: and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that

he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

LEV 5 02/10

1 And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness,

whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he

shall bear his iniquity.

2 Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an

unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean

creeping things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean,

and guilty.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be

that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he

knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do

good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it

be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one

of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that

he shall confess that he hath sinned in that thing:

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the Lord for his sin

which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the

goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for

him concerning his sin.

7 And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his

trespass, which he hath committed, two turtledoves, or two young

pigeons, unto the Lord; one for a sin offering, and the other for a

burnt offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is

for the sin offering first, and wring off his head from his neck, but

shall not divide it asunder:

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side

of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom

of the altar: it is a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the

manner: and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which

he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

11 But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons,

then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an

ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put no oil upon it,

neither shall he put any frankincense thereon: for it is a sin

offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his

handful of it, even a memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar,

according to the offerings made by fire unto the Lord: it is a sin

offering.

13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin

that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and

the remnant shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

14 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

15 If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy

things of the Lord; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the Lord a

ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of

silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy

thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the

priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of

the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden

to be done by the commandments of the Lord; though he wist it not, yet

is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy

estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest

shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he

erred and wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It is a trespass offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the

Lord.

LEV 6

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against the Lord, and lie unto

his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowship,

or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour;

3 Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and

sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning

therein:

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall

restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath

deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost

thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore

it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give

it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass

offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the Lord, a ram without

blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering,

unto the priest:

7 And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord: and it

shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in

trespassing therein.

8 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt

offering: It is the burnt offering, because of the burning upon the

altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be

burning in it.

10 And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches

shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath

consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them

beside the altar.

11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and

carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be

put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the

burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of

the peace offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go

out.

14 And this is the law of the meat offering: the sons of Aaron shall

offer it before the Lord, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat

offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon

the meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour,

even the memorial of it, unto the Lord.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with

unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of

the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 It shall not be baken with leaven. I have given it unto them for

their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the

sin offering, and as the trespass offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. It shall

be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of

the Lord made by fire: every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

20 This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer

unto the Lord in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephah

of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning,

and half thereof at night.

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken, thou shalt

bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer

for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

22 And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer

it: it is a statute for ever unto the Lord; it shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it

shall not be eaten.

24 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin

offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin

offering be killed before the Lord: it is most holy.

26 The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: in the holy place

shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when

there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt

wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if

it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in

water.

29 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.

30 And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the

tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile withal in the holy place,

shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

LEV 7

1 Likewise this is the law of the trespass offering: it is most holy.

2 In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the

trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about

upon the altar.

3 And he shall offer of it all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat

that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the

flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall

he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by

fire unto the Lord: it is a trespass offering.

6 Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in

the holy place: it is most holy.

7 As the sin offering is, so is the trespass offering: there is one law

for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest

shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath

offered.

9 And all the meat offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is

dressed in the fryingpan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's that

offereth it.

10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the

sons of Aaron have, one as much as another.

11 And this is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he

shall offer unto the Lord.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the

sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and

unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine

flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering leavened bread

with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an heave

offering unto the Lord, and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the

blood of the peace offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for

thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall

not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary

offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice:

and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day

shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be

eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall

it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an abomination, and

the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it

shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall

eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace

offerings, that pertain unto the Lord, having his uncleanness upon him,

even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the

uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean

thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which

pertain unto the Lord, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

22 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner of

fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that

which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall

in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an

offering made by fire unto the Lord, even the soul that eateth it shall

be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be of fowl or of

beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul

shall be cut off from his people.

28 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the

sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the Lord shall bring his oblation

unto the Lord of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the Lord made by fire, the

fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for

a wave offering before the Lord.

31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast

shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave

offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace

offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the

children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and

have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons by a statute for

ever from among the children of Israel.

35 This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing

of his sons, out of the offerings of the Lord made by fire, in the day

when he presented them to minister unto the Lord in the priest's office;

36 Which the Lord commanded to be given them of the children of Israel,

in the day that he anointed them, by a statute for ever throughout their

generations.

37 This is the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of

the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, and of the

consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;

38 Which the Lord commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he

commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the Lord,

in the wilderness of Sinai.

LEV 8 02/11

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing

oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of

unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Moses did as the Lord commanded him; and the assembly was gathered

together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation, This is the thing which the Lord

commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and

clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him

with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate

the Urim and the Thummim.

9 And he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, even upon his

forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the Lord

commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all

that was therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the

altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify

them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed

him, to sanctify him.

13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded

them with girdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the Lord commanded

Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aaron and his

sons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin

offering.

15 And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns

of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and

poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make

reconciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above

the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it upon

the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with

fire without the camp; as the Lord commanded Moses.

18 And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons

laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed it; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round

about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the

pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the

whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour,

and an offering made by fire unto the Lord; as the Lord commanded

Moses.

22 And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and

his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon

the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and

upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip

of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon

the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon

the altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the

inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their

fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the Lord,

he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer,

and put them on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and

waved them for a wave offering before the Lord.

28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar

upon the burnt offering: they were consecrations for a sweet savour: it

is an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before

the Lord; for of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the Lord

commanded Moses.

30 And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon

the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon

his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron,

and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh at the door

of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it with the bread

that is in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron

and his sons shall eat it.

32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn

with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation in seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an

end: for seven days shall he consecrate you.

34 As he hath done this day, so the Lord hath commanded to do, to make

an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the Lord,

that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the Lord commanded by the

hand of Moses.

LEV 9

1 And it came to pass on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his

sons, and the elders of Israel;

2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, and

a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before the

Lord.

3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a

kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the

first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the

Lord; and a meat offering mingled with oil: for today the Lord will

appear unto you.

5 And they brought that which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of

the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before

the Lord.

6 And Moses said, This is the thing which the Lord commanded that ye

should do: and the glory of the Lord shall appear unto you.

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin

offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and

for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an

atonement for them; as the Lord commanded.

8 Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin

offering, which was for himself.

9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his

finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured

out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin

offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the Lord commanded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him

the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces

thereof, and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon the

burnt offering on the altar.

15 And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was

the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as

the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the

manner.

17 And he brought the meat offering, and took an handful thereof, and

burnt it upon the altar, beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace

offerings, which was for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him

the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which

covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver:

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the

altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave

offering before the Lord; as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and blessed them, and

came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and

peace offerings.

23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and

came out, and blessed the people: and the glory of the Lord appeared

unto all the people.

24 And there came a fire out from before the Lord, and consumed upon the

altar the burnt offering and the fat: which when all the people saw,

they shouted, and fell on their faces.

LEV 10

1 And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his

censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered

strange fire before the Lord, which he commanded them not.

2 And there went out fire from the Lord, and devoured them, and they

died before the Lord.

3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the Lord spake, saying, I

will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people

I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel the uncle of

Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, carry your brethren from before

the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as

Moses had said.

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his

sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die,

and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the

whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the Lord hath kindled.

7 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation, lest ye die: for the anointing oil of the Lord is upon

you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 And the Lord spake unto Aaron, saying,

9 Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when

ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be

a statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and between

unclean and clean;

11 And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which

the Lord hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his

sons that were left, Take the meat offering that remaineth of the

offerings of the Lord made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the

altar: for it is most holy:

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy

sons' due, of the sacrifices of the Lord made by fire: for so I am

commanded.

14 And the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place;

thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due,

and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace

offerings of the children of Israel.

15 The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the

offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before

the Lord; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute

for ever; as the Lord hath commanded.

16 And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sin offering, and,

behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the

sons of Aaron which were left alive, saying,

17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place,

seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity

of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the Lord?

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye

should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.

19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their

sin offering and their burnt offering before the Lord; and such things

have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin offering today, should it

have been accepted in the sight of the Lord?

20 And when Moses heard that, he was content.

LEV 11 02/12

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, These are the beasts which

ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud,

among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of

them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but

divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof;

he is unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof;

he is unclean unto you.

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he

cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch;

they are unclean to you.

9 These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins

and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye

eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers,

of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the

waters, they shall be an abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their

flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an

abomination unto you.

13 And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the

fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: the eagle, and

the ossifrage, and the osprey,

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind;

15 Every raven after his kind;

16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after

his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle,

19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the

bat.

20 All fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination

unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon

all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the

earth;

22 Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the

bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the

grasshopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be

an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of

them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth aught of the carcase of them shall wash his

clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 The carcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not

clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you: every one that

toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that

go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase

shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and

be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that

creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after

his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and

the mole.

31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch

them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it

shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin,

or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherein any work is done, it must be

put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be

cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever

is in it shall be unclean; and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall

be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall

be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be

unclean; whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken

down: for they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water,

shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is

to be sown, it shall be clean.

38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase

fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the

carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and

be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall

wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an

abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four,

or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon

the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

43 Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that

creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye

should be defiled thereby.

44 For I am the Lord your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves,

and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves

with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For I am the Lord that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to

be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living

creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth

upon the earth:

47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between

the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

LEV 12

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived

seed, and born a man child: then she shall be unclean seven days;

according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be

unclean.

3 And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and

thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the

sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as

in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying

threescore and six days.

6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a

daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering,

and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door

of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the Lord, and make an atonement for her; and

she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for

her that hath borne a male or a female.

8 And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two

turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the

other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for

her, and she shall be clean.

LEV 13

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or

bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the plague of

leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of

his sons the priests:

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and

when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be

deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the

priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be

not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then

the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the

plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin;

then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold,

if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin,

the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab: and he shall

wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath

been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the

priest again:

8 And if the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin,

then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto

the priest;

10 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the rising be white in

the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw

flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall

pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover

all the skin of him that hath the plague from his head even to his foot,

wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, if the leprosy have

covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the

plague: it is all turned white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be

unclean: for the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall

come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned

into white; then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the

plague: he is clean.

18 The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a boil, and

is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright

spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight lower than

the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall

pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the

boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs

therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark;

then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall

pronounce him unclean: it is a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a

burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is a hot burning,

and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat

reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the

bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin; it

is a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall

pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in

the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but be somewhat

dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be

spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him

unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin,

but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest

shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the burning.

29 If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight

deeper than the skin; and there be in it a yellow thin hair; then the

priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry scall, even a leprosy

upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be

not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in

it; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the scall

seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and,

behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and

the scall be not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest

shall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and,

behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper

than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall

wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be

spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is

unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black

hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest

shall pronounce him clean.

38 If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright

spots, even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the

skin of their flesh be darkish white; it is a freckled spot that groweth

in the skin; he is clean.

40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; yet is he

clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward

his face, he is forehead bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish

sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the rising of

the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as

the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him

utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and

his head bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall

cry, Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled;

he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; without the camp shall his

habitation be.

47 The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a

woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 Whether it be in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether

in a skin, or in any thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the

skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is

a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up it that hath

the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be

spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin,

or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is a fretting leprosy;

it is unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in

woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it

is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread

in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of

skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the

plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed:

and, behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague

be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret

inward, whether it be bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark

after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or

out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the

woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague: thou shalt

burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it

be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it

shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or

linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce

it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

LEV 14 02/13

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He

shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall

look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed

two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an

earthen vessel over running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the

scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the

blood of the bird that was killed over the running water:

7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy

seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living

bird loose into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off

all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after

that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent

seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair

off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall

shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh

in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and

one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of

fine flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to

be made clean, and those things, before the Lord, at the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a trespass

offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave offering before

the Lord:

13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin

offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for as the sin

offering is the priest's, so is the trespass offering: it is most holy:

14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering,

and the priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is

to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great

toe of his right foot:

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into

the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his

left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times

before the Lord:

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put

upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon

the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot,

upon the blood of the trespass offering:

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour

upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make

an atonement for him before the Lord.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement

for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he

shall kill the burnt offering:

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering

upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he

shall be clean.

21 And if he be poor, and cannot get so much; then he shall take one

lamb for a trespass offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him,

and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering,

and a log of oil;

22 And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get;

and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the

priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the

Lord.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the

log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before

the Lord:

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest

shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon

the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the

thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left

hand:

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil

that is in his left hand seven times before the Lord:

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip

of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of

his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place

of the blood of the trespass offering:

29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put

upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for

him before the Lord.

30 And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young

pigeons, such as he can get;

31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the

other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall

make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the Lord.

32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand

is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

34 When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a

possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of

your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying,

It seemeth to me there is as it were a plague in the house:

36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the

priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be

not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the

house:

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the

walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in

sight are lower than the wall;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house,

and shut up the house seven days:

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and,

behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which

the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without

the city:

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and

they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into

an unclean place:

42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those

stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that

he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and

after it is plastered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be

spread in the house, it is a fretting leprosy in the house: it is

unclean.

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber

thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry them forth

out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut

up shall be unclean until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that

eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the

plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered: then

the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is

healed.

49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and

scarlet, and hyssop:

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over

running water:

51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet,

and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in

the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with

the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood,

and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open

fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and scall,

55 And for the leprosy of a garment, and of a house,

56 And for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

57 To teach when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of

leprosy.

LEV 15

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man

hath a running issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is

unclean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run

with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his

uncleanness.

4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and

every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe

himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue

shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until

the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash

his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he

shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until

the even.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be

unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean

until the even: and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his

clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed

his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in

water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall

be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he

shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his

clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, or two

young pigeons, and come before the Lord unto the door of the tabernacle

of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin offering, and the

other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for

him before the Lord for his issue.

16 And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall

wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation,

shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they

shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the even.

19 And if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood,

she shall be put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be

unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be

unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe

himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his

clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he

toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he

shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be

unclean.

25 And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time

of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all

the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her

separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto

her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall

be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash

his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself

seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two

young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other

for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her

before the Lord for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness;

that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle

that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of him whose seed

goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an

issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that

is unclean.

LEV 16

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses after the death of the two sons of

Aaron, when they offered before the Lord, and died;

2 And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he

come not at all times into the holy place within the veil before the

mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in

the cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a

sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

4 He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen

breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and

with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments;

therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel two

kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is for

himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the Lord at

the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the Lord,

and the other lot for the scapegoat.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the Lord's lot fell, and

offer him for a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be

presented alive before the Lord, to make an atonement with him, and to

let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which is for

himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and

shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself:

12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the

altar before the Lord, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small,

and bring it within the veil:

13 And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the Lord, that the

cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat that is upon the

testimony, that he die not:

14 And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with

his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall

he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the

people, and bring his blood within the veil, and do with that blood as

he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy

seat, and before the mercy seat:

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the

uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their

transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle

of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their

uncleanness.

17 And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when

he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out,

and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for

all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the Lord, and make

an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of

the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round

about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven

times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the

children of Israel.

20 And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the

tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live

goat:

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat,

and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and

all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head

of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the

wilderness:

22 And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not

inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and

shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the

holy place, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on

his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the

burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for

the people.

25 And the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes,

and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin

offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy

place, shall one carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in

the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh

in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh

month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and

do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger

that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to

cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sins before the Lord.

31 It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your

souls, by a statute for ever.

32 And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to

minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the

atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, even the holy garments:

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall

make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the

altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the

people of the congregation.

34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an

atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins once a year. And

he did as the Lord commanded Moses.

LEV 17 02/14

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of

Israel, and say unto them; This is the thing which the Lord hath

commanded, saying,

3 What man soever there be of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox,

or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp,

4 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation, to offer an offering unto the Lord before the tabernacle

of the Lord; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood;

and that man shall be cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices,

which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto

the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the

priest, and offer them for peace offerings unto the Lord.

6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the Lord at

the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the fat for a

sweet savour unto the Lord.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom

they have gone a-whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them

throughout their generations.

8 And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of

Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a

burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation, to offer it unto the Lord; even that man shall be cut off

from among his people.

10 And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the

strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I

will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut

him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you

upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood

that maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall

eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat

blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the

strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast

or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and

cover it with dust.

14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life

thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the

blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood

thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which

was torn with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a

stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water,

and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall bear his

iniquity.

LEV 18

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I am the Lord

your God.

3 After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not

do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you,

shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I

am the Lord your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man

do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord.

6 None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to

uncover their nakedness: I am the Lord.

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt

thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her

nakedness.

8 The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy

father's nakedness.

9 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter

of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their

nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter,

even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own

nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy

father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is

thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she

is thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou

shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt.

15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is

thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is

thy brother's nakedness.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter,

neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter,

to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is

wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex her, to uncover

her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.

19 Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedneiss,

as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to

defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to

Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is

abomination.

23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith:

neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is

confusion.

24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the

nations are defiled which I cast out before you:

25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof

upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not

commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor

any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were

before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued

out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls

that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of

these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye

defile not yourselves therein: I am the Lord your God.

LEV 19

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say

unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the Lord your God am holy.

3 Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and keep my

sabbaths: I am the Lord your God.

4 Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the

Lord your God.

5 And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord, ye shall

offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if

aught remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall

not be accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he

hath profaned the hallowed thing of the Lord: and that soul shall be cut

off from among his people.

9 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap

the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy

harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather

every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and

stranger: I am the Lord your God.

11 Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to

another.

12 And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane

the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

13 Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of

him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the

morning.

14 Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock before the

blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the Lord.

15 Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect

the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in

righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people:

neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: Iam the

Lord.

17 Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any

wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.

18 Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of

thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the

Lord.

19 Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with

a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither

shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid,

betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her;

she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was

not free.

21 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the Lord, unto the door

of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass

offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the

trespass offering before the Lord for his sin which he hath done: and

the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

23 And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all

manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as

uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it

shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise

the Lord withal.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may

yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the Lord your God.

26 Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use

enchantment, nor observe times.

27 Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar

the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print

any marks upon you: I am the Lord.

29 Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the

land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the

Lord.

31 Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after

wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the Lord your God.

32 Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the

old man, and fear thy God: I am the Lord.

33 And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex

him.

34 But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born

among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in

the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

35 Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight,

or in measure.

36 Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye

have: I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of

Egypt.

37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and

do them: I am the Lord.

LEV 20 02/15

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of

the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that

giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the

people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from

among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to

defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the

man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and

will cut him off, and all that go a-whoring after him, to commit

whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

6 And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and

after wizards, to go a- whoring after them, I will even set my face

against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the Lord your

God.

8 And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the Lord which

sanctify you.

9 For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely

put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall

be upon him.

10 And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he

that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and

the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his

father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their

blood shall be upon them.

12 And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely

be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon

them.

13 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of

them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death;

their blood shall be upon them.

14 And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they

shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness

among you.

15 And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and

ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou

shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death;

their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his

mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it

is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their

people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his

iniquity.

18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall

uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath

uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off

from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor

of thy father's sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear

their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his

uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing:

he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do

them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not

out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out

before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I

abhorred them.

24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will

give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey:

I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people.

25 Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean,

and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls

abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that

creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Lord am holy, and have

severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

27 A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard,

shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their

blood shall be upon them.

LEV 21

1 And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of

Aaron, and say unto them, There shall none be defiled for the dead among

his people:

2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, that is, for his mother, and

for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his

brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no

husband; for her may he be defiled.

4 But he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people,

to profane himself.

5 They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave

off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their

God: for the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and the bread of their

God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall

they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his

God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy

God: he shall be holy unto thee: for I the Lord, which sanctify you, am

holy.

9 And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the

whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head

the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the

garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his

father, or for his mother;

12 Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary

of his God; for the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I

am the Lord.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall

he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the Lord do

sanctify him.

16 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their

generations that hath any blemish, let him not approach to offer the

bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach:

a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing

superfluous,

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbacked, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be

scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken;

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come

nigh to offer the offerings of the Lord made by fire: he hath a blemish;

he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the most holy, and of the

holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the veil, nor come nigh unto the altar,

because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the

Lord do sanctify them.

24 And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the

children of Israel.

LEV 22

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they separate themselves from

the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my

holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: I am the Lord.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed among your

generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of

Israel hallow unto the Lord, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul

shall be cut off from my presence: I am the Lord.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a running

issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And whoso

toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed

goeth from him;

5 Or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made

unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever

uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and

shall not eat of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat

of the holy things; because it is his food.

8 That which dieth of itself, or is torn with beasts, he shall not eat

to defile himself therewith: I am the Lord.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, lest they bear sin for it,

and die therefore, if they profane it: I the Lord do sanctify them.

10 There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the

priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy any soul with his money, he shall eat of it,

and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger, she may not

eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no

child, and is returned unto her father's house, as in her youth, she

shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat

thereof.

14 And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the

fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the priest with the

holy thing.

15 And they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel,

which they offer unto the Lord;

16 Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their

holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them.

17 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of

Israel, and say unto them, Whatsoever he be of the house of Israel, or

of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his

vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the

Lord for a burnt offering;

19 Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the

beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall

not be acceptable for you.

21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord

to accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or sheep, it

shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed,

ye shall not offer these unto the Lord, nor make an offering by fire of

them upon the altar unto the Lord.

23 Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking

in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a

vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the Lord that which is bruised, or crushed,

or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your

land.

25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God

of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be

in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it

shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and

thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the

Lord.

28 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both

in one day.

29 And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the Lord,

offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until

the morrow: I am the Lord.

31 Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but I will be hallowed among

the children of Israel: I am the Lord which hallow you,

33 That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the

Lord.

LEV 23

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the

feast of the Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even

these are my feasts.

3 Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of

rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the

sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings.

4 These are the feasts of the Lord, even holy convocations, which ye

shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lord's

passover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened

bread unto the Lord: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no

servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord seven days:

in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work

therein.

9 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come

into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof,

then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the

priest:

11 And he shall wave the sheaf before the Lord, to be accepted for you:

on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without

blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the Lord.

13 And the meat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour

mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the Lord for a sweet

savour: and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part

of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears,

until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God:

it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your

dwellings.

15 And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from

the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths

shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty

days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the Lord.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth

deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baken with leaven;

they are the firstfruits unto the Lord.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the

first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a

burnt offering unto the Lord, with their meat offering, and their drink

offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the

Lord.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and

two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for

a wave offering before the Lord, with the two lambs: they shall be holy

to the Lord for the priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy

convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be

a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean

riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt

thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the

poor, and to the stranger: I am the Lord your God.

23 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in

the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of

blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering

made by fire unto the Lord.

26 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

27 Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of

atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall

afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of

atonement, to make an atonement for you before the Lord your God.

29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same

day, he shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the

same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever

throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your

souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall

ye celebrate your sabbath.

33 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this

seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the

Lord.

35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile

work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord: on

the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer

an offering made by fire unto the Lord: it is a solemn assembly; and ye

shall do no servile work therein.

37 These are the feasts of the Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy

convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord, a burnt

offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every

thing upon his day:

38 Beside the sabbaths of the Lord, and beside your gifts, and beside

all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give

unto the Lord.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered

in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the Lord seven

days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall

be a sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees,

branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of

the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the Lord seven days in the year. It

shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it

in the seventh month.

42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born

shall dwell in booths:

43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to

dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the

Lord your God.

44 And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the

Lord.

LEV 24 02/16

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil

olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the veil of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the

congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning

before the Lord continually: it shall be a statute for ever in your

generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the Lord

continually.

5 And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two

tenth deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table

before the Lord.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be on

the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

8 Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the Lord continually,

being taken from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant.

9 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the

holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the Lord

made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian,

went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish

woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp;

11 And the Israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name of the Lord, and

cursed. And they brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name was

Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan:)

12 And they put him in ward, that the mind of the Lord might be shewed

them.

13 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that

heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation

stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever

curseth his God shall bear his sin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the Lord, he shall surely be put

to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well

the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the

name of the Lord, shall be put to death.

17 And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so

shall it be done to him;

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a

blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth

a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one

of your own country: for I am the Lord your God.

23 And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring

forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones.

And the children of Israel did as the Lord commanded Moses.

LEV 25

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come

into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a sabbath unto

the Lord.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy

vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a

sabbath for the Lord: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy

vineyard.

5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not

reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year

of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for

thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy

stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all

the increase thereof be meat.

8 And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times

seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto

thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth

day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the

trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty

throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a

jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and

ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow,

neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes

in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it is the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the

increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his

possession.

14 And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbour, or buyest aught of thy

neighbour's hand, ye shall not oppress one another:

15 According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of

thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he

shall sell unto thee:

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price

thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the

price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth

he sell unto thee.

17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy

God: for I am the Lord your God.

18 Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do

them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and

dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we

shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it

shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of old fruit until the

ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

23 The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; for ye

are strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption

for the land.

25 If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his

possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he

redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem

it;

27 Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the

overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his

possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold

shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of

jubile: and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his

possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may

redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year may

he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the

house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him

that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the

jubile.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them

shall be counted as the fields of the country: they may be redeemed, and

they shall go out in the jubile.

32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Levites, and the houses of the

cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.

33 And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold,

and the city of his possession, shall go out in the year of jubile: for

the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the

children of Israel.

34 But the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it

is their perpetual possession.

35 And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then

thou shalt relieve him: yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner;

that he may live with thee.

36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy

brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy

victuals for increase.

38 I am the Lord your God, which brought you forth out of the land of

Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

39 And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold

unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee,

and shall serve thee unto the year of jubile:

41 And then shall he depart from thee, both he and his children with

him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of

his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of

Egypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen.

43 Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour; but shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be

of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen

and bondmaids.

45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you,

of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which

they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you,

to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bondmen for ever:

but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one

over another with rigour.

47 And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that

dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or

sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren

may redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is

nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he

may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he

was sold to him unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale shall

be according unto the number of years, according to the time of an hired

servant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give

again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought

for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he

shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him

again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other

shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed in these years, then he shall go out in the

year of jubile, both he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants

whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

LEV 26

1 Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a

standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land,

to bow down unto it: for I am the Lord your God.

2 Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the Lord.

3 If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her

increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall

reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and

dwell in your land safely.

6 And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none

shall make you afraid: and I will rid evil beasts out of the land,

neither shall the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the

sword.

8 And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall

put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by

the sword.

9 For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply

you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the

new.

11 And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor

you.

12 And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my

people.

13 I am the Lord your God, which brought you forth out of the land of

Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bands

of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these

commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my

judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break

my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror,

consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and

cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your

enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your

enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when

none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will

punish you seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven

as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not

yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their

fruits.

21 And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will

bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your

children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your

high ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk

contrary unto me;

24 Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet

seven times for your sins.

25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of

my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I

will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the

hand of the enemy.

26 And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake

your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by

weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary

unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will

chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your

daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and

cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall

abhor you.

31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto

desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which

dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword

after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate,

and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and

enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest

in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into

their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken

leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and

they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when

none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies

shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in

your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall

they pine away with them.

40 If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their

fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that

also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them

into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be

humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant

with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I

will remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths,

while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the

punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my

judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I

will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them

utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the Lord their

God.

45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors,

whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the

heathen, that I might be their God: I am the Lord.

46 These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the Lord made

between him and the children of Israel in mount Sinai by the hand of

Moses.

LEV 27

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall

make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the Lord by thy

estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even

unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of

silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy

estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten

shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy

estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the

female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy

estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself

before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his

ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the Lord, all

that any man giveth of such unto the Lord shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for

a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the

exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a

sacrifice unto the Lord, then he shall present the beast before the

priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou

valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth part

thereof unto thy estimation.

14 And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the Lord,

then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the

priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add

the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be

his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the Lord some part of a field of his

possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof:

an homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy

estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall

reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto

the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then

he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and

it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to

another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto

the Lord, as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be the

priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the Lord a field which he hath bought,

which is not of the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation,

even unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in

that day, as a holy thing unto the Lord.

24 In the year of the jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it

was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the

sanctuary: twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lord's

firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep: it is

the Lord's.

27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according

to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth part of it thereto: or if it

be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the

Lord of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his

possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is most holy

unto the Lord.

29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but

shall surely be put to death.

30 And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of

the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's: it is holy unto the Lord.

31 And if a man will at all redeem aught of his tithes, he shall add

thereto the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of

whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the

Lord.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he

change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change

thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandments, which the Lord commanded Moses for the

children of Israel in mount Sinai.

BK04 NUMBERS

~~~~~~~

NUM 1 02/17

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the

tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in

the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel,

after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of

their names, every male by their polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war

in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of

the house of his fathers.

5 And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the

tribe of Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur.

6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

7 Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud:

of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

11 Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni.

12 Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

13 Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

15 Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.

16 These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of

their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

17 And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by their

names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of

the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their

families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the

names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 As the Lord commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of

Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their

generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from

twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were

forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their

families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of

them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male

from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were

fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families,

by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names,

from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Gad, were

forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families,

by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names,

from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were

threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their

families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the

names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth

to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were

fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their

families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the

names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth

to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were

fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by

their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward,

all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were

forty thousand and five hundred.

34 Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their

families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the

names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth

to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were

thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their

families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the

names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth

to war;

37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were

thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families,

by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names,

from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were

threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families,

by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names,

from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were

forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after

their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number

of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go

forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were

fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered,

and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one was for the house

of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by

the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that

were able to go forth to war in Israel;

46 Even all they that were numbered were six hundred thousand and three

thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered

among them.

48 For the Lord had spoken unto Moses, saying,

49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of

them among the children of Israel:

50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony,

and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it:

they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they

shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it

down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it

up: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his

own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony,

that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel:

and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Israel did according to all that the Lord

commanded Moses, so did they.

NUM 2

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard,

with the ensign of their father's house: far off about the tabernacle of

the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the

standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and

Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore

and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar:

and Nethaneel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of

Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and

four thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the son of Helon shall be captain

of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and

seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand

and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout

their armies. These shall first set forth.

10 On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben

according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben

shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and

six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the

captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of

Zurishaddai.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and

nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be

Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and

five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand

and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their

armies. And they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the

camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall

they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim

according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall

be Elishama the son of Ammihud.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty

thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Manasseh: and the captain of the

children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and

two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin

shall be Abidan the son of Gideoni.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and

five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were an hundred

thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. And

they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their

armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son

of Ammishaddai.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore

and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the

captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of Ocran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and

one thousand and five hundred.

29 Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captain of the children of

Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and

three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred

thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. They shall go

hindmost with their standards.

32 These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the

house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps

throughout their hosts were six hundred thousand and three thousand and

five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as

the Lord commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did according to all that the Lord

commanded Moses: so they pitched by their standards, and so they set

forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their

fathers.

NUM 3

1 These also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the

Lord spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the firstborn, and

Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were

anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 And Nadab and Abihu died before the Lord, when they offered strange

fire before the Lord, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no

children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in

the sight of Aaron their father.

5 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the

priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole

congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the

service of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the

congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the

service of the tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are

wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on

their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to

death.

11 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

12 And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of

Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the

children of Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine;

13 Because all the firstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all

the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn

in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the Lord.

14 And the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by

their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number

them.

16 And Moses numbered them according to the word of the Lord, as he was

commanded.

17 And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath,

and Merari.

18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families;

Libni, and Shimei.

19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram, and Izehar, Hebron,

and Uzziel.

20 And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These

are the families of the Levites according to the house of their

fathers.

21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the

Shimites: these are the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the

males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of

them were seven thousand and five hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle

westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites shall be

Eliasaph the son of Lael.

25 And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the

congregation shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering

thereof, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the

court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the

cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the

Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the

Uzzielites: these are the families of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were

eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the

tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the

Kohathites shall be Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.

31 And their charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the

candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith

they minister, and the hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief

of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of

the sanctuary.

33 Of Merari was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the

Mushites: these are the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all

the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two

hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari

was Zuriel the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of the

tabernacle northward.

36 And under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the

boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof,

and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that

serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and

their pins, and their cords.

38 But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even

before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and

Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge

of the children of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be

put to death.

39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered

at the commandment of the Lord, throughout their families, all the males

from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

40 And the Lord said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males

of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the

number of their names.

41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the Lord) instead of all

the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the

Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children

of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered, as the Lord commanded him, all the firstborn

among the children of Israel.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old

and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two

thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of

Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the

Levites shall be mine: I am the Lord.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and

threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel,

which are more than the Levites;

47 Thou shalt even take five shekels apiece by the poll, after the

shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (the shekel is twenty

gerahs:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to

be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.

49 And Moses took the redemption money of them that were over and above

them that were redeemed by the Levites:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; a

thousand three hundred and threescore and five shekels, after the shekel

of the sanctuary:

51 And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to

his sons, according to the word of the Lord, as the Lord commanded

Moses.

NUM 4 02/18

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after

their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that

enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the

congregation.

4 This shall be the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of

the congregation, about the most holy things:

5 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and

they shall take down the covering veil, and cover the ark of testimony

with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread

over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof.

7 And upon the table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and

put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to

cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same

with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the

light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the

oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering

of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a bar.

11 And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and

cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves

thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they

minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover

them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar:

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a

purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they

minister about it, even the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels,

and the basins, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon

it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the

sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set

forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it: but they

shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the

burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest pertaineth

the oil for the light, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat

offering, and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the

tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the

vessels thereof.

17 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among

the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they

approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and

appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered,

lest they die.

21 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of

their fathers, by their families;

23 From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou

number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in

the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and

for burdens:

25 And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the

tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the

badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of

the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the

gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round

about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and

all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of

the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their

service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the

tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge shall be under the

hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

29 As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their

families, by the house of their fathers;

30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou

number them, every one that entereth into the service, to do the work of

the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And this is the charge of their burden, according to all their

service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the

tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets

thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and

their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all

their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the

charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according

to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the

hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the

sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of

their fathers,

35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one

that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the

congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two

thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites,

all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which

Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the Lord by

the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their

families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one

that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the

congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by

the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and

thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of

Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the

congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the

commandment of the Lord.

42 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari,

throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one

that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the

congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were

three thousand and two hundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of

Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the Lord

by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and

the chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house

of their fathers,

47 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one

that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the

burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five

hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the Lord they were numbered by the

hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his

burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the Lord commanded Moses.

NUM 5

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every

leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by

the dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put

them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp:

as the Lord spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit

any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the Lord, and that

person be guilty;

7 Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall

recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the

fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath

trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let

the trespass be recompensed unto the Lord even to the priest; beside the

ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel,

which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man

giveth the priest, it shall be his.

11 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's

wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her

husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness

against her, neither she be taken with the manner;

14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his

wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him,

and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring

her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he

shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an

offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to

remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the Lord:

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the

dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and

put it into the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the Lord, and uncover the

woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is

the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter

water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman,

If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to

uncleanness with another instead of thy husband, be thou free from this

bitter water that causeth the curse:

20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and if

thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and

the priest shall say unto the woman, The Lord make thee a curse and an

oath among thy people, when the Lord doth make thy thigh to rot, and thy

belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to

make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot: And the woman shall say,

Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot

them out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth

the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her,

and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's

hand, and shall wave the offering before the Lord, and offer it upon the

altar:

26 And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the

memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause

the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to

pass, that, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her

husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and

become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and

the woman shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be

free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to another

instead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous

over his wife, and shall set the woman before the Lord, and the priest

shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman shall

bear her iniquity.

NUM 6

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man

or woman shall separate themselves to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to

separate themselves unto the Lord:

3 He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink

no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink

any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of

the vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come

upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth

himself unto the Lord, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the

hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the Lord he shall come at

no dead body.

7 He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother,

for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the

consecration of his God is upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the Lord.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head

of his consecration; then he shall shave his head in the day of his

cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young

pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation:

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other

for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned

by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the Lord the days of his separation, and

shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass offering: but the

days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was

defiled.

13 And this is the law of the Nazarite, when the days of his separation

are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of

the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the Lord, one he lamb of the

first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the

first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without

blemish for peace offerings,

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with

oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat

offering, and their drink offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring them before the Lord, and shall offer his

sin offering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto

the Lord, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer

also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door

of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the

head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the

sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one

unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall

put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his

separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lord:

this is holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder:

and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering

unto the Lord for his separation, beside that that his hand shall get:

according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his

separation.

22 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall

bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 The Lord bless thee, and keep thee:

25 The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

26 The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

27 And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel; and I will

bless them.

NUM 7 02/19

1 And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up the

tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the

instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had

anointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who

were the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered,

offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the Lord, six covered wagons,

and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox:

and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

5 Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle

of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every

man according to his service.

6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the

Levites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according

to their service:

8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari,

according unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron

the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the

sanctuary belonging unto them was that they should bear upon their

shoulders.

10 And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar in the day that

it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the

altar.

11 And the Lord said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each

prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 And he that offered his offering the first day was Nahshon the son of

Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah:

13 And his offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an

hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after

the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour

mingled with oil for a meat offering:

14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

16 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nahshon

the son of Amminadab.

18 On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did

offer:

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof

was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels,

after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour

mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nethaneel

the son of Zuar.

24 On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of

Zebulun, did offer:

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an

hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after

the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled

with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eliab the

son of Helon.

30 On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children

of Reuben, did offer:

31 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and

thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of

the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a

meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elizur the

son of Shedeur.

36 On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the

children of Simeon, did offer:

37 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an

hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after

the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled

with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Shelumiel

the son of Zurishaddai.

42 On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of

Gad, offered:

43 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and

thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of

the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a

meat offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eliasaph

the son of Deuel.

48 On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the

children of Ephraim, offered:

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an

hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the

shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with

oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elishama

the son of Ammihud.

54 On the eighth day offered Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the

children of Manasseh:

55 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and

thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of

the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a

meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gamaliel

the son of Pedahzur.

60 On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of

Benjamin, offered:

61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an

hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after

the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled

with oil for a meat offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five

he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Abidan

the son of Gideoni.

66 On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the

children of Dan, offered:

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an

hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after

the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled

with oil for a meat offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ahiezer

the son of Ammishaddai.

72 On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children

of Asher, offered:

73 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an

hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after

the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled

with oil for a meat offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Pagiel the

son of Ocran.

78 On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of

Naphtali, offered:

79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred

and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel

of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a

meat offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt

offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he

goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ahira the

son of Enan.

84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was

anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve

silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver weighing an hundred and thirty shekels, each

bowl seventy: all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and four

hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shekels

apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons

was an hundred and twenty shekels.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams

twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering:

and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty

and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the

first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it

was anointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to

speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from

off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the

two cherubims: and he spake unto him.

NUM 8

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lightest the lamps, the

seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

3 And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the

candlestick, as the Lord commanded Moses.

4 And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold, unto the shaft

thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was beaten work: according unto the

pattern which the Lord had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of

purifying upon them, and let them shave all their flesh, and let them

wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat offering, even fine

flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a

sin offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the

congregation: and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children

of Israel together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the Lord: and the children of

Israel shall put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall offer the Levites before the Lord for an offering of

the children of Israel, that they may execute the service of the Lord.

12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks:

and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a

burnt offering, unto the Lord, to make an atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and

offer them for an offering unto the Lord.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of

Israel: and the Levites shall be mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the

tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer

them for an offering.

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel;

instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all

the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.

17 For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine, both man

and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt

I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of

Israel.

19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons from

among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of

Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement

for the children of Israel: that there be no plague among the children

of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of

Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the Lord commanded

Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.

21 And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; and

Aaron offered them as an offering before the Lord; and Aaron made an

atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the

tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as

the Lord had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto

them.

23 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: from twenty and five

years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service of the

tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the

service thereof, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the

congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt

thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

NUM 9

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first

month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt,

saying,

2 Let the children of Israel also keep the passover at his appointed

season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his

appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all

the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the

passover.

5 And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at

even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the Lord

commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 And there were certain men, who were defiled by the dead body of a

man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and they came

before Moses and before Aaron on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man:

wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the

Lord in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the Lord

will command concerning you.

9 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of

your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a

journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lord.

11 The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it,

and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

12 They shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of

it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to

keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his

people: because he brought not the offering of the Lord in his appointed

season, that man shall bear his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover

unto the Lord; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according

to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both

for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered

the tabernacle, namely, the tent of the testimony: and at even there was

upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the

morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of

fire by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that

the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud

abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the Lord the children of Israel journeyed, and

at the commandment of the Lord they pitched: as long as the cloud abode

upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then

the children of Israel kept the charge of the Lord, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle;

according to the commandment of the Lord they abode in their tents, and

according to the commandment of the Lord they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and

that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether

it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud

tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel

abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they

journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the Lord they rested in the tents, and at the

commandment of the Lord they journeyed: they kept the charge of the

Lord, at the commandment of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

NUM 10

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make

them: that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for

the journeying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble

themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow but with one trumpet, then the princes, which are

heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall

go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the

south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their

journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow,

but ye shall not sound an alarm.

8 And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and

they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your

generations.

9 And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresseth

you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be

remembered before the Lord your God, and ye shall be saved from your

enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the

beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your

burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that

they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the Lord your

God.

11 And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the

second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the

testimony.

12 And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness

of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran.

13 And they first took their journey according to the commandment of the

Lord by the hand of Moses.

14 In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of

Judah according to their armies: and over his host was Nahshon the son

of Amminadab.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was

Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab

the son of Helon.

17 And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the

sons of Merari set forward, bearing the tabernacle.

18 And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their

armies: and over his host was Elizur the son of Shedeur.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was

Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph

the son of Deuel.

21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the sanctuary: and the other

did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward

according to their armies: and over his host was Elishama the son of

Ammihud.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was

Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan

the son of Gideoni.

25 And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward,

which was the rearward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over

his host was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel

the son of Ocran.

27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira

the son of Enan.

28 Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to

their armies, when they set forward.

29 And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses'

father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the Lord said,

I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good: for the

Lord hath spoken good concerning Israel.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own

land, and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how

we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of

eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what

goodness the Lord shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 And they departed from the mount of the Lord three days' journey: and

the ark of the covenant of the Lord went before them in the three days'

journey, to search out a resting place for them.

34 And the cloud of the Lord was upon them by day, when they went out of

the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise

up, Lord, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate

thee flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O Lord, unto the many thousands

of Israel.

NUM 11 02/20

1 And when the people complained, it displeased the Lord: and the Lord

heard it; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the Lord burnt

among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the

camp.

2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the Lord,

the fire was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place Taberah: because the fire of the

Lord burnt among them.

4 And the mixed multitude that was among them fell a-lusting: and the

children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to

eat?

5 We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers,

and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this

manna, before our eyes.

7 And the manna was as coriander seed, and the colour thereof as the

colour of bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or

beat it in a mortar, and baked it in pans, and made cakes of it: and the

taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon

it.

10 Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man

in the door of his tent: and the anger of the Lord was kindled greatly;

Moses also was displeased.

11 And Moses said unto the Lord, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy

servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou

layest the burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou

shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom, as a nursing father

beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou swarest unto their

fathers?

13 Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they

weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy

for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I

have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.

16 And the Lord said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the

elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and

officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the

congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the

spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall

bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself

alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against tomorrow,

and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the Lord,

saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in

Egypt: therefore the Lord will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten

days, nor twenty days;

20 But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be

loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the Lord which is

among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of

Egypt?

21 And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand

footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a

whole month.

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or

shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice

them?

23 And the Lord said unto Moses, Is the Lord's hand waxed short? thou

shalt see now whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the Lord, and

gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round

about the tabernacle.

25 And the Lord came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of

the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and

it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they

prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one

was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon

them; and they were of them that were written, but went not out unto the

tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad

do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, one of his young

men, answered and said, My lord Moses, forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? would God that all

the Lord's people were prophets, and that the Lord would put his spirit

upon them!

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 And there went forth a wind from the Lord, and brought quails from

the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on

this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about

the camp, and as it were two cubits high upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the

next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered

ten homers: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about

the camp.

33 And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed,

the wrath of the Lord was kindled against the people, and the Lord smote

the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place Kibrothhattaavah: because there

they buried the people that lusted.

35 And the people journeyed from Kibrothhattaavah unto Hazeroth; and

abode at Hazeroth.

NUM 12

1 And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian

woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the Lord indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not

spoken also by us? And the Lord heard it.

3 (Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon

the face of the earth.)

4 And the Lord spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto

Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And

they three came out.

5 And the Lord came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the

door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came

forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the

Lord will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto

him in a dream.

7 My servant Moses is not so, who is faithful in all mine house.

8 With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark

speeches; and the similitude of the Lord shall he behold: wherefore then

were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

9 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam

became leprous, white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and,

behold, she was leprous.

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the

sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have

sinned.

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when

he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Moses cried unto the Lord, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech

thee.

14 And the Lord said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face,

should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut out from the camp

seven days, and after that let her be received in again.

15 And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people

journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the

wilderness of Paran.

NUM 13

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give

unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye

send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Moses by the commandment of the Lord sent them from the wilderness

of Paran: all those men were heads of the children of Israel.

4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of

Zaccur.

5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.

6 Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.

8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun.

9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi.

11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the

son of Susi.

12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi.

15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.

16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land.

And Moses called Oshea the son of Nun Jehoshua.

17 And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto

them, Get you up this way southward, and go up into the mountain:

18 And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein,

whether they be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad;

and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in

strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there be

wood therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit

of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

21 So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin

unto Rehob, as men come to Hamath.

22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron; where Ahiman,

Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak, were. (Now Hebron was built

seven years before Zoan in Egypt.)

23 And they came unto the brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a

branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a

staff; and they brought of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of

grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.

26 And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the

congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to

Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation,

and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou

sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this is the

fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the

cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of

Anak there.

29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and

the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the

Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

30 And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at

once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up

against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had

searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we

have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants

thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great

stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the

giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in

their sight.

NUM 14

1 And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried;

and the people wept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against

Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had

died in the land of Egypt! or would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath the Lord brought us unto this land, to fall by the

sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not

better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return

into Egypt.

5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of

the congregation of the children of Israel.

6 And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were

of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying,

The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding good

land.

8 If the Lord delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and

give it us; a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only rebel not ye against the Lord, neither fear ye the people of the

land; for they are bread for us: their defence is departed from them,

and the Lord is with us: fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory

of the Lord appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all

the children of Israel.

11 And the Lord said unto Moses, How long will this people provoke me?

and how long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs which I

have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will

make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 And Moses said unto the Lord, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for

thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: for they have

heard that thou Lord art among this people, that thou Lord art seen face

to face, and that thy cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest

before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire

by night.

15 Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations

which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the Lord was not able to bring this people into the land

which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the

wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Lord be great, according

as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The Lord is longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and

transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, visiting the

iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth

generation.

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto

the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from

Egypt even until now.

20 And the Lord said, I have pardoned according to thy word:

21 But as truly as I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory

of the Lord.

22 Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles,

which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now

these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers,

neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

24 But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and

hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he

went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) Tomorrow

turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

26 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

27 How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur

against me? I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which

they murmur against me.

28 Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith the Lord, as ye have spoken

in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were

numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old

and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I sware

to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua

the son of Nun.

31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I

bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised.

32 But as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and

bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even

forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even

forty years, and ye shall know my breach of promise.

35 I the Lord have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil

congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness

they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and

made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a

slander upon the land,

37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died

by the plague before the Lord.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were

of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel: and the

people mourned greatly.

40 And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top

of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place

which the Lord hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the

Lord? but it shall not prosper.

42 Go not up, for the Lord is not among you; that ye be not smitten

before your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye

shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the Lord,

therefore the Lord will not be with you.

44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of

the covenant of the Lord, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

45 Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that

hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto Hormah.

NUM 15 02/21

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come

into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And will make an offering by fire unto the Lord, a burnt offering, or

a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your

solemn feasts, to make a sweet savour unto the Lord, of the herd, or of

the flock:

4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the Lord bring a meat

offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin

of oil.

5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou

prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals

of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of

wine, for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a

sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings unto the Lord:

9 Then shall he bring with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth

deals of flour mingled with half a hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an

offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb,

or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to

every one according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this

manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the

Lord.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your

generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour

unto the Lord; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for

the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your

generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that

sojourneth with you.

17 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come

into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye

shall offer up an heave offering unto the Lord.

20 Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave

offering: as ye do the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye

heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the Lord an heave

offering in your generations.

22 And if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which

the Lord hath spoken unto Moses,

23 Even all that the Lord hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from

the day that the Lord commanded Moses, and henceforward among your

generations;

24 Then it shall be, if aught be committed by ignorance without the

knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one

young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the Lord,

with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner,

and one kid of the goats for a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of

the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is

ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire

unto the Lord, and their sin offering before the Lord, for their ignorance:

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of

Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the

people were in ignorance.

27 And if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat

of the first year for a sin offering.

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth

ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the Lord, to make an

atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both

for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger

that sojourneth among them.

30 But the soul that doeth aught presumptuously, whether he be born in

the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul

shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the Lord, and hath broken his

commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity shall be

upon him.

32 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a

man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and

Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be

done to him.

35 And the Lord said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death:

all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him

with stones, and he died; as the Lord commanded Moses.

37 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them

fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations,

and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and

remember all the commandments of the Lord, and do them; and that ye seek

not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go

awhoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto

your God.

41 I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt,

to be your God: I am the Lord your God.

NUM 16

1 Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and

Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of

Reuben, took men:

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel,

two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the

congregation, men of renown:

3 And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron,

and said unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the

congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is among them:

wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the

Lord?

4 And when Moses heard it, he fell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even

tomorrow the Lord will shew who are his, and who is holy; and will cause

him to come near unto him: even him whom he hath chosen will he cause

to come near unto him.

6 This do; Take you censers, Korah, and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the Lord

tomorrow: and it shall be that the man whom the Lord doth choose, he

shall be holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi:

9 Seemeth it but a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath

separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to

himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the Lord, and to stand

before the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons

of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together

against the Lord: and what is Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

12 And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: which

said, We will not come up:

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that

floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou

make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk

and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou

put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the Lord, Respect not thou

their offering: I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt

one of them.

16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the

Lord, thou, and they, and Aaron, tomorrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye

before the Lord every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers;

thou also, and Aaron, each of you his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid

incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of

the tabernacle of the congregation: and the glory of the Lord appeared

unto all the congregation.

20 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

21 Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume

them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the

spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all

the congregation?

23 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the

tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of

Israel followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from

the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be

consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on

every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of

their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little

children.

28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the Lord hath sent me to do

all these works; for I have not done them of mine own mind.

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited

after the visitation of all men; then the Lord hath not sent me.

30 But if the Lord make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and

swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they go down

quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have

provoked the Lord.

31 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these

words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their

houses, and all the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their

goods.

33 They, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pit,

and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the

congregation.

34 And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them:

for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there came out a fire from the Lord, and consumed the two hundred

and fifty men that offered incense.

36 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

37 Speak unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the

censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they

are hallowed.

38 The censers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make

them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them

before the Lord, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be a sign

unto the children of Israel.

39 And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that

were burnt had offered; and they were made broad plates for a covering

of the altar:

40 To be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which

is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the Lord;

that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the Lord said to him by

the hand of Moses.

41 But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel

murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the

people of the Lord.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses

and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the

congregation: and, behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of the

Lord appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as

in a moment. And they fell upon their faces.

46 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from

off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation,

and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the

Lord; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the

congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he

put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was

stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven

hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation: and the plague was stayed.

NUM 17

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod

according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes according

to the house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name

upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod

shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation

before the testimony, where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, whom I shall choose,

shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the

children of Israel, whereby they murmur against you.

6 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their

princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their

fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron was among their

rods.

7 And Moses laid up the rods before the Lord in the tabernacle of

witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle

of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was

budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded

almonds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the Lord unto all the

children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 And the Lord said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the

testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels; and thou shalt

quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moses did so: as the Lord commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die,

we perish, we all perish.

13 Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the Lord shall

die: shall we be consumed with dying?

NUM 18 02/22

1 And the Lord said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father's house

with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy

sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father,

bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and minister

unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before the

tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle:

only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the

altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the

tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle:

and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the

altar: that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the

children of Israel: to you they are given as a gift for the Lord, to do

the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office

for every thing of the altar, and within the veil; and ye shall serve: I

have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift: and the

stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 And the Lord spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee the

charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the

children of Israel; unto thee have I given them by reason of the

anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire:

every oblation of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every sin

offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they

shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it

shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine; the heave offering of their gift, with all the

wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto thee,

and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever:

every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the

wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the Lord,

them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto

the Lord, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall

eat of it.

14 Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring

unto the Lord, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine:

nevertheless the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the

firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou

redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels,

after the shekel of the sanctuary, which is twenty gerahs.

17 But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the

firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: thou shalt

sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an

offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as the

right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of

Israel offer unto the Lord, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy

daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it is a covenant of salt for

ever before the Lord unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 And the Lord spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in

their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I am thy part

and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in

Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the

service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the

tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear sin, and die.

23 But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the

congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: it shall be a statute

for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel

they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an

heave offering unto the Lord, I have given to the Levites to inherit:

therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall

have no inheritance.

25 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the

children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your

inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the

Lord, even a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it

were the corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the

winepress.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the Lord of all your

tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give

thereof the Lord's heave offering to Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the

Lord, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of

it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best

thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the

increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it

is your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it

the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children

of Israel, lest ye die.

NUM 19

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the law which the Lord hath commanded,

saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red

heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, and upon which never came

yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her

forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face:

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and

sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation

seven times:

5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh,

and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and

cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh

in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest

shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his

flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and

lay them up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for

the congregation of the children of Israel for a water of separation: it

is a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes,

and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of

Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute

for ever.

11 He that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean seven

days.

12 He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh

day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then

the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and

purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the Lord; and that

soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was

not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet

upon him.

14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the

tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is

unclean.

16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open

fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean

seven days.

17 And for an unclean person they shall take of the ashes of the burnt

heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be put thereto

in a vessel:

18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and

sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the

persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain,

or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third

day, and on the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purify

himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be

clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that

soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath

defiled the sanctuary of the Lord: the water of separation hath not been

sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that

sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that

toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the

soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

NUM 20

1 Then came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into

the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh;

and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered

themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we

had died when our brethren died before the Lord!

4 And why have ye brought up the congregation of the Lord into this

wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in

unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines,

or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the

door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their

faces: and the glory of the Lord appeared unto them.

7 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron

thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall

give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of

the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses took the rod from before the Lord, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the

rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water

out of this rock?

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock

twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank,

and their beasts also.

12 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not,

to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall

not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 This is the water of Meribah, because the children of Israel strove

with the Lord, and he was sanctified in them.

14 And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus

saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travail that hath

befallen us:

15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a

long time; and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And when we cried unto the Lord, he heard our voice, and sent an

angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in

Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass

through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of

the water of the wells: we will go by the king's high way, we will not

turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy

borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out

against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high way:

and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I

will only, without doing any thing else, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him

with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore

Israel turned away from him.

22 And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed

from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor.

23 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of

the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into

the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye

rebelled against my word at the water of Meribah.

25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son:

and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the Lord commanded: and they went up into mount Hor

in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar

his son; and Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and

Eleazar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned

for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

NUM 21 02/23

1 And when king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell

that Israel came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Israel,

and took some of them prisoners.

2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the Lord, and said, If thou wilt indeed

deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their

cities.

3 And the Lord hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the

Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he

called the name of the place Hormah.

4 And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to

compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much

discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye

brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no

bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light

bread.

6 And the Lord sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the

people; and much people of Israel died.

7 Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we

have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that

he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the Lord said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it

upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten,

when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came

to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the

serpent of brass, he lived.

10 And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth.

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Ijeabarim, in the

wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sunrising.

12 From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon,

which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the

Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the

Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the Lord, What he did

in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of

Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence they went to Beer: that is the well whereof the Lord

spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them

water.

17 Then Israel sang this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by

the direction of the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the

wilderness they went to Mattanah:

19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

20 And from Bamoth in the valley that is in the country of Moab, to the

top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

21 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or

into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we

will go along by the king's high way, until we be past thy borders.

23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but

Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into

the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

24 And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his

land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the

border of the children of Ammon was strong.

25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities

of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had

fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of

his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the

city of Sihon be built and prepared:

28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of

Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the high places of

Arnon.

29 Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath

given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto

Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we

have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto Medeba.

31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof,

and drove out the Amorites that were there.

33 And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of

Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at

Edrei.

34 And the Lord said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him

into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to

him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at

Heshbon.

35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was

none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

NUM 22

1 And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of

Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho.

2 And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the

Amorites.

3 And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were

many: and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick

up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the

field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that

time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to Pethor,

which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call

him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they

cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are

too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them,

and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou

blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the

rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and

spake unto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you

word again, as the Lord shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab

abode with Balaam.

9 And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath

sent unto me, saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face

of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to

overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not

curse the people: for they are blessed.

13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of

Balak, Get you into your land: for the Lord refuseth to give me leave to

go with you.

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said,

Balaam refuseth to come with us.

15 And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than

they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of

Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do

whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me

this people.

18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak

would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the

word of the Lord my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may

know what the Lord will say unto me more.

20 And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come

to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall

say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with

the princes of Moab.

22 And God's anger was kindled because he went: and the angel of the

Lord stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding

upon his ass, and his two servants were with him.

23 And the ass saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, and his

sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and

went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the Lord stood in a path of the vineyards, a

wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord, she thrust herself unto

the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her

again.

26 And the angel of the Lord went further, and stood in a narrow place,

where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord, she fell down under

Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a

staff.

28 And the Lord opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam,

What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three

times?

29 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would

there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

30 And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou

hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do

so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the Lord opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the

Lord standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed

down his head, and fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the Lord said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten

thine ass these three times? behold, I went out to withstand thee,

because thy way is perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she

had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her

alive.

34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the Lord, I have sinned; for I knew

not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it

displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the Lord said unto Balaam, Go with the men: but only

the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam

went with the princes of Balak.

36 And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meet him

unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of Arnon, which is in the

utmost coast.

37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to

call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to

promote thee to honour?

38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any

power at all to say any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth,

that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto Kirjathhuzoth.

40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the

princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and

brought him up into the high places of Baal, that thence he might see

the utmost part of the people.

NUM 23

1 And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me

here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on

every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Balaam said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will

go: peradventure the Lord will come to meet me: and whatsoever he

sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to an high place.

4 And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven

altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the Lord put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto

Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice,

he, and all the princes of Moab.

7 And he took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath

brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, saying, Come,

curse me Jacob, and come, defy Israel.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom

the Lord hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold

him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among

the nations.

10 Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth part of

Israel? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be

like his!

11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee

to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which

the Lord hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another

place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost

part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from

thence.

14 And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah,

and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I

meet the Lord yonder.

16 And the Lord met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go

again unto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and

the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the

Lord spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear;

hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:

19 God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he

should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken,

and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and he hath blessed;

and I cannot reverse it.

21 He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen

perverseness in Israel: the Lord his God is with him, and the shout of a

king is among them.

22 God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an

unicorn.

23 Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any

divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of

Jacob and of Israel, What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself

as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and

drink the blood of the slain.

25 And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them

at all.

26 But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All

that the Lord speaketh, that I must do?

27 And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto

another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me

them from thence.

28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward

Jeshimon.

29 And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare

me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on

every altar.

NUM 24

1 And when Balaam saw that it pleased the Lord to bless Israel, he went

not, as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face

toward the wilderness.

2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents

according to their tribes; and the spirit of God came upon him.

3 And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath

said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of

the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side,

as the trees of lign aloes which the Lord hath planted, and as cedar

trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in

many waters, and his king shall be higher than Agag, and his kingdom

shall be exalted.

8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of

an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break

their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir

him up? Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth

thee.

10 And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands

together: and Balak said unto Balaam, I called thee to curse mine

enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three

times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto

great honour; but, lo, the Lord hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which

thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go

beyond the commandment of the Lord, to do either good or bad of mine own

mind; but what the Lord saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and I will

advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter

days.

15 And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath

said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of

the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a

trance, but having his eyes open:

17 I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there

shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel,

and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of

Sheth.

18 And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for

his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall

destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said,

Amalek was the first of the nations; but his latter end shall be that he

perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said,

Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless the Kenite shall be wasted, until Asshur shall carry

thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God

doeth this!

24 And ships shall come from the coast of Chittim, and shall afflict

Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Balak

also went his way.

NUM 25 02/24

1 And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom

with the daughters of Moab.

2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the

people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel joined himself unto Baalpeor: and the anger of the Lord was

kindled against Israel.

4 And the Lord said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and

hang them up before the Lord against the sun, that the fierce anger of

the Lord may be turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said unto the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men

that were joined unto Baalpeor.

6 And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his

brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of

all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were weeping before

the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest,

saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in

his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of

them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the

plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

9 And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath

turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zealous

for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in my

jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of an

everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an

atonement for the children of Israel.

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain

with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a

chief house among the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the

daughter of Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in

Midian.

16 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Vex the Midianites, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you

in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a

prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague

for Peor's sake.

NUM 26

1 And it came to pass after the plague, that the Lord spake unto Moses

and unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying,

2 Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from

twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that

are able to go to war in Israel.

3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab

by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the

Lord commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of

the land of Egypt.

5 Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, of

whom cometh the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the

Palluites:

6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the

Carmites.

7 These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered

of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.

9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. This is that

Dathan and Abiram, which were famous in the congregation, who strove

against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they

strove against the Lord:

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with

Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred

and fifty men: and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

12 The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the

Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of Jachin, the family

of the Jachinites:

13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the

Shaulites.

14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and

two hundred.

15 The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon, the family of the

Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family

of the Shunites:

16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the

Erites:

17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the

Arelites.

18 These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that

were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land

of Canaan.

20 And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the

family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: of

Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.

21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites:

of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

22 These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered

of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 Of the sons of Issachar after their families: of Tola, the family of

the Tolaites: of Pua, the family of the Punites:

24 Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of

the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of Issachar according to those that were

numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 Of the sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of

the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the

family of the Jahleelites.

27 These are the families of the Zebulunites according to those that

were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 The sons of Joseph after their families were Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the sons of Manasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites: and

Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of the Gileadites.

30 These are the sons of Gilead: of Jeezer, the family of the

Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites:

31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and of Shechem, the

family of the Shechemites:

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hepher, the

family of the Hepherites.

33 And Zelophehad the son of Hepher had no sons, but daughters: and the

names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah,

Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of

them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 These are the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the

family of the Shuthalhites: of Becher, the family of the Bachrites: of

Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.

36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the

Eranites.

37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that

were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These

are the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the

Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of Ahiram, the family

of the Ahiramites:

39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of

the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the

Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that

were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 These are the sons of Dan after their families: of Shuham, the family

of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were

numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 Of the children of Asher after their families: of Jimna, the family

of the Jimnites: of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the

family of the Beriites.

45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of

Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah.

47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that

were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four

hundred.

48 Of the sons of Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family

of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites:

49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the

Shillemites.

50 These are the families of Naphtali according to their families: and

they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four

hundred.

51 These were the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred

thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

53 Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to

the number of names.

54 To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt

give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given

according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be divided by lot: according to the

names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between

many and few.

57 And these are they that were numbered of the Levites after their

families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: of Kohath, the

family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites,

the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of

the Mushites, the family of the Korathites. And Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife was Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom

her mother bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron and

Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 And unto Aaron was born Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the

Lord.

62 And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand,

all males from a month old and upward: for they were not numbered among

the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given them

among the children of Israel.

63 These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest,

who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan near

Jericho.

64 But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the

priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the

wilderness of Sinai.

65 For the Lord had said of them, They shall surely die in the

wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of

Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

NUM 27

1 Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of

Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of

Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters;

Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before

the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of

the congregation, saying,

3 Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of

them that gathered themselves together against the Lord in the company

of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family,

because he hath no son? Give unto us therefore a possession among the

brethren of our father.

5 And Moses brought their cause before the Lord.

6 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt surely give them a

possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou

shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man

die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto

his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto

his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto

his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his

inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he

shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a statute

of judgment, as the Lord commanded Moses.

12 And the Lord said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and

see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy

people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the

strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their

eyes: that is the water of Meribah in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin.

15 And Moses spake unto the Lord, saying,

16 Let the Lord, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the

congregation,

17 Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and

which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the

congregation of the Lord be not as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 And the Lord said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man

in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the

congregation; and give him a charge in their sight.

20 And thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, that all the

congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel

for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord: at his word shall

they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the

children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the Lord commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set

him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the Lord

commanded by the hand of Moses.

NUM 28 02/25

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, and my

bread for my sacrifices made by fire, for a sweet savour unto me, shall

ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which

ye shall offer unto the Lord; two lambs of the first year without spot

day by day, for a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt

thou offer at even;

5 And a tenth part of an ephah of flour for a meat offering, mingled

with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil.

6 It is a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai

for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord.

7 And the drink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for

the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be

poured unto the Lord for a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of

the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a

sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

9 And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and

two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the

drink offering thereof:

10 This is the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual

burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering

unto the Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first

year without spot;

12 And three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil,

for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering,

mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat

offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a

sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a

bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of

an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout

the months of the year.

15 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the Lord shall be

offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 And in the fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of the

Lord.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: seven days shall

unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the first day shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner

of servile work therein:

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto

the Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first

year: they shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three

tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the

seven lambs:

22 And one goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which

is for a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days,

the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord:

it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink

offering.

25 And on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do

no servile work.

26 Also in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering

unto the Lord, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy

convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the

Lord; two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals

unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer them beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat

offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink

offerings.

NUM 29

1 And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have

an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of blowing

the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the Lord;

one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without

blemish:

3 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth

deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering, to make an atonement for

you:

6 Beside the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and the

daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings,

according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by

fire unto the Lord.

7 And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy

convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work

therein:

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the Lord for a sweet savour;

one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; they

shall be unto you without blemish:

9 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three

tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

11 One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the sin offering of

atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of

it, and their drink offerings.

12 And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy

convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto

the Lord seven days:

13 And ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a

sweet savour unto the Lord; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and

fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

14 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three

tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals

to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual

burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams,

fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,

for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number,

after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual

burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink

offerings.

20 And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the

first year without blemish;

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,

for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number,

after the manner:

22 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering,

and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of

the first year without blemish:

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for

the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after

the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual

burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of

the first year without spot:

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,

for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number,

after the manner:

28 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering,

and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

29 And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of

the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,

for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number,

after the manner:

31 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering,

his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs

of the first year without blemish:

33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,

for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number,

after the manner:

34 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering,

his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no

servile work therein:

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a

sweet savour unto the Lord: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the

first year without blemish:

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for

the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after

the manner:

38 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering,

and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These things ye shall do unto the Lord in your set feasts, beside

your vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and

for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your

peace offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the Lord

commanded Moses.

NUM 30

1 And Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children

of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lord hath command ed.

2 If a man vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an oath to bind his soul

with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all

that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the Lord, and bind herself by a bond,

being in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her

soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows

shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall

stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of

her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall

stand: and the Lord shall forgive her, because her father disallowed

her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered aught out

of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he

heard it: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound

her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard it; then he

shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her

lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the Lord shall

forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they

have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond

with an oath;

11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed

her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she

bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard

them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or

concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made

them void; and the Lord shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband

may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day;

then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her:

he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he

heard them.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard

them; then he shall bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes, which the Lord commanded Moses, between a man

and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her

youth in her father's house.

NUM 31 02/26

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou

be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto

the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the Lord of

Midian.

4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall

ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of

every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and

Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy

instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the Lord commanded Moses;

and they slew all the males.

8 And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were

slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of

Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and

their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their

flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their

goodly castles, with fire.

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of

beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto

Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children

of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which are by Jordan near

Jericho.

13 And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the

congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains

over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of

Balaam, to commit trespass against the Lord in the matter of Peor, and

there was a plague among the congregation of the Lord.

17 Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every

woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with

him, keep alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed

any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify both yourselves

and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all

work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood.

21 And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the

battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the Lord commanded Moses;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the

lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the

fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the

water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go

through the water.

24 And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be

clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast,

thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the

congregation:

27 And divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war

upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And levy a tribute unto the Lord of the men of war which went out to

battle: one soul of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beeves,

and of the asses, and of the sheep:

29 Take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for an

heave offering of the Lord.

30 And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take one portion of

fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks,

of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, which keep the

charge of the tabernacle of the Lord.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the Lord commanded Moses.

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had

caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand

sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not

known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was

in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five

hundred sheep:

37 And the Lord's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore

and fifteen.

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the Lord's

tribute was threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the

Lord's tribute was threescore and one.

40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of which the Lord's tribute

was thirty and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute, which was the Lord's heave offering, unto

Eleazar the priest, as the Lord commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the

men that warred,

43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation was three hundred

thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons;)

47 Even of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of

fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which

kept the charge of the tabernacle of the Lord; as the Lord commanded

Moses.

48 And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains

of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men

of war which are under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the Lord, what every man

hath gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings,

and tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the Lord.

51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, even all

wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the Lord, of

the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen

thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (For the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of

thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the

congregation, for a memorial for the children of Israel before the

Lord.

NUM 32

1 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great

multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land

of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle;

2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto

Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the

congregation, saying,

3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh,

and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,

4 Even the country which the Lord smote before the congregation of

Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this

land be given unto thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over

Jordan.

6 And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben,

Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from

going over into the land which the Lord hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the

land.

9 For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land,

they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should

not go into the land which the Lord had given them.

10 And the Lord's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years

old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto

Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me:

12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the son of

Nun: for they have wholly followed the Lord.

13 And the Lord's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them

wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the generation, that

had done evil in the sight of the Lord, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of

sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the Lord toward Israel.

15 For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in

the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here

for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel,

until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall

dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have

inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward;

because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.

20 And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go

armed before the Lord to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the Lord, until he

hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be subdued before the Lord: then afterward ye shall

return, and be guiltless before the Lord, and before Israel; and this

land shall be your possession before the Lord.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the Lord:

and be sure your sin will find you out.

24 Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and

do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses,

saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be

there in the cities of Gilead:

27 But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the

Lord to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the

son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of

Israel:

29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of

Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle, before

the Lord, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give

them the land of Gilead for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have

possessions among you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying,

As the Lord hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the Lord into the land of Canaan, that

the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan may be ours.

33 And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the

children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of

Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og

king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even

the cities of the country round about.

34 And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,

35 And Atroth, Shophan, and Jaazer, and Jogbehah,

36 And Bethnimrah, and Bethharan, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and

Kirjathaim,

38 And Nebo, and Baalmeon, (their names being changed,) and Shibmah: and

gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and

took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which was in it.

40 And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt

therein.

41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof,

and called them Havothjair.

42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called

it Nobah, after his own name.

NUM 33

1 These are the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out

of the land of Egypt with their armies under the hand of Moses and

Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the

commandment of the Lord: and these are their journeys according to their

goings out.

3 And they departed from Rameses in the first month, on the fifteenth

day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of

Israel went out with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, which the Lord had

smitten among them: upon their gods also the Lord executed judgments.

5 And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in

Succoth.

6 And they departed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which is in the

edge of the wilderness.

7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pihahiroth, which

is before Baalzephon: and they pitched before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pihahiroth, and passed through the midst

of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the

wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah.

9 And they removed from Marah, and came unto Elim: and in Elim were

twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they

pitched there.

10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of

Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and

encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.

14 And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Rephidim, where was no

water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderness of

Sinai.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at

Kibrothhattaavah.

17 And they departed from Kibrothhattaavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.

18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmonparez.

20 And they departed from Rimmonparez, and pitched in Libnah.

21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.

23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

26 And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped at Moseroth.

31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Benejaakan.

32 And they removed from Benejaakan, and encamped at Horhagidgad.

33 And they went from Horhagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah.

34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Eziongaber.

36 And they removed from Eziongaber, and pitched in the wilderness of

Zin, which is Kadesh.

37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge

of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the

Lord, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel

were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth

month.

39 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died

in mount Hor.

40 And king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land of

Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth.

44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Ijeabarim, in the border

of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in Dibongad.

46 And they removed from Dibongad, and encamped in Almondiblathaim.

47 And they removed from Almondiblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of

Abarim, before Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the

plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Bethjesimoth even unto Abelshittim

in the plains of Moab.

50 And the Lord spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near

Jericho, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are

passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

52 Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before

you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten

images, and quite pluck down all their high places:

53 And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell

therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your

families: and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the

fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall

be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your

fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before

you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them

shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex

you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I

thought to do unto them.

NUM 34 02/27

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, Wh en ye come into

the land of Canaan; (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an

inheritance, even the land of Canaan with the coasts thereof:)

3 Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by

the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of

the salt sea eastward:

4 And your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of Akrabbim,

and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south

to Kadeshbarnea, and shall go on to Hazaraddar, and pass on to Azmon:

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the river of

Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a

border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall

point out for you mount Hor:

8 From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the entrance of

Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad:

9 And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall

be at Hazarenan: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border from Hazarenan to Shepham:

11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side

of Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of

the sea of Chinnereth eastward:

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it

shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts

thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land

which ye shall inherit by lot, which the Lord commanded to give unto the

nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of

their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the

house of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and half the

tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance:

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on

this side Jordan near Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising.

16 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you:

Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by

inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the

son of Jephunneh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of

Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of

Jogli.

23 The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children

of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the

son of Shiphtan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the

son of Parnach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the

son of Azzan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son

of Shelomi.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the

son of Ammihud.

29 These are they whom the Lord commanded to divide the inheritance unto

the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

NUM 35

1 And the Lord spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near

Jericho, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the

inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give

also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them

shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their

beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites,

shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits

round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two

thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the

west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand

cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the

suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall

be six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that

he may flee thither: and to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty

and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give shall be of the possession of the

children of Israel: from them that have many ye shall give many; but

from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his

cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he

inheriteth.

9 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come

over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that

the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at unawares.

12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that

the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in

judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall ye have for

refuge.

14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities

shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel,

and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one

that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is

a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and

he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die,

and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to

death.

19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he

meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait,

that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him

shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of

blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him

any thing without laying of wait,

23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast

it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his

harm:

24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger

of blood according to these judgments:

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the

revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of

his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death

of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the

city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of

his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be

guilty of blood:

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the

death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the

slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you

throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the

mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person

to cause him to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer,

which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of

his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the

death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are:

for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the

blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I

dwell: for I the Lord dwell among the children of Israel.

NUM 36

1 And the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the

son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of

Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the

chief fathers of the children of Israel:

2 And they said, The Lord commanded my lord to give the land for an

inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded

by the Lord to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his

daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the

children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the

inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the

tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of

our inheritance.

4 And when the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall

their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto

they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the

inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of

the Lord, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well.

6 This is the thing which the Lord doth command concerning the daughters

of Zelophehad, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to

the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from

tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall keep

himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the

children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of

her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the

inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe;

but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself

to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the Lord commanded Moses, so did the daughters of

Zelophehad:

11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters

of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 And they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the

son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family

of their father.

13 These are the commandments and the judgments, which the Lord

commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel in the plains

of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

BK05 DEUTERONOMY

~~~~~~~~~~~

DEU 1 02/28

1 These be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel on this side

Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain over against the Red sea, between

Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

2 (There are eleven days' journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir

unto Kadeshbarnea.)

3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on

the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of

Israel, according unto all that the Lord had given him in commandment

unto them;

4 After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in

Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Astaroth in Edrei:

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this

law, saying,

6 The Lord our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long

enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites,

and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and

in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the

Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river

Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land

which the Lord sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to

give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you

myself alone:

10 The Lord your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day

as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (The Lord God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more

as ye are, and bless you, as he hath promised you!)

12 How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your

strife?

13 Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes,

and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is

good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made

them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over

hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and

officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes

between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his

brother, and the stranger that is with him.

17 Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small

as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the

judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto

me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and

terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the

Amorites, as the Lord our God commanded us; and we came to

Kadeshbarnea.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites,

which the Lord our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the Lord thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and

possess it, as the Lord God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; fear

not, neither be discouraged.

22 And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men

before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word

again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and I took twelve men of you, one of

a tribe:

24 And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the

valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it

down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is a good land

which the Lord our God doth give us.

26 Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the

commandment of the Lord your God:

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the Lord hated us,

he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into

the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren have discouraged our heart,

saying, The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great

and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the

Anakims there.

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 The Lord your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you,

according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the Lord thy God

bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went,

until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing ye did not believe the Lord your God,

33 Who went in the way before you, to search you out a place to pitch

your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go,

and in a cloud by day.

34 And the Lord heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware,

saying,

35 Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see

that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,

36 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it, and to him will I

give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he

hath wholly followed the Lord.

37 Also the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also

shalt not go in thither.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun, which standeth before thee, he shall go in

thither: encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.

39 Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your

children, which in that day had no knowledge between good and evil, they

shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall

possess it.

40 But as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness

by the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the Lord,

we will go up and fight, according to all that the Lord our God

commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye

were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the Lord said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight;

for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the

commandment of the Lord, and went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you,

and chased you, as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, even unto

Hormah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the Lord; but the Lord would not

hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye

abode there.

DEU 2

1 Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of

the Red sea, as the Lord spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many

days.

2 And the Lord spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast

of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they

shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not

so much as a foot breadth; because I have given mount Seir unto Esau for

a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall

also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the Lord thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand:

he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years

the Lord thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which

dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from

Eziongaber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the Lord said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend

with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a

possession; because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot for a

possession.

10 The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and

tall, as the Anakims;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims; but the Moabites

call them Emims.

12 The Horims also dwelt in Seir beforetime; but the children of Esau

succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt

in their stead; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the

Lord gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over the brook Zered. And we went

over the brook Zered.

14 And the space in which we came from Kadeshbarnea, until we were come

over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; until all the

generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the

Lord sware unto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the Lord was against them, to destroy them

from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead

from among the people,

17 That the Lord spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day:

19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon,

distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the

land of the children of Ammon any possession; because I have given it

unto the children of Lot for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in

old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims;

21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims; but the Lord

destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their

stead:

22 As he did to the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, when he

destroyed the Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and

dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And the Avims which dwelt in Hazerim, even unto Azzah, the

Caphtorims, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt

in their stead.)

24 Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold,

I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his

land: begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee

upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report

of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sihon

king of Heshbon with words of peace, saying,

27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will

neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water

for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet;

29 (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which

dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land

which the Lord our God giveth us.

30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the Lord

thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might

deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day.

31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his

land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at

Jahaz.

33 And the Lord our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and

his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the

men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to

remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of

the cities which we took.

36 From Aroer, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from the

city that is by the river, even unto Gilead, there was not one city too

strong for us: the Lord our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, nor unto

any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor

unto whatsoever the Lord our God forbad us.

DEU 3

1 Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and Og the king of

Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei.

2 And the Lord said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and

all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him

as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So the Lord our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of

Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him

remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we

took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the

kingdom of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside

unwalled towns a great many.

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon,

utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to

ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the

Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon

unto mount Hermon;

9 (Which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it

Shenir;)

10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto

Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold,

his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in Rabbath of the

children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits

the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is

by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave

I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites.

13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave

I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all

Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

14 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob unto the

coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi; and called them after his own name,

Bashanhavothjair, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gilead unto Machir.

16 And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even

unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river

Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon;

17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from Chinnereth

even unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, under Ashdothpisgah

eastward.

18 And I commanded you at that time, saying, The Lord your God hath

given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your

brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know

that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given

you;

20 Until the Lord have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto

you, and until they also possess the land which the Lord your God hath

given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his

possession, which I have given you.

21 And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all

that the Lord your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the Lord

do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the Lord your God he shall fight for

you.

23 And I besought the Lord at that time, saying,

24 O Lord God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and

thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can

do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond

Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

26 But the Lord was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me:

and the Lord said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of

this matter.

27 Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward,

and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine

eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

28 But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he

shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the

land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley over against Bethpeor.

DEU 4 03/01

1 Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the

judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go

in and possess the land which the Lord God of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye

diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord

your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the Lord did because of Baalpeor: for all

the men that followed Baalpeor, the Lord thy God hath destroyed them

from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the Lord your God are alive every one of

you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the Lord my

God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to

possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your

understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these

statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding

people.

7 For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as

the Lord our God is in all things that we call upon him for?

8 And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so

righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou

forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from

thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy

sons' sons;

10 Specially the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in

Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I

will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the

days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their

children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain

burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and

thick darkness.

12 And the Lord spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard

the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice.

13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to

perform, even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of

stone.

14 And the Lord commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and

judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to

possess it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of

similitude on the day that the Lord spake unto you in Horeb out of the

midst of the fire:

16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the

similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,

17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any

winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness

of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the

sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest

be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath

divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the Lord hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron

furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as

ye are this day.

21 Furthermore the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that

I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good

land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:

22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall

go over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord

your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the

likeness of any thing, which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God.

25 When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall

have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a

graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and shall do evil in the

sight of the Lord thy God, to provoke him to anger:

26 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye

shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan

to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly

be destroyed.

27 And the Lord shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be

left few in number among the heathen, whither the Lord shall lead you.

28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and

stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 But if from thence thou shalt seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt find

him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon

thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Lord thy God, and

shalt be obedient unto his voice;

31 (For the Lord thy God is a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee,

neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he

sware unto them.

32 For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since

the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side

of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this

great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

33 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of

the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of

another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war,

and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors,

according to all that the Lord your God did for you in Egypt before your

eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the Lord he is

God; there is none else beside him.

36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct

thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest

his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after

them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of

Egypt;

38 To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou

art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it

is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the

Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is

none else.

40 Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I

command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy

children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the

earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the

sunrising;

42 That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour

unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of

these cities he might live:

43 Namely, Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the

Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan,

of the Manassites.

44 And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45 These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which

Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of

Egypt,

46 On this side Jordan, in the valley over against Bethpeor, in the land

of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the

children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two

kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan toward the sun

rising;

48 From Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount

Sion, which is Hermon,

49 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of

the plain, under the springs of Pisgah.

DEU 5

1 And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the

statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may

learn them, and keep, and do them.

2 The Lord our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.

3 The Lord made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even

us, who are all of us here alive this day.

4 The Lord talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of

the fire,

5 (I stood between the Lord and you at that time, to shew you the word

of the Lord: for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up

into the mount;) saying,

6 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt,

from the house of bondage.

7 Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any

thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that

is in the waters beneath the earth:

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the

Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon

the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my

commandments.

11 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the

Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath

commanded thee.

13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou

shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy

manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of

thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy

manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that

the Lord thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a

stretched out arm: therefore the Lord thy God commanded thee to keep

the sabbath day.

16 Honour thy father and thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded

thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee,

in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

17 Thou shalt not kill.

18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou

covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his

maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 These words the Lord spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of

the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a

great voice: and he added no more. And he wrote them in two tables of

stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the

darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto

me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the Lord our God hath shewed us his glory and

his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire:

we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us:

if we hear the voice of the Lord our God any more, then we shall die.

26 For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the

living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and

lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the Lord our God shall say: and

speak thou unto us all that the Lord our God shall speak unto thee; and

we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the Lord heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me;

and the Lord said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this

people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that

they have spoken.

29 O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and

keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and

with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee

all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou

shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to

possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath commanded

you: ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in all the ways which the Lord your God hath commanded

you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may

prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

DEU 6

1 Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which

the Lord your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the

land whither ye go to possess it:

2 That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and

his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's

son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well

with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the Lord God of thy

fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and

honey.

4 Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God is one Lord:

5 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with

all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine

heart:

7 And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk

of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the

way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be

as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy

gates.

10 And it shall be, when the Lord thy God shall have brought thee into

the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to

Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and

wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which

thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the Lord, which brought thee forth out

of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by

his name.

14 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are

round about you;

15 (For the Lord thy God is a jealous God among you) lest the anger of

the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the

face of the earth.

16 Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye tempted him in Massah.

17 Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and

his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the

Lord: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and

possess the good land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers,

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the Lord hath

spoken.

20 And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the

testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord our God

hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt;

and the Lord brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand:

22 And the Lord shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt,

upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give

us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lord

our God, for our good always, that he might preserve us alive, as it is

at this day.

25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these

commandments before the Lord our God, as he hath commanded us.

DEU 7 03/02

1 When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou

goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the

Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and

the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations

greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt

smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with

them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt

not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve

other gods: so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and

destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and

break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their

graven images with fire.

6 For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God

hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people

that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The Lord did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye

were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all

people:

8 But because the Lord loved you, and because he would keep the oath

which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the Lord brought you out with

a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the

hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the Lord thy God, he is God, the faithful God,

which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his

commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he

will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his

face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the

judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments,

and keep, and do them, that the Lord thy God shall keep unto thee the

covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

13 And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will

also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn,

and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of

thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or

female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none

of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will

lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall

deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt

thou serve their gods; for that will be a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how

can I dispossess them?

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well remember what the

Lord thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt;

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the

wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the

Lord thy God brought thee out: so shall the Lord thy God do unto all the

people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover the Lord thy God will send the hornet among them, until they

that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the Lord thy God is among

you, a mighty God and terrible.

22 And the Lord thy God will put out those nations before thee by little

and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the

field increase upon thee.

23 But the Lord thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy

them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt

destroy their name from under heaven: there shall no man be able to

stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt

not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee,

lest thou be snared therein: for it is an abomination to the Lord thy

God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou

be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou

shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

DEU 8

1 All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to

do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which

the Lord sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee

these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee,

to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his

commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with

manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he

might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every

word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these

forty years.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his

son, so the Lord thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, to

walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks

of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and

pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not

lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose

hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lord thy

God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God, in not keeping his

commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee

this day:

12 Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses,

and dwelt therein;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy

gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God,

which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of

bondage;

15 Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were

fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water;

who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew

not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee

good at thy latter end;

17 And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath

gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for it is he that giveth

thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he

sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk

after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against

you this day that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the Lord destroyeth before your face, so shall

ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the Lord

your God.

DEU 9

1 Hear, O Israel: Thou art to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to

possess nations greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and

fenced up to heaven,

2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou

knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the

children of Anak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the Lord thy God is he which goeth

over before thee; as a consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he

shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and

destroy them quickly, as the Lord hath said unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the Lord thy God hath cast

them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the Lord hath

brought me in to possess this land: but for the wickedness of these

nations the Lord doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost

thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations

the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may

perform the word which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac,

and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore, that the Lord thy God giveth thee not this good

land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art a stiffnecked

people.

7 Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the Lord thy God to

wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the

land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious

against the Lord.

8 Also in Horeb ye provoked the Lord to wrath, so that the Lord was

angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even

the tables of the covenant which the Lord made with you, then I abode in

the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink

water:

10 And the Lord delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the

finger of God; and on them was written according to all the words, which

the Lord spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the

day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that

the Lord gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the

covenant.

12 And the Lord said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence;

for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted

themselves; they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I

commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore the Lord spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people,

and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from

under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than

they.

15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with

fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the Lord your God,

and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the

way which the Lord had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and

brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell down before the Lord, as at the first, forty days and

forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all

your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the Lord,

to provoke him to anger.

19 For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the Lord

was wroth against you to destroy you. But the Lord hearkened unto me at

that time also.

20 And the Lord was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I

prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with

fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as

small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended

out of the mount.

22 And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibrothhattaavah, ye provoked

the Lord to wrath.

23 Likewise when the Lord sent you from Kadeshbarnea, saying, Go up and

possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the

commandment of the Lord your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened

to his voice.

24 Ye have been rebellious against the Lord from the day that I knew

you.

25 Thus I fell down before the Lord forty days and forty nights, as I

fell down at the first; because the Lord had said he would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the Lord, and said, O Lord God, destroy not

thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy

greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty

hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the

stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the Lord was

not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because

he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest

out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

DEU 10 03/03

1 At that time the Lord said unto me, Hew thee two tables of stone like

unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee an ark

of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables

which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And I made an ark of shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like

unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in

mine hand.

4 And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten

commandments, which the Lord spake unto you in the mount out of the

midst of the fire in the day of the assembly: and the Lord gave them

unto me.

5 And I turned myself and came down from the mount, and put the tables

in the ark which I had made; and there they be, as the Lord commanded

me.

6 And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the

children of Jaakan to Mosera: there Aaron died, and there he was

buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his

stead.

7 From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to

Jotbath, a land of rivers of water s.

8 At that time the Lord separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of

the covenant of the Lord, to stand before the Lord to minister unto him,

and to bless in his name, unto this day.

9 Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the

Lord is his inheritance, according as the Lord thy God promised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, according to the first time, forty days

and forty nights; and the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also, and

the Lord would not destroy thee.

11 And the Lord said unto me, Arise, take thy journey before the people,

that they may go in and possess the land, which I sware unto their

fathers to give unto them.

12 And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to

fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to

serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the Lord, and his statutes, which I

command thee this day for thy good?

14 Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the Lord's thy God,

the earth also, with all that therein is.

15 Only the Lord had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose

their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more

stiffnecked.

17 For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God,

a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh

reward:

18 He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth

the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of

Egypt.

20 Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him

shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name.

21 He is thy praise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these

great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and

now the Lord thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for

multitude.

DEU 11

1 Therefore thou shalt love the Lord thy God, and keep his charge, and

his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, alway.

2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which have

not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the Lord your

God, his greatness, his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,

3 And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt

unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to

their chariots; how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as

they pursued after you, and how the Lord hath destroyed them unto this

day;

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this

place;

6 And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of

Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their

households, and their tents, and all the substance that was in their

possession, in the midst of all Israel:

7 But your eyes have seen all the great acts of the Lord which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this

day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye

go to possess it;

9 And that ye may prolong your days in the land, which the Lord sware

unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, a land that

floweth with milk and honey.

10 For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land

of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and

wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

11 But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and

valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 A land which the Lord thy God careth for: the eyes of the Lord thy

God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end

of the year.

13 And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my

commandments which I command you this day, to love the Lord your God,

and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

14 That I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the

first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and

thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest

eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn

aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;

17 And then the Lord's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the

heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit;

and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the Lord giveth

you.

18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your

soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as

frontlets between your eyes.

19 And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou

sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou

liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and

upon thy gates:

21 That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in

the land which the Lord sware unto your fathers to give them, as the

days of heaven upon the earth.

22 For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I

command you, to do them, to love the Lord your God, to walk in all his

ways, and to cleave unto him;

23 Then will the Lord drive out all these nations from before you, and

ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be

yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river

Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the Lord your God

shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye

shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

26 Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

27 A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your God, which I

command you this day:

28 And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the Lord your

God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go

after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord thy God hath brought thee in

unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the

blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.

30 Are they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth

down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champaign over

against Gilgal, beside the plains of Moreh?

31 For ye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the

Lord your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set

before you this day.

DEU 12

1 These are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in

the land, which the Lord God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it,

all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye

shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the

hills, and under every green tree:

3 And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn

their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their

gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 Ye shall not do so unto the Lord your God.

5 But unto the place which the Lord your God shall choose out of all

your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye

seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And thith er ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices,

and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and

your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your

flocks:

7 And there ye shall eat before the Lord your God, and ye shall rejoice

in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the

Lord thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every

man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which

the Lord your God giveth you.

10 But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Lord your

God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your

enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be a place which the Lord your God shall choose to

cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command

you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the

heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto

the Lord:

12 And ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God, ye, and your sons, and

your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the

Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as he hath no part nor

inheritance with you.

13 Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every

place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes,

there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all

that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates,

whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the Lord

thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat

thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as

water.

17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy

wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor

any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave

offering of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the Lord thy God in the place which the

Lord thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy

manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy

gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God in all that thou

puttest thine hands unto.

19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou

livest upon the earth.

20 When the Lord thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised

thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to

eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the Lord thy God hath chosen to put his name there

be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock,

which the Lord hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt

eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them:

the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life;

and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy

children after thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight

of the Lord.

26 Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take,

and go unto the place which the Lord shall choose.

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood,

upon the altar of the Lord thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices

shall be poured out upon the altar of the Lord thy God, and thou shalt

eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go

well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou

doest that which is good and right in the sight of the Lord thy God.

29 When the Lord thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee,

whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and

dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after

that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after

their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will

I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt not do so unto the Lord thy God: for every abomination to

the Lord, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even

their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their

gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add

thereto, nor diminish from it.

DEU 13 03/04

1 If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth

thee a sign or a wonder,

2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee,

saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let

us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer

of dreams: for the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye love

the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall walk after the Lord your God, and fear him, and keep his

commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave

unto him.

5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death;

because he hath spoken to turn you away from the Lord your God, which

brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house

of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lord thy God

commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the

midst of thee.

6 If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or

the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice

thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast

not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto

thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the

other end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall

thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal

him:

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to

put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath

sought to thrust thee away from the Lord thy God, which brought thee out

of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such

wickedness as this is among you.

12 If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the Lord thy God

hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and

have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and

serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and,

behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is

wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of

the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the

cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the

street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil

thereof every whit, for the Lord thy God: and it shall be an heap for

ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that

the Lord may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy,

and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto

thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep all

his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is

right in the eyes of the Lord thy God.

DEU 14

1 Ye are the children of the Lord your God: ye shall not cut yourselves,

nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath

chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations

that are upon the earth.

3 Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the

goat,

5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and

the pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two

claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of

them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the

coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they

are unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud,

it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their

dead carcase.

9 These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins

and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean

unto you.

11 Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the

ossifrage, and the osprey,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after

his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the

bat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall

not be eaten.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give

it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou

mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the Lord

thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field

bringeth forth year by year.

23 And thou shalt eat before the Lord thy God, in the place which he

shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy

wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy

flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the Lord thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to

carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the Lord thy God

shall choose to set his name there, when the Lord thy God hath blessed

thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine

hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth

after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for

whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the Lord

thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And the Levite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him;

for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of

thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,)

and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within

thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the Lord thy

God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

DEU 15

1 At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth

aught unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his

neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the Lord's release.

3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine

with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the Lord shall greatly

bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an

inheritance to possess it:

5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to

observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou

shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt

reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of

thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not

harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend

him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The

seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil

against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto

the Lord against thee, and it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when

thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the Lord thy God

shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine

hand unto.

11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command

thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy

poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 And if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto

thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let

him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him

go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy

floor, and out of thy winepress: of that wherewith the Lord thy God

hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of

Egypt, and the Lord thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this

thing today.

16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee;

because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust it through his ear unto the

door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy

maidservant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free

from thee; for he hath been worth a double hired servant to thee, in

serving thee six years: and the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all

that thou doest.

19 All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou

shalt sanctify unto the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work with the

firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

20 Thou shalt eat it before the Lord thy God year by year in the place

which the Lord shall choose, thou and thy household.

21 And if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or

have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the Lord thy

God.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: the unclean and the clean person

shall eat it alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon

the ground as water.

DEU 16

1 Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the Lord thy

God: for in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of

Egypt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the Lord thy God, of

the flock and the herd, in the place which the Lord shall choose to

place his name there.

3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat

unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou

camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest

remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the

days of thy life.

4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast

seven days; neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou

sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which

the Lord thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the Lord thy God shall choose to place his name

in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down

of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt roast and eat it in the place which the Lord thy God

shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy

tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day shall

be a solemn assembly to the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work

therein.

9 Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven

weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the Lord thy God with a

tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto

the Lord thy God, according as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God, thou, and thy son,

and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the

Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless,

and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the Lord thy God

hath chosen to place his name there.

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou

shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that

thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine:

14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy

daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the

stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the Lord thy God in

the place which the Lord shall choose: because the Lord thy God shall

bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands,

therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy

God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened

bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and

they shall not appear before the Lord empty:

17 Every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the

Lord thy God which he hath given thee.

18 Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the

Lord thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge

the people with just judgment.

19 Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons,

neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and

pervert the words of the righteous.

20 That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest

live, and inherit the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

21 Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of

the Lord thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any image; which the Lord thy God

hateth.

DEU 17 03/05

1 Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the Lord thy God any bullock, or sheep,

wherein is blemish, or any evilfavouredness: for that is an abomination

unto the Lord thy God.

2 If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the Lord

thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the

sight of the Lord thy God, in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the

sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and inquired

diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such

abomination is wrought in Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have

committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that

woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is

worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he

shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to

death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the

evil away from among you.

8 If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood

and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being

matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get

thee up into the place which the Lord thy God shall choose;

9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge

that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall shew thee the

sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place

which the Lord shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to

do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and

according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do:

thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to

the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto

the priest that standeth to minister there before the Lord thy God, or

unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the

evil from Israel.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more

presumptuously.

14 When thou art come unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee,

and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set

a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God

shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee:

thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to

return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as

the Lord hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that

way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not

away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

18 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that

he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is

before the priests the Levites:

19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of

his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the

words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn

not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to

the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his

children, in the midst of Israel.

DEU 18

1 The priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part

nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the Lord

made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the

Lord is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that

offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and they shall give unto

the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 The firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and

the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the Lord thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand

to minister in the name of the Lord, him and his sons for ever.

6 And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he

sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which

the Lord shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the Lord his God, as all his

brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the Lord.

8 They shall have like portions to eat, beside that which cometh of the

sale of his patrimony.

9 When thou art come into the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee,

thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his

daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an

observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a

necromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord: and

because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from

before thee.

13 Thou shalt be perfect with the Lord thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers

of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the Lord thy God hath not

suffered thee so to do.

15 The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of

thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the Lord thy God in Horeb in

the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the

Lord my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die

not.

17 And the Lord said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have

spoken.

18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto

thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them

all that I shall command him.

19 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my

words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him.

20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name,

which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name

of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the

Lord hath not spoken?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow

not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken,

but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid

of him.

DEU 19

1 When the Lord thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the Lord

thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their

cities, and in their houses;

2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land,

which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land,

which the Lord thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that

every slayer may flee thither.

4 And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he

may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in

time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and

his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the

head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he

die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is

hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he

was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for

thee.

8 And if the Lord thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy

fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy

fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command

thee this day, to love the Lord thy God, and to walk ever in his ways;

then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the Lord thy God

giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

11 But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise

up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one

of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and

deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the guilt of

innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old

time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land

that the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for

any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or

at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him

that which is wrong;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand

before the Lord, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in

those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the

witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his

brother;

19 Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his

brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth

commit no more any such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for

eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

DEU 20 03/06

1 When thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest horses,

and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for

the Lord thy God is with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of

Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the

priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto

battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint, fear not, and

do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you

against your enemies, to save you.

5 And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is

there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go

and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man

dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet

eaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in

the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken

her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle,

and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall

say, What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and

return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his

heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto

the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the

people.

10 When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim

peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee,

then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be

tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against

thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the Lord thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou

shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is

in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself;

and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the Lord thy God

hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from

thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people, which the Lord thy God doth give

thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; namely, the Hittites, and the

Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the

Jebusites; as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which

they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the Lord your

God.

19 When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it

to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe

against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them

down (for the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the

siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat,

thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks

against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

DEU 21

1 If one be found slain in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee

to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain

him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall

measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even

the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been

wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough

valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the

heifer's neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the Lord

thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of

the Lord; and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be

tried:

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man,

shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood,

neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O Lord, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed,

and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the

blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you,

when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the Lord.

10 When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the Lord thy

God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them

captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire

unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave

her head, and pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and

shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full

month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and

she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let

her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money,

thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou has humbled her.

15 If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they

have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the

firstborn son be hers that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he

hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the

son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by

giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning

of his strength; the right of the firstborn is his.

18 If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the

voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they

have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him

out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is

stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton,

and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die:

so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear,

and fear.

22 And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be

put to death, and thou hang him on a tree:

23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in

any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;)

that thy land be not defiled, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an

inheritance.

DEU 22

1 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide

thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy

brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not,

then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee

until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him

again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with

his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath

lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide

thyself.

4 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way,

and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up

again.

5 The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither

shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination

unto the Lord thy God.

6 If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or

on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting

upon the young, or upon the eggs, thou shalt not take the dam with the

young:

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee;

that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days.

8 When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for

thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall

from thence.

9 Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of

thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be

defiled.

10 Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and

linen together.

12 Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture,

wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13 If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name

upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found

her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring

forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city

in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter

unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I

found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my

daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders

of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred shekels of silver, and give

them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil

name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put

her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found

for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's

house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die:

because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her

father's house: so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they

shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the

woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

23 If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man

find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye

shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she

cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his

neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force

her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no

sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and

slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and

there was none to save her.

28 If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and

lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father

fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath

humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 A man shall not take his father's wife, nor discover his father's

skirt.

DEU 23 03/07

1 He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off,

shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to

his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the

Lord.

3 An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the

Lord; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the

congregation of the Lord for ever:

4 Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye

came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against thee Balaam the

son of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the Lord thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the

Lord thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the

Lord thy God loved thee.

6 Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for

ever.

7 Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not

abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the

congregation of the Lord in their third generation.

9 When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from

every wicked thing.

10 If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of

uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of

the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash himself with

water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp again.

12 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go

forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when

thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn

back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the Lord thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver

thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp

be holy: that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped

from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he

shall choose in one of thy gates, where it liketh him best: thou shalt

not oppress him.

17 There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of

the sons of Israel.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into

the house of the Lord thy God for any vow: for even both these are

abomination unto the Lord thy God.

19 Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury

of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother

thou shalt not lend upon usury: that the Lord thy God may bless thee in

all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to

possess it.

21 When thou shalt vow a vow unto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not slack

to pay it: for the Lord thy God will surely require it of thee; and it

would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even

a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the Lord thy God,

which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat

grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy

vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou

mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle

unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

DEU 24

1 When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass

that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some

uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and

give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another

man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of

divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his

house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be

his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the

Lord: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the Lord thy God

giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither

shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one

year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he

taketh a man's life to pledge.

7 If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of

Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief

shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and

do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I

commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 Remember what the Lord thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that

ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his

house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall

bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun

goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee: and it

shall be righteousness unto thee before the Lord thy God.

14 Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy,

whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land

within thy gates:

15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go

down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he

cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be sin unto thee.

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall

the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to

death for his own sin.

17 Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the

fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the

Lord thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this

thing.

19 When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a

sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be

for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the Lord

thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs

again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the

widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean

it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for

the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of

Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

DEU 25

1 If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment,

that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous,

and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the

judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face,

according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should

exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother

should seem vile unto thee.

4 Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child,

the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her

husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and

perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in

the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of

Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his

brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's

brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will

not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if

he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the

elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and

shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not

build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath

his shoe loosed.

11 When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one

draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that

smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity her.

13 Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a

small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just

measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land

which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

16 For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an

abomination unto the Lord thy God.

17 Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come

forth out of Egypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all

that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he

feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the Lord thy God hath given thee rest

from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the Lord thy God

giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out

the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

DEU 26 03/08

1 And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the Lord

thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest

therein;

2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which

thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lord thy God giveth thee, and

shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy

God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say

unto him, I profess this day unto the Lord thy God, that I am come unto

the country which the Lord sware unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it

down before the altar of the Lord thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the Lord thy God, A Syrian ready

to perish was my father, and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned

there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and

populous:

6 And the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon

us hard bondage:

7 And when we cried unto the Lord God of our fathers, the Lord heard our

voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our

oppression:

8 And the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and

with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs,

and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land,

even a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which

thou, O Lord, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the Lord thy

God, and worship before the Lord thy God:

11 And thou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the Lord thy God

hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and

the stranger that is among you.

12 When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine

increase the third year, which is the year of tithing, and hast given it

unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they

may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the Lord thy God, I have brought away the

hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the

Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow,

according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have

not transgressed thy commandments, neither have I forgotten them:

14 I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away

aught thereof for any unclean use, nor given aught thereof for the dead:

but I have hearkened to the voice of the Lord my God, and have done

according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people

Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our

fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 This day the Lord thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes

and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine

heart, and with all thy soul.

17 Thou hast avouched the Lord this day to be thy God, and to walk in

his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his

judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

18 And the Lord hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people,

as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his

commandments;

19 And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in

praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an holy

people unto the Lord thy God, as he hath spoken.

DEU 27

1 And Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep

all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the

land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up

great stones, and plaster them with plaster:

3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou

art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the Lord thy

God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the Lord

God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set

up these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou

shalt plaster them with plaster.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the Lord thy God, an altar of

stones: thou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the Lord thy God of whole stones: and

thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the Lord thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice

before the Lord thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very

plainly.

9 And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying,

Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this day thou art become the people of

the Lord thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the Lord thy God, and do his

commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are

come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph,

and Benjamin:

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and

Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 And the Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with

a loud voice,

15 Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an

abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and

putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say,

Amen.

16 Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all

the people shall say, Amen.

17 Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the

people shall say, Amen.

18 Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all

the people shall say, Amen.

19 Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger,

fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth

his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people

shall say, Amen.

22 Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father,

or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people

shall say, Amen.

24 Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people

shall say, Amen.

25 Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all

the people shall say, Amen.

26 Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do

them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

DEU 28

1 And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the

voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments

which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on

high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou

shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God.

3 Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the

field.

4 Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground,

and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of

thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store.

6 Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be

when thou goest out.

7 The Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be

smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and

flee before thee seven ways.

8 The Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and

in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the

land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

9 The Lord shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath

sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy

God, and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the

name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee.

11 And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy

body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in

the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give

the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine

hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the Lord shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou

shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken

unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this

day, to observe and to do them:

14 And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command

thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods

to serve them.

15 But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of

the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes

which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon

thee, and overtake thee:

16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the

field.

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the

increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be

when thou goest out.

20 The Lord shall send upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all

that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed,

and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings,

whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The Lord shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have

consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and

with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword,

and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until

thou perish.

23 And thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth

that is under thee shall be iron.

24 The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from

heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou

shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and

shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the

beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away.

27 The Lord will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the

emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be

healed.

28 The Lord shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and

astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness,

and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed

and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee.

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou

shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt

plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat

thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face,

and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine

enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and

thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long:

and there shall be no might in thine hand.

33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou

knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:

34 So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou

shalt see.

35 The Lord shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore

botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of

thy head.

36 The Lord shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over

thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and

there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among

all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee.

38 Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but

little in; for the locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink

of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt

not anoint thyself with the oil; for thine olive shall cast his fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them;

for they shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high;

and thou shalt come down very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be

the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue

thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou

hearkenedst not unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his

commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy

seed for ever.

47 Because thou servedst not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with

gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send

against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of

all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he

have destroyed thee.

49 The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of

the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou

shalt not understand;

50 A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of

the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land,

until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee either corn,

wine, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until

he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced

walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he

shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the

Lord thy God hath given thee.

53 And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons

and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the

siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress

thee:

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye

shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and

toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children

whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in

the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy

gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to

set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and

tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and

toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and

toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for

want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine

enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are

written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful

name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the Lord will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy

seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses,

and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which

thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the

book of this law, them will the Lord bring upon thee, until thou be

destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of

heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the

Lord thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do

you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to

destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from

off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of

the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods,

which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone.

65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the

sole of thy foot have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a

trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day

and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even

thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart

wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou

shalt see.

68 And the Lord shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way

whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye

shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man

shall buy you.

DEU 29 03/09

1 These are the words of the covenant, which the Lord commanded Moses to

make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, beside the

covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all

that the Lord did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh,

and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those

great miracles:

4 Yet the Lord hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see,

and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not

waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink:

that ye might know that I am the Lord your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og

the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the

Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manasseh.

9 Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may

prosper in all that ye do.

10 Ye stand this day all of you before the Lord your God; your captains

of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, with all the men of

Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp,

from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the Lord thy God, and

into his oath, which the Lord thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may establish thee today for a people unto himself, and that

he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath

sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

14 Neither with you only do I make this covenant and this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the Lord our

God, and also with him that is not here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came

through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone,

silver and gold, which were among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe,

whose heart turneth away this day from the Lord our God, to go and serve

the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that

beareth gall and wormwood;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he

bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in

the imagination of mine heart, to add drunkenness to thirst:

20 The Lord will not spare him, but then the anger of the Lord and his

jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are

written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lord shall blot out his

name from under heaven.

21 And the Lord shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of

Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in

this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up

after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say,

when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the

Lord hath laid upon it;

23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, and burning,

that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like

the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the Lord

overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto

this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the

Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them

forth out of the land of Egypt:

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom

they knew not, and whom he had not given unto them:

27 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against this land, to bring

upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

28 And the Lord rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath,

and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as it is this

day.

29 The secret things belong unto the Lord our God: but those things

which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we

may do all the words of this law.

DEU 30

1 And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee,

the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou shalt

call them to mind among all the nations, whither the Lord thy God hath

driven thee,

2 And shalt return unto the Lord thy God, and shalt obey his voice

according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children,

with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 That then the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity, and have

compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the

nations, whither the Lord thy God hath scattered thee.

4 If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from

thence will the Lord thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch

thee:

5 And the Lord thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers

possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and

multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy

seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy

soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the Lord thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and

on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the Lord, and do all his

commandments which I command thee this day.

9 And the Lord thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine

hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in

the fruit of thy land, for good: for the Lord will again rejoice over

thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his

commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law,

and if thou turn unto the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with

all thy soul.

11 For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is not hidden

from thee, neither is it far off.

12 It is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us

to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go

over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do

it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart,

that thou mayest do it.

15 See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and

evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to love the Lord thy God, to walk in

his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his

judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the Lord thy God

shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt

be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that

ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over

Jordan to go to possess it.

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have

set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose

life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey his

voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy life, and the

length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord

sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give

them.

DEU 31

1 And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day;

I can no more go out and come in: also the Lord hath said unto me, Thou

shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The Lord thy God, he will go over before thee, and he will destroy

these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Joshua,

he shall go over before thee, as the Lord hath said.

4 And the Lord shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of

the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And the Lord shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto

them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for

the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail

thee, nor forsake thee.

7 And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all

Israel, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this

people unto the land which the Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to

give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the Lord, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee,

he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be

dismayed.

9 And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons

of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and unto all

the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in

the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Israel is come to appear before the Lord thy God in the

place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel

in their hearing.

12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy

stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may

learn, and fear the Lord your God, and observe to do all the words of

this law:

13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear,

and learn to fear the Lord your God, as long as ye live in the land

whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

14 And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou

must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the

congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went,

and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the Lord appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and

the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy

fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a-whoring after the gods

of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will

forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will

forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be

devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they

will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God

is not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which

they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children

of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for

me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto

their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have

eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they turn unto

other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen

them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it

shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know their

imagination which they go about, even now, before I have brought them

into the land which I sware.

22 Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the

children of Israel.

23 And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, Be strong and

of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the

land which I sware unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words

of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant

of the Lord, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the

covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness

against thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet

alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and

how much more after my death?

28 Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that

I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to

record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves,

and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will

befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of

the Lord, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the

words of this song, until they were ended.

DEU 32 03/10 HD:22

1 Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words

of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew,

as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the

grass:

3 Because I will publish the name of the Lord: ascribe ye greatness unto

our God.

4 He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a

God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he.

5 They have corrupted themselves, their spot is not the spot of his

children: they are a perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus requite the Lord, O foolish people and unwise? is not he

thy father that hath bought thee? hath he not made thee, and

established thee?

7 Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask

thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he

separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to

the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the Lord's portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his

inheritance.

10 He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness;

he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his

eye.

11 As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young,

spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 So the Lord alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with

him.

13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat

the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck honey out of the

rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the

breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou

didst drink the pure blood of the grape.

15 But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art

grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which

made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation.

16 They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations

provoked they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not,

to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten

God that formed thee.

19 And when the Lord saw it, he abhorred them, because of the provoking

of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end

shall be: for they are a very froward generation, children in whom is no

faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have

provoked me to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to

jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger

with a foolish nation.

22 For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest

hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the

foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and

with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them,

with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young

man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the

remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their

adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should

say, Our hand is high, and the Lord hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any

understanding in them.

29 O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would

consider their latter end!

30 How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight,

except their Rock had sold them, and the Lord had shut them up?

31 For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being

judges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of

Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter:

33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my

treasures?

35 To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in

due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that

shall come upon them make haste.

36 For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his

servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut

up, or left.

37 And he shall say, Where are their gods, their rock in whom they

trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of

their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be your

protection.

39 See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill,

and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can

deliver out of my hand.

40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I

will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate

me.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour

flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from

the beginning of revengers upon the enemy.

43 Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood

of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will

be merciful unto his land, and to his people.

44 And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of

the people, he, and Hoshea the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel:

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I

testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to

observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; because it is your life: and

through this thing ye shall prolong your days in the land, whither ye go

over Jordan to possess it.

48 And the Lord spake unto Moses that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, unto mount Nebo, which is in

the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho; and behold the land of

Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy

people; as Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto

his people:

51 Because ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel at the

waters of MeribahKadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified

me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go

thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

DEU 33

1 And this is the blessing, wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the

children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto

them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands

of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, he loved the people; all his saints are in thy hand: and they

sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words.

4 Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of

Jacob.

5 And he was king in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people and the

tribes of Israel were gathered together.

6 Let Reuben live, and not die; and let not his men be few.

7 And this is the blessing of Judah: and he said, Hear, Lord, the voice

of Judah, and bring him unto his people: let his hands be sufficient for

him; and be thou an help to him from his enemies.

8 And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy holy

one, whom thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at

the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him;

neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for

they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: they shall

put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, Lord, his substance, and accept the work of his hands: smite

through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate

him, that they rise not again.

12 And of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the Lord shall dwell in

safety by him; and the Lord shall cover him all the day long, and he

shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the Lord be his land, for the

precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth

beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the

precious things put forth by the moon,

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the

precious things of the lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for

the good will of him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come upon

the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was

separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are

like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together

to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and

they are the thousands of Manasseh.

18 And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and,

Issachar, in thy tents.

19 They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer

sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of

the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 And of Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad; he dwelleth as

a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a

portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of

the people, he executed the justice of the Lord, and his judgments with

Israel.

22 And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: he shall leap from

Bashan.

23 And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full

with the blessing of the Lord: possess thou the west and the south.

24 And of Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be

acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil.

25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy

strength be.

26 There is none like unto the God of Jeshurun, who rideth upon the

heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.

27 The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting

arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say,

Destroy them.

28 Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall

be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like unto thee, O people saved by

the Lord, the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy

excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee; and thou

shalt tread upon their high places.

DEU 34

1 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mountain of Nebo,

to the top of Pisgah, that is over against Jericho. And the Lord shewed

him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan,

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the

land of Judah, unto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of

palm trees, unto Zoar.

4 And the Lord said unto him, This is the land which I sware unto

Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy

seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not

go over thither.

5 So Moses the servant of the Lord died there in the land of Moab,

according to the word of the Lord.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against

Bethpeor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye

was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

8 And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty

days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.

9 And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses

had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto

him, and did as the Lord commanded Moses.

10 And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom

the Lord knew face to face,

11 In all the signs and the wonders, which the Lord sent him to do in

the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his

land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses

shewed in the sight of all Israel.

BK06 JOSHUA

~~~~~~

JOS 1 03/11

1 Now after the death of Moses the servant of the Lord it came to pass,

that the Lord spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan,

thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even

to the children of Israel.

3 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I

given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the

river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea

toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of

thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail

thee, nor forsake thee.

6 Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou

divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to

give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to

do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn

not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper

whithersoever thou goest.

8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt

meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according

to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way

prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not

afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy God is with thee

whithersoever thou goest.

10 Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you

victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in

to possess the land, which the Lord your God giveth you to possess it.

12 And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of

Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying,

13 Remember the word which Moses the servant of the Lord commanded you,

saying, The Lord your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this

land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the

land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before

your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the Lord have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you,

and they also have possessed the land which the Lord your God giveth

them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy

it, which Moses the Lord's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward

the sunrising.

16 And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will

do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we

hearken unto thee: only the Lord thy God be with thee, as he was with

Moses.

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not

hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put

to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

JOS 2

1 And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly,

saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an

harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in

hither tonight of the children of Israel to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men

that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be

come to search out all the country.

4 And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There

came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were:

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it

was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue

after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them

with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and

as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the

gate.

8 And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the Lord hath given you the

land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the

inhabitants of the land faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the Lord dried up the water of the Red sea for

you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of

the Amorites, that were on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye

utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt,

neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you:

for the Lord your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the Lord, since I have

shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's

house, and give me a true token:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my

brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives

from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this

our business. And it shall be, when the Lord hath given us the land,

that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house

was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers

meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be

returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath

which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of

scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou

shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy

father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy

house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be

guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood

shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine

oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them

away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three

days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them

throughout all the way, but found them not.

23 So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed

over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all things that

befell them:

24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered into our

hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint

because of us.

JOS 3

1 And Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from Shittim,

and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there

before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through

the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the

covenant of the Lord your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it,

then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand

cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by

which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for tomorrow the

Lord will do wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the

covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of

the covenant, and went before the people.

7 And the Lord said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee

in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, as I was with

Moses, so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant,

saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ye shall

stand still in Jordan.

9 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the

words of the Lord your God.

10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among

you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you the

Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and

the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth passeth

over before you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of

every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the

priests that bear the ark of the Lord, the Lord of all the earth, shall

rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off

from the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon an

heap.

14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to

pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before

the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of

the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for

Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an

heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan: and those that

came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and

were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord stood

firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed

over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

JOS 4 03/12

1 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over

Jordan, that the Lord spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of

Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve

stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the

lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the

children of Israel, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the Lord your

God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone

upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the

children of Israel:

6 That this may be a sign among you, that when your children ask their

fathers in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off

before the ark of the covenant of the Lord; when it passed over Jordan,

the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a

memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up

twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the Lord spake unto Joshua,

according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and

carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid

them down there.

9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place

where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood:

and they are there unto this day.

10 For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan,

until every thing was finished that the Lord commanded Joshua to speak

unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the

people hasted and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that

the ark of the Lord passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the

people.

12 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the

tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed before the children of Israel, as

Moses spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand prepared for war passed over before the Lord

unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.

14 On that day the Lord magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and

they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.

15 And the Lord spake unto Joshua, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony, that they

come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of

Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the

covenant of the Lord were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the

soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the

waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all his

banks, as they did before.

19 And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first

month, and encamped in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

20 And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua

pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children

shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean these

stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this

Jordan on dry land.

23 For the Lord your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you,

until ye were passed over, as the Lord your God did to the Red sea,

which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord,

that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever.

JOS 5

1 And it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on

the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, which

were by the sea, heard that the Lord had dried up the waters of Jordan

from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that

their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because

of the children of Israel.

2 At that time the Lord said unto Joshua, Make thee sharp knives, and

circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

3 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of

Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: All the people that

came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the

wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people

that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of

Egypt, them they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, till

all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were

consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord: unto whom the

Lord sware that he would not shew them the land, which the Lord sware

unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk

and honey.

7 And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua

circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not

circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people,

that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

9 And the Lord said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the

reproach of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is

called Gilgal unto this day.

10 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover

on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the

passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the selfsame day.

12 And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old

corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but

they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up

his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood a man over against him

with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said

unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord am I now

come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and

said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the Lord's host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe

from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And

Joshua did so.

JOS 6

1 Now Jericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel:

none went out, and none came in.

2 And the Lord said unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand

Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about

the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams'

horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and

the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the

ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people

shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down

flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take

up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of

rams' horns before the ark of the Lord.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let

him that is armed pass on before the ark of the Lord.

8 And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the

seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before

the Lord, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the

Lord followed them.

9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets,

and the rearward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing

with the trumpets.

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor

make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of

your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the Lord compassed the city, going about it once: and

they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark

of the Lord.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the

ark of the Lord went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the

armed men went before them; but the rearward came after the ark of the

Lord, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into

the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about

the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner

seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with

the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the Lord hath

given you the city.

17 And the city shall be accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to

the Lord: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with

her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye

make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make

the camp of Israel a curse, and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are

consecrated unto the Lord: they shall come into the treasury of the

Lord.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it

came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the

people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that

the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and

they took the city.

21 And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and

woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the

sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country,

Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that

she hath, as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and

her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and

they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of

Israel.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: only the

silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put

into the treasury of the house of the Lord.

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household,

and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day;

because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

26 And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, Cursed be the man

before the Lord, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he

shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest

son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 So the Lord was with Joshua; and his fame was noised throughout all

the country.

JOS 7 03/13

1 But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing:

for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the

tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the Lord

was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside Bethaven, on

the east side of Bethel, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the

country. And the men went up and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people

go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; and

make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and

they fled before the men of Ai.

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they

chased them from before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them in

the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as

water.

6 And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face

before the ark of the Lord until the eventide, he and the elders of

Israel, and put dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord God, wherefore hast thou at all brought

this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to

destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other

side Jordan

8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their

enemies!

9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of

it, and shall environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and

what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 And the Lord said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore liest thou thus

upon thy face?

11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which

I commanded them: for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and

have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have put it even among

their own stuff.

12 Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their

enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they were

accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the

accursed from among you.

13 Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against

tomorrow: for thus saith the Lord God of Israel, There is an accursed

thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine

enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your

tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which the Lord taketh shall come

according to the families thereof; and the family which the Lord shall

take shall come by households; and the household which the Lord shall

take shall come man by man.

15 And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall

be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath

transgressed the covenant of the Lord, and because he hath wrought folly

in Israel.

16 So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their

tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the

Zarhites: and he brought the family of the Zarhites man by man; and

Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi,

the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken.

19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the

Lord God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what

thou hast done; hide it not from me.

20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the

Lord God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two

hundred shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight,

then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the

earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold,

it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them

unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out

before the Lord.

24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and

the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and

his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent,

and all that he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the Lord shall trouble

thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them

with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the

Lord turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that

place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day.

JOS 8

1 And the Lord said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed:

take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, I

have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city,

and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto Jericho and

her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take

for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and

Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them

away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in wait against

the city, even behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be

ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the

city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at

the first, that we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have drawn them from the

city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore

we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for

the Lord your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the

city on fire: according to the commandment of the Lord shall ye do. See,

I have commanded you.

9 Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and

abode between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged

that night among the people.

10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and

went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.

11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went

up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north

side of Ai: now there was a valley between them and Ai.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush

between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the

north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city,

Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they hasted and

rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to

battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain;

but he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the

city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them,

and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue

after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the

city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Bethel, that went not out after

Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

18 And the Lord said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy

hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched

out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon

as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and

took it, and hasted and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the

smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee

this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned

back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the

city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again,

and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in

the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they

smote them, so that they let none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the

inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased

them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they

were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it

with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women,

were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai.

26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the

spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

27 Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey

unto themselves, according unto the word of the Lord which he commanded

Joshua.

28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it an heap for ever, even a desolation

unto this day.

29 And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until eventide: and as soon as

the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase

down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city,

and raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

30 Then Joshua built an altar unto the Lord God of Israel in mount Ebal,

31 As Moses the servant of the Lord commanded the children of Israel, as

it is written in the book of the law of Moses, an altar of whole stones,

over which no man hath lift up any iron: and they offered thereon burnt

offerings unto the Lord, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which

he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges,

stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the

Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, as well the

stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against

mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the

servant of the Lord had commanded before, that they should bless the

people of Israel.

34 And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessings and

cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read

not before all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the

little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

JOS 9

1 And it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side

Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the

great sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the

Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof;

2 That they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with

Israel, with one accord.

3 And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto

Jericho and to Ai,

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been

ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old,

and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them;

and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him,

and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country: now therefore

make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of Israel said unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell

among us; and how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Joshua, We are thy servants. And Joshua said unto

them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come

because of the name of the Lord thy God: for we have heard the fame of

him, and all that he did in Egypt,

10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were

beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which

was at Ashtaroth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to

us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them,

and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a league

with us.

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the

day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is

mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold,

they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by

reason of the very long journey.

14 And the men took of their victuals, and asked not counsel at the

mouth of the Lord.

15 And Joshua made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let

them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a

league with them, that they heard that they were their neighbours, and

that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on

the third day. Now their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth,

and Kirjathjearim.

18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the

congregation had sworn unto them by the Lord God of Israel. And all the

congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn

unto them by the Lord God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch

them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be

upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be hewers

of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes

had promised them.

22 And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore

have ye beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell

among us?

23 Now therefore ye are cursed, and there shall none of you be freed

from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the

house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy

servants, how that the Lord thy God commanded his servant Moses to give

you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from

before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you,

and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right

unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the

children of Israel, that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for

the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, in

the place which he should choose.

JOS 10 03/14

1 Now it came to pass, when Adonizedec king of Jerusalem had heard how

Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to

Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the

inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of

the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all the men

thereof were mighty.

3 Wherefore Adonizedec king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron,

and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and

unto Debir king of Eglon, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for it hath

made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the

king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of

Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their

hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

6 And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying,

Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save

us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the

mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with

him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 And the Lord said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered

them into thine hand; there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all

night.

10 And the Lord discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a

great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up

to Bethhoron, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the

going down to Bethhoron, that the Lord cast down great stones from

heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died

with hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the

sword.

12 Then spake Joshua to the Lord in the day when the Lord delivered up

the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of

Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley

of Ajalon.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had

avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book

of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not

to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the Lord

hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the Lord fought for Israel.

15 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to

Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a

cave at Makkedah.

18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and

set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the

hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the

Lord your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made

an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were

consumed, that the rest which remained of them entered into fenced

cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in

peace: none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those

five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of

the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of

Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua,

that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains

of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the

necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the

necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and

of good courage: for thus shall the Lord do to all your enemies against

whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on

five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that

Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them

into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the

cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.

28 And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the

sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the

souls that were therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of

Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto

Libnah, and fought against Libnah:

30 And the Lord delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand

of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls

that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king

thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish,

and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the Lord delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it

on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the

souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote

him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him;

and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the

sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that

day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron;

and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the

king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were

therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to

Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

38 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought

against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and

they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all

the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to

Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also

to Libnah, and to her king.

40 So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and

of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none

remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the Lord God of

Israel commanded.

41 And Joshua smote them from Kadeshbarnea even unto Gaza, and all the

country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon.

42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time,

because the Lord God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to

Gilgal.

JOS 11

1 And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard those things,

that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to

the king of Achshaph,

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the

plains south of Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor

on the west,

3 And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite,

and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the mountains,

and to the Hivite under Hermon in the land of Mizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people,

even as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses

and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched

together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

6 And the Lord said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for

tomorrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel:

thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by

the waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 And the Lord delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them,

and chased them unto great Zidon, and unto Misrephothmaim, and unto the

valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them

none remaining.

9 And Joshua did unto them as the Lord bade him: he houghed their

horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the

king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all

those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the

sword, utterly destroying them: there was not any left to breathe: and

he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did

Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly

destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the Lord commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel

burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of

Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with

the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they

any to breathe.

15 As the Lord commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua,

and so did Joshua; he left nothing undone of all that the Lord commanded

Moses.

16 So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country,

and all the land of Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the

mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;

17 Even from the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baalgad

in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all their kings he

took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel,

save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: all other they took in

battle.

20 For it was of the Lord to harden their hearts, that they should come

against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that

they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the Lord

commanded Moses.

21 And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the Anakims from the

mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the

mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua

destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of

Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remained.

23 So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the Lord said

unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel according

to their divisions by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

JOS 12

1 Now these are the kings of the land, which the children of Israel

smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the

rising of the sun, from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the

plain on the east:

2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from

Aroer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of

the river, and from half Gilead, even unto the river Jabbok, which is

the border of the children of Ammon;

3 And from the plain to the sea of Chinneroth on the east, and unto the

sea of the plain, even the salt sea on the east, the way to

Bethjeshimoth; and from the south, under Ashdothpisgah:

4 And the coast of Og king of Bashan, which was of the remnant of the

giants, that dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei,

5 And reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto

the border of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and half Gilead, the

border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

6 Them did Moses the servant of the Lord and the children of Israel

smite: and Moses the servant of the Lord gave it for a possession unto

the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

7 And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children

of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Baalgad in the

valley of Lebanon even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir;

which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession according

to their divisions;

8 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the

springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hittites,

the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the

Jebusites:

9 The king of Jericho, one; the king of Ai, which is beside Bethel, one;

10 The king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one;

11 The king of Jarmuth, one; the king of La chish, one;

12 The king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one;

13 The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one;

14 The king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one;

15 The king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one;

16 The king of Makkedah, one; the king of Bethel, one;

17 The king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hepher, one;

18 The king of Aphek, one; the king of Lasharon, one;

19 The king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one;

20 The king of Shimronmeron, one; the king of Achshaph, one;

21 The king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;

22 The king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam of Carmel, one;

23 The king of Dor in the coast of Dor, one; the king of the nations of

Gilgal, one;

24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

JOS 13 03/15

1 Now Joshua was old and stricken in years; and the Lord said unto him,

Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much

land to be possessed.

2 This is the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the

Philistines, and all Geshuri,

3 From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron

northward, which is counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the

Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the

Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Avites:

4 From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that is

beside the Sidonians unto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising,

from Baalgad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto

Misrephothmaim, and all the Sidonians, them will I drive out from before

the children of Israel: only divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites

for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine

tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh,

8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their

inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as

Moses the servant of the Lord gave them;

9 From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city

that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Medeba unto

Dibon;

10 And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in

Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

11 And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and

all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah;

12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in

Edrei, who remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did Moses

smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled not the Geshurites, nor

the Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among

the Israelites until this day.

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices

of the Lord God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said

unto them.

15 And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance

according to their families.

16 And their coast was from Aroer, that is on the bank of the river

Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain

by Medeba;

17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and

Bamothbaal, and Bethbaalmeon,

18 And Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,

19 And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zarethshahar in the mount of the

valley,

20 And Bethpeor, and Ashdothpisgah, and Bethjeshimoth,

21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of

the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the

princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which

were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.

22 Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of

Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border

thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their

families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the

children of Gad according to their families.

25 And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the

land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that is before Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto Ramathmizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim

unto the border of Debir;

27 And in the valley, Betharam, and Bethnimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon,

the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his border,

even unto the edge of the sea of Chinnereth on the other side Jordan

eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families,

the cities, and their villages.

29 And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and this

was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by

their families.

30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og

king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan,

threescore cities:

31 And half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of

Og in Bashan, were pertaining unto the children of Machir the son of

Manasseh, even to the one half of the children of Machir by their

families.

32 These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance in

the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward.

33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: the Lord

God of Israel was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

JOS 14

1 And these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in

the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun,

and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel,

distributed for inheritance to them.

2 By lot was their inheritance, as the Lord commanded by the hand of

Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on

the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance

among them.

4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim:

therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to

dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 As the Lord commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they

divided the land.

6 Then the children of Judah came unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the

son of Jephunneh the Kenezite said unto him, Thou knowest the thing that

the Lord said unto Moses the man of God concerning me and thee in

Kadeshbarnea.

7 Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the Lord sent me from

Kadeshbarnea to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as it

was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the

people melt: but I wholly followed the Lord my God.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet

have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever,

because thou hast wholly followed the Lord my God.

10 And now, behold, the Lord hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty

and five years, even since the Lord spake this word unto Moses, while

the children of Israel wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am

this day fourscore and five years old.

11 As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent

me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both

to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the Lord spake in that

day; for thou heardest in that day how the Anakims were there, and that

the cities were great and fenced: if so be the Lord will be with me,

then I shall be able to drive them out, as the Lord said.

13 And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh

Hebron for an inheritance.

14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh

the Kenezite unto this day, because that he wholly followed the Lord God

of Israel.

15 And the name of Hebron before was Kirjatharba; which Arba was a great

man among the Anakims. And the land had rest from war.

JOS 15

1 This then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their

families; even to the border of Edom the wilderness of Zin southward was

the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the

bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to Maalehacrabbim, and passed along

to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadeshbarnea, and passed

along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of

Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be

your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan. And

their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the

uttermost part of Jordan:

6 And the border went up to Bethhogla, and passed along by the north of

Betharabah; and the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of

Reuben:

7 And the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so

northward, looking toward Gilgal, that is before the going up to

Adummim, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed

toward the waters of Enshemesh, and the goings out thereof were at

Enrogel:

8 And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the

south side of the Jebusite; the same is Jerusalem: and the border went

up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom

westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants northward:

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the fountain of

the water of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and

the border was drawn to Baalah, which is Kirjathjearim:

10 And the border compassed from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and

passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, which is Chesalon, on the

north side, and went down to Bethshemesh, and passed on to Timnah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of Ekron northward: and the

border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went

out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border was to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This

is the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their

families.

13 And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children

of Judah, according to the commandment of the Lord to Joshua, even the

city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman,

and Talmai, the children of Anak.

15 And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of

Debir before was Kirjathsepher.

16 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjathsepher, and taketh it, to him

will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he

gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask

of her father a field: and she lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto

her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me a south

land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs,

and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah

according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward

the coast of Edom southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur,

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, and Hezron, which is Hazor,

26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,

27 And Hazargaddah, and Heshmon, and Bethpalet,

28 And Hazarshual, and Beersheba, and Bizjothjah,

29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,

31 And Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,

32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are

twenty and nine, with their villages:

33 And in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashmah,

34 And Zanoah, and Engannim, Tappuah, and Enam,

35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,

36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim; fourteen

cities with their villages:

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdalgad,

38 And Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,

39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,

40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Bethdagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities

with their villages:

42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,

43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,

44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their

villages:

45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages:

46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their

villages:

47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and her

villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border

thereof:

48 And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,

49 And Dannah, and Kirjathsannah, which is Debir,

50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,

51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh; eleven cities with their villages:

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,

53 And Janum, and Bethtappuah, and Aphekah,

54 And Humtah, and Kirjatharba, which is Hebron, and Zior; nine cities

with their villages:

55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah,

57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities with their villages:

58 Halhul, Bethzur, and Gedor,

59 And Maarath, and Bethanoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their

villages:

60 Kirjathbaal, which is Kirjathjearim, and Rabbah; two cities with

their villages:

61 In the wilderness, Betharabah, Middin, and Secacah,

62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Engedi; six cities with their

villages.

63 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of

Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the

children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

JOS 16 03/16

1 And the lot of the children of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho,

unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up

from Jericho throughout mount Bethel.

2 And goeth out from Bethel to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders

of Archi to Ataroth,

3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Japhleti, unto the coast of

Bethhoron the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at

the sea.

4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their

inheritance.

5 And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families

was thus: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was

Atarothaddar, unto Bethhoron the upper;

6 And the border went out toward the sea to Michmethah on the north

side; and the border went about eastward unto Taanathshiloh, and passed

by it on the east to Janohah;

7 And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to

Jericho, and went out at Jordan.

8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and

the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the

tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the

inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their

villages.

10 And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the

Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under

tribute.

JOS 17

1 There was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he was the

firstborn of Joseph; to wit, for Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the

father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead

and Bashan.

2 There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their

families; for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek,

and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for

the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these were the

male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.

3 But Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of

Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are

the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and

Tirzah.

4 And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the

son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, The Lord commanded Moses to

give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the

commandment of the Lord he gave them an inheritance among the brethren

of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and

Bashan, which were on the other side Jordan;

6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons:

and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.

7 And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lieth

before Shechem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the

inhabitants of Entappuah.

8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of

Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim;

9 And the coast descended unto the river Kanah, southward of the river:

these cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh: the coast of

Manasseh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of

it were at the sea:

10 Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the

sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in

Issachar on the east.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher Bethshean and her towns,

and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and

the inhabitants of Endor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach

and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, even three

countries.

12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of

those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong,

that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them

out.

14 And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou

given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a great

people, forasmuch as the Lord hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up

to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the

Perizzites and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and

all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of

iron, both they who are of Bethshean and her towns, and they who are of

the valley of Jezreel.

17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to

Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou

shalt not have one lot only:

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut

it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive

out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be

strong.

JOS 18

1 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled

together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there.

And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which

had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long are ye slack to

go to possess the land, which the Lord God of your fathers hath given

you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send

them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it

according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide in their

coast on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts

on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the

description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the

Lord our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Lord

is their inheritance: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of

Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east,

which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.

8 And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to

describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe

it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the

Lord in Shiloh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by

cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua to the host

at Shiloh.

10 And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Lord: and there

Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their

divisions.

11 And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up

according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth

between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border

went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through

the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the

wilderness of Bethaven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz,

which is Bethel, southward; and the border descended to Atarothadar,

near the hill that lieth on the south side of the nether Bethhoron.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea

southward, from the hill that lieth before Bethhoron southward; and the

goings out thereof were at Kirjathbaal, which is Kirjathjearim, a city

of the children of Judah: this was the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjathjearim, and the

border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of

Nephtoah:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before

the valley of the son of Hinnom, and which is in the valley of the

giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side

of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to Enshemesh, and went

forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim,

and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and

went down unto Arabah:

19 And the border passed along to the side of Bethhoglah northward: and

the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea at the

south end of Jordan: this was the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the

inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round

about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to

their families were Jericho, and Bethhoglah, and the valley of Keziz.

22 And Betharabah, and Zemaraim, and Bethel,

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah,

24 And Chepharhaammonai, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their

villages:

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth,

26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, which is Jerusalem, Gibeath, and

Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of

the children of Benjamin according to their families.

JOS 19 03/17

1 And the second lot came forth to Simeon, even for the tribe of the

children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance

was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazarshual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

5 And Ziklag, and Bethmarcaboth, and Hazarsusah,

6 And Bethlebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages:

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities to

Baalathbeer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe

of the children of Simeon according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the

children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Judah was too much

for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within

the inheritance of them.

10 And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to

their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid:

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to

Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is before Jokneam;

12 And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border

of Chislothtabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to

Japhia.

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittahhepher, to

Ittahkazin, and goeth out to Remmonmethoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon: and the

outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthahel:

15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Bethlehem:

twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their

families, these cities with their villages.

17 And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar

according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,

19 And Haphraim, and Shihon, and Anaharath,

20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,

21 And Remeth, and Engannim, and Enhaddah, and Bethpazzez;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Bethshemesh; and

the outgoings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their

villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar

according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher

according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Carmel

westward, and to Shihorlibnath;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Bethdagon, and reacheth to

Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthahel toward the north side of

Bethemek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, even unto great Zidon;

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and

the coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea

from the coast to Achzib:

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their

villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher

according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the

children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami,

Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum; and the outgoings thereof were at

Jordan:

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Aznothtabor, and goeth out

from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and

reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the

sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and

Chinnereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and Enhazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdalel, Horem, and Bethanath, and Bethshemesh;

nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali

according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan

according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and

Irshemesh,

42 And Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah,

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron,

44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,

45 And Jehud, and Beneberak, and Gathrimmon,

46 And Mejarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them:

therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took

it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt

therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according

to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by

their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the

son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the Lord they gave him the city which he

asked, even Timnathserah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and

dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the

son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children

of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the Lord,

at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end

of dividing the country.

JOS 20

1 The Lord also spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of

refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares and unwittingly may

flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the

entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the

ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto

them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not

deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour

unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the

congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high priest that

shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his

own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in

mount Ephraim, and Kirjatharba, which is Hebron, in the mountain of

Judah.

8 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer

in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth

in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe

of Manasseh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and

for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any

person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the

avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

JOS 21

1 Then came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar

the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the

fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;

2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The

Lord commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with

the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their

inheritance, at the commandment of the Lord, these cities and their

suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the

children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, had by lot out

of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the

tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families

of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the

half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the

tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe

of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen

cities.

7 The children of Merari by their families had out of the tribe of

Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun,

twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities

with their suburbs, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of

the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here

mentioned by name,

10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites,

who were of the children of Levi, had: for theirs was the first lot.

11 And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is

Hebron, in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round

about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to

Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.

13 Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her

suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Libnah with her

suburbs,

14 And Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemoa with her suburbs,

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,

16 And Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and

Bethshemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with

her suburbs,

18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen

cities with their suburbs.

20 And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which

remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their

lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, to be a

city of refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs,

22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Bethhoron with her suburbs; four

cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with

her suburbs,

24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gathrimmon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and

Gathrimmon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the

children of Kohath that remained.

27 And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out

of the other half tribe of Manasseh they gave Golan in Bashan with her

suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beeshterah with her

suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh

with her suburbs,

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engannim with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with

her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs,

to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammothdor with her suburbs,

and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were

thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the

Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and

Kartah with her suburbs,

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahazah

with her suburbs,

37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four

cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, to be

a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in

all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which

were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot twelve

cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children

of Israel were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus

were all these cities.

43 And the Lord gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give

unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 And the Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that he

sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies

before them; the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 There failed not aught of any good thing which the Lord had spoken

unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

JOS 22 03/18

1 Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe

of Manasseh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of the

Lord commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded

you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have

kept the charge of the commandment of the Lord your God.

4 And now the Lord your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he

promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and

unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the Lord

gave you on the other side Jordan.

5 But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses

the servant of the Lord charged you, to love the Lord your God, and to

walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto

him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their

tents.

7 Now to the one half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given

possession in Bashan: but unto the other half thereof gave Joshua among

their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them

away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your

tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with

brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: divide the spoil of

your enemies with your brethren.

9 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe

of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of

Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go unto the country of

Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed,

according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

10 And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that are in the land

of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half

tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see

to.

11 And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben

and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an

altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the

passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole congregation

of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go

up to war against them.

13 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to

the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of

Gilead, Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all

the tribes of Israel; and each one was an head of the house of their

fathers among the thousands of Israel.

15 And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of

Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and

they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the Lord, What trespass is this

that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day

from following the Lord, in that ye have builded you an altar, that ye

might rebel this day against the Lord?

17 Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not

cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation

of the Lord,

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the Lord? and it

will be, seeing ye rebel today against the Lord, that tomorrow he will

be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass

ye over unto the land of the possession of the Lord, wherein the Lord's

tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against

the Lord, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the

altar of the Lord our God.

20 Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed

thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man

perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half

tribe of Manasseh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of

Israel,

22 The Lord God of gods, the Lord God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he

shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the

Lord, (save us not this day,)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the Lord, or if

to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace

offerings thereon, let the Lord himself require it;

24 And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, In

time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What

have ye to do with the Lord God of Israel?

25 For the Lord hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye

children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the Lord: so

shall your children make our children cease from fearing the Lord.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for

burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be a witness between us, and you, and our generations

after us, that we might do the service of the Lord before him with our

burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings;

that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have

no part in the Lord.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or

to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Behold the

pattern of the altar of the Lord, which our fathers made, not for burnt

offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the Lord, and turn this day

from following the Lord, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat

offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the Lord our God that

is before his tabernacle.

30 And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and

heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words

that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of

Manasseh spake, it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of

Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh,

This day we perceive that the Lord is among us, because ye have not

committed this trespass against the Lord: now ye have delivered the

children of Israel out of the hand of the Lord.

32 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned

from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the

land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and

brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of

Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle,

to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar

Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the Lord is God.

JOS 23

1 And it came to pass a long time after that the Lord had given rest

unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua waxed old

and stricken in age.

2 And Joshua called for all Israel, and for their elders, and for their

heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them,

I am old and stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the Lord your God hath done unto all these

nations because of you; for the Lord your God is he that hath fought for

you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to

be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations

that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward.

5 And the Lord your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive

them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the

Lord your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written

in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the

right hand or to the left;

7 That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you;

neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by

them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 But cleave unto the Lord your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 For the Lord hath driven out from before you great nations and strong:

but as for you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this

day.

10 One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the Lord your God, he it

is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the Lord your

God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of

these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make

marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that the Lord your God will no more drive out

any of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps

unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye

perish from off this good land which the Lord your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth: and ye

know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath

failed of all the good things which the Lord your God spake concerning

you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed

thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come

upon you, which the Lord your God promised you; so shall the Lord bring

upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good

land which the Lord your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the Lord your God, which he

commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves

to them; then shall the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and ye

shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto

you.

JOS 24

1 And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called

for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and

for their officers; and they presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the Lord God of

Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time,

even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they

served other gods.

3 And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and

led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and

gave him Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto Esau mount

Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.

5 I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that

which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and

the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto

the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the Lord, he put darkness between you and the

Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your

eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness

a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the

other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your

hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before

you.

9 Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against

Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you:

10 But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore he blessed you still:

so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of

Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the

Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the

Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before

you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but not with thy sword, nor

with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities

which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and

oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth:

and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the

flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the Lord.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day

whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were

on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose

land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake

the Lord, to serve other gods;

17 For the Lord our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out

of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those

great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we

went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the Lord drave out from before us all the people, even the

Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve the

Lord; for he is our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the Lord: for he is

an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your

transgressions nor your sins.

20 If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and

do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the Lord.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves

that ye have chosen you the Lord, to serve him. And they said, We are

witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among

you, and incline your heart unto the Lord God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Joshua, The Lord our God will we serve, and

his voice will we obey.

25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a

statute and an ordinance in Shechem.

26 And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took

a great stone, and set it up there under an oak, that was by the

sanctuary of the Lord.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a

witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the Lord which he

spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny

your God.

28 So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun,

the servant of the Lord, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnathserah,

which is in mount Ephraim, on the north side of the hill of Gaash.

31 And Israel served the Lord all the days of Joshua, and all the days

of the elders that overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works

of the Lord, that he had done for Israel.

32 And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out

of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob

bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred pieces

of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that

pertained to Phinehas his son, which was given him in mount Ephraim.

BK07 JUDGES

~~~~~~

JUDGE 1 03/19

1 Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of

Israel asked the Lord, saying, Who shall go up for us against the

Canaanites first, to fight against them?

2 And the Lord said, Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the

land into his hand.

3 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot,

that we may fight against the Canaanites; and I likewise will go with

thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the Lord delivered the Canaanites and the

Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand

men.

5 And they found Adonibezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and

they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

6 But Adonibezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and

cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Adonibezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and

their great toes cut off, gathered their meat under my table: as I have

done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and

there he died.

8 Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken

it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on

fire.

9 And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the

Canaanites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the

valley.

10 And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: (now the

name of Hebron before was Kirjatharba:) and they slew Sheshai, and

Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and the

name of Debir before was Kirjathsepher:

12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjathsepher, and taketh it, to him

will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and

he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask

of her father a field: and she lighted from off her ass; and Caleb said

unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a

south land; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper

springs and the nether springs.

16 And the children of the Kenite, Moses' father in law, went up out of

the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of

Judah, which lieth in the south of Arad; and they went and dwelt among

the people.

17 And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites

that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the

city was called Hormah.

18 Also Judah took Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the

coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

19 And the Lord was with Judah; and he drave out the inhabitants of the

mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because

they had chariots of iron.

20 And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled

thence the three sons of Anak.

21 And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that

inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of

Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

22 And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Bethel: and the

Lord was with them.

23 And the house of Joseph sent to descry Bethel. (Now the name of the

city before was Luz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said

unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and we will

shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the

city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his

family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and

called the name thereof Luz: which is the name thereof unto this day.

27 Neither did Manasseh drive out the inhabitants of Bethshean and her

towns, nor Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her

towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants

of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the

Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but

the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the

inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became

tributaries.

31 Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the

inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of

Aphik, nor of Rehob:

32 But the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the

land: for they did not drive them out.

33 Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Bethshemesh, nor

the inhabitants of Bethanath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the

inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Bethshemesh and

of Bethanath became tributaries unto them.

34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for

they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in

Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they

became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites was from the going up to Akrabbim, from

the rock, and upward.

JUDGE 2

1 And an angel of the Lord came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, I

made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which

I sware unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my covenant

with you.

2 And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye

shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my voice: why

have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but

they shall be as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare

unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the Lord spake these words unto

all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and

wept.

5 And they called the name of that place Bochim: and they sacrificed

there unto the Lord.

6 And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went

every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the Lord all the days of Joshua, and all the

days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great

works of the Lord, that he did for Israel.

8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the Lord, died, being an

hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnathheres,

in the mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and

there arose another generation after them, which knew not the Lord, nor

yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and

served Baalim:

12 And they forsook the Lord God of their fathers, which brought them

out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the

people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and

provoked the Lord to anger.

13 And they forsook the Lord, and served Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered

them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into

the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any

longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the Lord was against them

for evil, as the Lord had said, and as the Lord had sworn unto them: and

they were greatly distressed.

16 Nevertheless the Lord raised up judges, which delivered them out of

the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went

a-whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned

quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the

commandments of the Lord; but they did not so.

18 And when the Lord raised them up judges, then the Lord was with the

judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days

of the judge: for it repented the Lord because of their groanings by

reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and

corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to

serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own

doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel; and he said,

Because that this people hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded

their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the

nations which Joshua left when he died:

22 That through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way

of the Lord to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the Lord left those nations, without driving them out

hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

JUDGE 3

1 Now these are the nations which the Lord left, to prove Israel by

them, even as many of Israel as had not known all the wars of Canaan;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to

teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 Namely, five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the

Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount

Baalhermon unto the entering in of Hamath.

4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would

hearken unto the commandments of the Lord, which he commanded their

fathers by the hand of Moses.

5 And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and

Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites:

6 And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their

daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and

forgat the Lord their God, and served Baalim and the groves.

8 Therefore the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold

them into the hand of Chushanrishathaim king of Mesopotamia: and the

children of Israel served Chushanrishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised

up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even

Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.

10 And the spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel, and

went out to war: and the Lord delivered Chushanrishathaim king of

Mesopotamia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against

Chushanrishathaim.

11 And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz

died.

12 And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord:

and the Lord strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because

they had done evil in the sight of the Lord.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went

and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen

years.

15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised

them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man

lefthanded: and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon

the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length;

and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a

very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the

people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the quarries that were by Gilgal,

and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep

silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer parlour, which

he had for himself alone. And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto

thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right

thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon

the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and

the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the

parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that,

behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he

covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not

the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them:

and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries,

and escaped unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the

mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from

the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the Lord hath delivered

your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him,

and took the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass

over.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty,

and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land

had rest fourscore years.

31 And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the

Philistines six hundred men with an ox goad: and he also delivered

Israel.

JUDGE 4

1 And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the Lord,

when Ehud was dead.

2 And the Lord sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that

reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host was Sisera, which dwelt in

Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord: for he had nine

hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the

children of Israel.

4 And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at

that time.

5 And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Bethel

in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for

judgment.

6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of

Kedeshnaphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the Lord God of Israel

commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee

ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of

Zebulun?

7 And I will draw unto thee to the river Kishon Sisera, the captain of

Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver

him into thine hand.

8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but

if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey

that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the Lord shall sell

Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak

to Kedesh.

10 And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with

ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of Hobab the father

in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his

tent unto the plain of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to

mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred

chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth

of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this is the day in which the

Lord hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the Lord gone out

before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men

after him.

15 And the Lord discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his

host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted

down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto

Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge

of the sword; and there was not a man left.

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of

Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor

and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my

lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into

the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink;

for I am thirsty. And she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink,

and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall

be, when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any

man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in

her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples,

and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he

died.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and

said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And

when he came into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail was in

his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the

children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed

against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of

Canaan.

JUDGE 5 03/20

1 Then sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the Lord for the avenging of Israel, when the people

willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, even I, will sing unto

the Lord; I will sing praise to the Lord God of Israel.

4 Lord, when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the

field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds

also dropped water.

5 The mountains melted from before the Lord, even that Sinai from before

the Lord God of Israel.

6 In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jael, the

highways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through byways.

7 The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until

that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then was war in the gates: was there a shield or

spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves

willingly among the people. Bless ye the Lord.

10 Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk

by the way.

11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of

drawing water, there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the Lord,

even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in

Israel: then shall the people of the Lord go down to the gates.

12 Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and

lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.

13 Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among

the people: the Lord made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee,

Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down governors, and out

of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and

also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of

Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the

flocks? For the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of

heart.

17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher

continued on the sea shore, and abode in his breaches.

18 Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that jeoparded their lives unto

the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach

by the waters of Megiddo; they took no gain of money.

20 They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against

Sisera.

21 The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river

Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the prancings, the

prancings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the Lord, curse ye bitterly the

inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the Lord, to

the help of the Lord against the mighty.

24 Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be,

blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 He asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a

lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's

hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head,

when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he

fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead.

28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the

lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of

his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself,

30 Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; to every man a

damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers

colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides,

meet for the necks of them that take the spoil?

31 So let all thine enemies perish, O Lord: but let them that love him

be as the sun when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest

forty years.

JUDGE 6

1 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord: and the

Lord delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years.

2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: and because of the

Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the

mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and

the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came up against

them;

4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the

earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel,

neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as

grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without

number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the

children of Israel cried unto the Lord.

7 And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord

because of the Midianites,

8 That the Lord sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said

unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I brought you up from

Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the

hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before you, and

gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, I am the Lord your God; fear not the gods of the

Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 And there came an angel of the Lord, and sat under an oak which was

in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash the Abiezrite: and his son Gideon

threshed wheat by the winepress, to hide it from the Midianites.

12 And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him, and said unto him, The

Lord is with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the Lord be with us, why

then is all this befallen us? and where be all his miracles which our

fathers told us of, saying, Did not the Lord bring us up from Egypt? but

now the Lord hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the

Midianites.

14 And the Lord looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and

thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: have not I sent

thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel?

behold, my family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's

house.

16 And the Lord said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou

shalt smite the Midianites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then

shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring

forth my present, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry

until thou come again.

19 And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an

ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a

pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened

cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out the broth. And he did

so.

21 Then the angel of the Lord put forth the end of the staff that was in

his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and there rose

up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened

cakes. Then the angel of the Lord departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the Lord, Gideon

said, Alas, O Lord God! for because I have seen an angel of the Lord

face to face.

23 And the Lord said unto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt

not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the Lord, and called it

Jehovahshalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

25 And it came to pass the same night, that the Lord said unto him, Take

thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old,

and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down the

grove that is by it:

26 And build an altar unto the Lord thy God upon the top of this rock,

in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt

sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the Lord had

said unto him: and so it was, because he feared his father's household,

and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, that he did it

by night.

28 And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the

altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove was cut down that was by it,

and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they

inquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this

thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he

may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because he

hath cut down the grove that was by it.

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for

Baal? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to

death whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god, let him plead for

himself, because one hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead

against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the

east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the valley of

Jezreel.

34 But the spirit of the Lord came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet;

and Abiezer was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered

after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto

Naphtali; and they came up to meet them.

36 And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as

thou hast said,

37 Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be

on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the earth beside, then shall

I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the

fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of

water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be hot against me, and

I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once

with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all

the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and

there was dew on all the ground.

JUDGE 7

1 Then Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him,

rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Harod: so that the host of

the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in

the valley.

2 And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too

many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt

themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying,

Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from

mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand;

and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them

down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall

be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same

shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go

with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the Lord said unto

Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog

lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth

down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth,

were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon

their knees to drink water.

7 And the Lord said unto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped

will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let

all the other people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he

sent all the rest of Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those

three hundred men: and the host of Midian was beneath him in the

valley.

9 And it came to pass the same night, that the Lord said unto him,

Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine

hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to

the host:

11 And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be

strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phurah his

servant unto the outside of the armed men that were in the host.

12 And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the

east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their

camels were without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream

unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of

barley bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and

smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword

of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God

delivered Midian, and all the host.

15 And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the

interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host

of Israel, and said, Arise; for the Lord hath delivered into your hand

the host of Midian.

16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put

a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and lamps within the

pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when

I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be that, as I do, so shall

ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye

the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, The sword of

the Lord, and of Gideon.

19 So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the

outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had

but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the

pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers,

and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right

hands to blow withal: and they cried, The sword of the Lord, and of

Gideon.

21 And they stood every man in his place round about the camp: and all

the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Lord set every man's

sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host

fled to Bethshittah in Zererath, and to the border of Abelmeholah, unto

Tabbath.

23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali,

and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the

Midianites.

24 And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ephraim, saying, Come

down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto

Bethbarah and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves

together, and took the waters unto Bethbarah and Jordan.

25 And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they

slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of

Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to

Gideon on the other side Jordan.

JUDGE 8

1 And the men of Ephraim said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus,

that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the

Midianites? And they did chide with him sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? Is

not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of

Abiezer?

3 God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and

Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their anger

was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 And Gideon came to Jordan, and passed over, he, and the three hundred

men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.

5 And he said unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread

unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing

after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 And the princes of Succoth said, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna

now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the Lord hath delivered Zebah and

Zalmunna into mine hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of

the wilderness and with briers.

8 And he went up thence to Penuel, and spake unto them likewise: and the

men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, When I come again in

peace, I will break down this tower.

10 Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them,

about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the hosts of the

children of the east: for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men

that drew sword.

11 And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east

of Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the host: for the host was secure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the

two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and discomfited all the host.

13 And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun was

up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him:

and he described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders

thereof, even threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and

Zalmunna with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, Are the hands of Zebah and

Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that

are weary?

16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and

briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth.

17 And he beat down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city.

18 Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they

whom ye slew at Tabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they;

each one resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: as

the Lord liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the

youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as

the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, and slew Zebah and

Zalmunna, and took away the ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

22 Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both

thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us

from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my

son rule over you: the Lord shall rule over you.

24 And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye

would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden

earrings, because they were Ishmaelites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a

garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a

thousand and seven hundred shekels of gold; beside ornaments, and

collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside

the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, even in

Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a-whoring after it: which thing

became a snare unto Gideon, and to his house.

28 Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they

lifted up their heads no more. And the country was in quietness forty

years in the days of Gideon.

29 And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gideon had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he

had many wives.

31 And his concubine that was in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose

name he called Abimelech.

32 And Gideon the son of Joash died in a good old age, and was buried in

the sepulchre of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

33 And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of

Israel turned again, and went a-whoring after Baalim, and made

Baalberith their god.

34 And the children of Israel remembered not the Lord their God, who had

delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely,

Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

JUDGE 9 03/21

1 And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto his mother's

brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house

of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, Whether is

better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, which are

threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you?

remember also that I am your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of

Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Abimelech;

for they said, He is our brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house

of Baalberith, wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light persons, which

followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren

the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone:

notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for

he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of

Millo, and went, and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the pillar

that was in Shechem.

7 And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount

Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken

unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they

said unto the olive tree, Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness,

wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the

trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and

my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth

God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, and reign over

us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king

over you, then come and put your trust in my shadow: and if not, let

fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have

made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his

house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and adventured his life far, and

delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have

slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have

made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of

Shechem, because he is your brother;)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his

house this day, then rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice

in you:

20 But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of

Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of

Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for

fear of Abimelech his brother.

22 When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

23 Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of

Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 That the cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal

might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which

slew them; and upon the men of Shechem, which aided him in the killing

of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the

mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it

was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to

Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and

trode the grapes, and made merry, and went into the house of their god,

and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem,

that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his

officer? serve the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: for why should we

serve him?

29 And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove

Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son

of Ebed, his anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech privily, saying, Behold, Gaal

the son of Ebed and his brethren be come to Shechem; and, behold, they

fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and

lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou

shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the

people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to

them as thou shalt find occasion.

34 And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him, by

night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies.

35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the

gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with

him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come

people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou

seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.

37 And Gaal spake again and said, See there come people down by the

middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of

Meonenim.

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou

saidst, Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him? is not this the

people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with

them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with

Abimelech.

40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were

overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his

brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the

field; and they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and

laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people were come

forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and

stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two other

companies ran upon all the people that were in the fields, and slew

them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the

city, and slew the people that was therein, and beat down the city, and

sowed it with salt.

46 And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entered

into an hold of the house of the god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem

were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that

were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a

bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said

unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste,

and do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and

followed Abimelech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire

upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about

a thousand men and women.

50 Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took

it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all

the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and

gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went

hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's

head, and all to brake his skull.

54 Then he called hastily unto the young man his armour-bearer, and said

unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman

slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed

every man unto his place.

56 Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his

father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their

heads: and upon them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

JUDGE 10

1 And after Abimelech there arose to defend Israel Tola the son of Puah

the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar, and he dwelt in Shamir in mount

Ephraim.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried

in Shamir.

3 And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and

two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass colts, and they had

thirty cities, which are called Havothjair unto this day, which are in

the land of Gilead.

5 And Jair died, and was buried in Camon.

6 And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord,

and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of

Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and

the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the Lord, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them

into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of

Ammon.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel:

eighteen years, all the children of Israel that were on the other side

Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead.

9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also

against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim;

so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have

sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also

served Baalim.

11 And the Lord said unto the children of Israel, Did not I deliver you

from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon,

and from the Philistines?

12 The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites, did oppress

you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will

deliver you no more.

14 Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you

in the time of your tribulation.

15 And the children of Israel said unto the Lord, We have sinned: do

thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray

thee, this day.

16 And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the

Lord: and his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in

Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and

encamped in Mizpeh.

18 And the people and princes of Gilead said one to another, What man is

he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall be

head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

JUDGE 11

1 Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valour, and he was the

son of an harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah.

2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they

thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our

father's house; for thou art the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jephthah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob:

and there were gathered vain men to Jephthah, and went out with him.

4 And it came to pass in process of time, that the children of Ammon

made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against

Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of

Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may

fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and

expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when

ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn again

to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children

of Ammon, and be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again

to fight against the children of Ammon, and the Lord deliver them before

me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, The Lord be witness

between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him

head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words before

the Lord in Mizpeh.

12 And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon,

saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to

fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of

Jephthah, Because Israel took away my land, when they came up out of

Egypt, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore

restore those lands again peaceably.

14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of

Ammon:

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, Israel took not away the land

of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness

unto the Red sea, and came to Kadesh;

17 Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I

pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken

thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab: but he

would not consent: and Israel abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land

of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of

Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the

border of Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab.

19 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king

of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through

thy land into my place.

20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon

gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought

against Israel.

21 And the Lord God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into

the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the

land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even

unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

23 So now the Lord God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from

before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to

possess? So whomsoever the Lord our God shall drive out from before us,

them will we possess.

25 And now art thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor, king

of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against

them,

26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her

towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Arnon, three

hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to

war against me: the Lord the Judge be judge this day between the

children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the

words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 Then the spirit of the Lord came upon Jephthah, and he passed over

Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh

of Gilead he passed over unto the children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the Lord, and said, If thou shalt

without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my

house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon,

shall surely be the Lord's, and I will offer it up for a burnt

offering.

32 So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against

them; and the Lord delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, even

twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great

slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children

of Israel.

34 And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter

came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his

only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and

said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one

of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the Lord, and I

cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto

the Lord, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy

mouth; forasmuch as the Lord hath taken vengeance for thee of thine

enemies, even of the children of Ammon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me

alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and

bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went

with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto

her father, who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed:

and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel,

40 That the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of

Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

JUDGE 12

1 And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went

northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight

against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we

will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with

the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of

their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I put my life in my hands,

and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the Lord delivered

them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to

fight against me?

4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with

Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye

Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among the

Manassites.

5 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites:

and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let

me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an

Ephraimite? If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth:

for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and

slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the

Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the

Gileadite, and was buried in one of the cities of Gilead.

8 And after him Ibzan of Bethlehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and

took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel

seven years.

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Bethlehem.

11 And after him Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel

ten years.

12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the

country of Zebulun.

13 And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and

ten ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in

Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

JUDGE 13 03/22

1 And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord;

and the Lord delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty

years.

2 And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites,

whose name was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And the angel of the Lord appeared unto the woman, and said unto her,

Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive,

and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong

drink, and eat not any unclean thing:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come

on his head: for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb:

and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the

Philistines.

6 Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, A man of God came

unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of

God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he

me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and

now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for

the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his

death.

8 Then Manoah entreated the Lord, and said, O my Lord, let the man of

God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall

do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came

again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband was

not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said

unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the

other day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and

said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he

said, I am.

12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to pass. How shall we order

the child, and how shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the Lord said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto

the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her

drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing: all that I

commanded her let her observe.

15 And Manoah said unto the angel of the Lord, I pray thee, let us

detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel of the Lord said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I

will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou

must offer it unto the Lord. For Manoah knew not that he was an angel of

the Lord.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the Lord, What is thy name, that

when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the Lord said unto him, Why askest thou thus after

my name, seeing it is secret?

19 So Manoah took a kid with a meat offering, and offered it upon a rock

unto the Lord: and the angel did wonderously; and Manoah and his wife

looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off

the altar, that the angel of the Lord ascended in the flame of the

altar. And Manoah and his wife looked on it, and fell on their faces to

the ground.

21 But the angel of the Lord did no more appear to Manoah and to his

wife. Then Manoah knew that he was an angel of the Lord.

22 And Manoah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have

seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the Lord were pleased to kill us, he

would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our

hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as at

this time have told us such things as these.

24 And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson: and the child

grew, and the Lord blessed him.

25 And the spirit of the Lord began to move him at times in the camp of

Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

JUDGE 14

1 And Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the

daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have

seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: now

therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman

among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou

goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said

unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the Lord, that

he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the

Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and

came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young lion roared

against him.

6 And the spirit of the Lord came mightily upon him, and he rent him as

he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told

not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson

well.

8 And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see

the carcase of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and

honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his

father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not

them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

10 So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a

feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty

companions to be with him.

12 And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if

ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the feast, and

find it out, then I will give you thirty sheets and thirty change of

garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets

and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy

riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of

the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days

expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's

wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest

we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take

that we have? is it not so?

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me,

and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my

people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have

not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and

it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay

sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the

sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a

lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had

not found out my riddle.

19 And the spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he went down to

Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave

change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger

was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife was given to his companion, whom he had used as his

friend.

JUDGE 15

1 But it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat

harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go

in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to

go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated

her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister

fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 And Samson said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than

the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took firebrands,

and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two

tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the

standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also

the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives.

6 Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered,

Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife,

and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt

her and her father with fire.

7 And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be

avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went

down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

9 Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread

themselves in Lehi.

10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they

answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to

us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam,

and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines are rulers

over us? what is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto

them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may

deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto

them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and

deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they

bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: and

the spirit of the Lord came mightily upon him, and the cords that were

upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands

loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and

took it, and slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, heaps upon heaps, with

the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he

cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place

Ramathlehi.

18 And he was sore athirst, and called on the Lord, and said, Thou hast

given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall

I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place that was in the jaw, and there came

water thereout; and when he had drunk, his spirit came again, and he

revived: wherefore he called the name thereof Enhakkore, which is in

Lehi unto this day.

20 And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

JUDGE 16 03/23

1 Then went Samson to Gaza, and saw there an harlot, and went in unto

her.

2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they

compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the

city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is

day, we shall kill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the

doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with

them, bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up

to the top of an hill that is before Hebron.

4 And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of

Sorek, whose name was Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her,

Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means

we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him: and we

will give thee every one of us eleven hundred pieces of silver.

6 And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great

strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven green withs that

were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs

which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And

she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake

the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So

his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told

me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes that never

were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said

unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And there were liers in

wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a

thread.

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told

me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her,

If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines

be upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with

the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine

heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast

not told me wherein thy great strength lieth.

16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and

urged him, so that his soul was vexed unto death;

17 That he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not

come a razor upon mine head; for I have been a Nazarite unto God from my

mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I

shall become weak, and be like any other man.

18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and

called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for

he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came

up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and

she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began

to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out

of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and

shake myself. And he wist not that the Lord was departed from him.

21 But the Philistines took him, and put out his eyes, and brought him

down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in

the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again after he was

shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer

a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said,

Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said,

Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of

our country, which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said,

Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson

out of the prison house; and he made them sport: and they set him

between the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me

that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may

lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the

Philistines were there; and there were upon the roof about three

thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the Lord, and said, O Lord God, remember me, I

pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I

may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house

stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and

of the other with his left.

30 And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed

himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon

all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death

were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took

him, and brought him up, and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the

buryingplace of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

JUDGE 17

1 And there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shekels of silver that

were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in

mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother

said, Blessed be thou of the Lord, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his

mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the Lord

from my hand for my son, to make a graven image and a molten image: now

therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two

hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made

thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of

Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and

teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that

which was right in his own eyes.

7 And there was a young man out of Bethlehemjudah of the family of

Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Bethlehemjudah to sojourn

where he could find a place: and he came to mount Ephraim to the house

of Micah, as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I

am a Levite of Bethlehemjudah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a

place.

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a

priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the year, and a

suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man

was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man became his

priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the Lord will do me good, seeing I

have a Levite to my priest.

JUDGE 18

1 In those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days the tribe

of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day

all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of

Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their

coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out the

land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land:

who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged

there.

3 When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young

man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who

brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast

thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath

hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may

know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the Lord is your

way wherein ye go.

7 Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that

were therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the

Zidonians, quiet and secure; and there was no magistrate in the land,

that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far from the

Zidonians, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their

brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen

the land, and, behold, it is very good: and are ye still? be not

slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land:

for God hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of

any thing that is in the earth.

11 And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah

and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kirjathjearim, in Judah: wherefore

they called that place Mahanehdan unto this day: behold, it is behind

Kirjathjearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of

Micah.

14 Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish,

and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses

an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now

therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man

the Levite, even unto the house of Micah, and saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which

were of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in

thither, and took the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and

the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with

the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the

ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto

them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy

mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father and a priest: is it better

for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a

priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the

teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle

and the carriage before them.

22 And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that

were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and

overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces,

and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, that thou comest with such a

company?

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest,

and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say

unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard

among us, lest angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with

the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they

were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which

he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people that were at quiet and

secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the

city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zidon, and they

had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by

Bethrehob. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their

father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city was Laish

at the first.

30 And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the

son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the

tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the

time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

JUDGE 19 03/24

1 And it came to pass in those days, when there was no king in Israel,

that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim,

who took to him a concubine out of Bethlehemjudah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him

unto her father's house to Bethlehemjudah, and was there four whole

months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak friendly unto her,

and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of

asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father

of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode

with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the

morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto

his son in law, Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and

afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for

the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and

tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him:

therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the

damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried

until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his

servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold,

now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold,

the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry;

and tomorrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed,

and came over against Jebus, which is Jerusalem; and there were with him

two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him.

11 And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant

said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this

city of the Jebusites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the

city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Israel; we will pass

over to Gibeah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of

these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon

them when they were by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gibeah: and

when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for there was

no man that took them into his house to lodging.

16 And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at

even, which was also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah: but

the men of the place were Benjamites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the

street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence

comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Bethlehemjudah toward the

side of mount Ephraim; from thence am I: and I went to Bethlehemjudah,

but I am now going to the house of the Lord; and there is no man that

receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is

bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man

which is with thy servants: there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, Peace be with thee; howsoever let all thy wants

lie upon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses:

and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the

city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house round about, and beat at

the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying,

Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said

unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do not so wickedly; seeing

that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly.

24 Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will

bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good

unto you: but unto this man do not so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine,

and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all

the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let

her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the

door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the

house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine

was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the

threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But none answered.

Then the man took her up upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him

unto his place.

29 And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold

on his concubine, and divided her, together with her bones, into twelve

pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done

nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the

land of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, take advice, and speak your

minds.

JUDGE 20

1 Then all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was

gathered together as one man, from Dan even to Beersheba, with the land

of Gilead, unto the Lord in Mizpeh.

2 And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Israel,

presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred

thousand footmen that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were

gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was

this wickedness?

4 And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and

said, I came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine,

to lodge.

5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about

upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: and my concubine have

they forced, that she is dead.

6 And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her

throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have

committed lewdness and folly in Israel.

7 Behold, ye are all children of Israel; give here your advice and

counsel.

8 And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go

to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house.

9 But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah; we will go

up by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of

Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten

thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they

come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have

wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit

together as one man.

12 And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin,

saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the children of Belial, which are

in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away evil from Israel.

But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their

brethren the children of Israel:

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the

cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the

cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the

inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men lefthanded;

every one could sling stones at an hair breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered four hundred

thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war.

18 And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God,

and asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the

battle against the children of Benjamin? And the Lord said, Judah shall

go up first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped

against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the

men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed

down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand

men.

22 And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and set their

battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array

the first day.

23 (And the children of Israel went up and wept before the Lord until

even, and asked counsel of the Lord, saying, Shall I go up again to

battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the Lord said,

Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin

the second day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day,

and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again

eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and

came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the Lord, and

fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace

offerings before the Lord.

27 And the children of Israel inquired of the Lord, (for the ark of the

covenant of God was there in those days,

28 And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it

in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the

children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the Lord said, Go

up; for tomorrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Israel set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin

on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at

other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were

drawn away from the city; and they began to smite of the people, and

kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to the

house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of

Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us,

as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw

them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put

themselves in array at Baaltamar: and the liers in wait of Israel came

forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all

Israel, and the battle was sore: but they knew not that evil was near

them.

35 And the Lord smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel

destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and an

hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men

of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the

liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

37 And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers

in wait drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of

the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the

liers in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke rise up

out of the city.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to

smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they

said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of

smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the

city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were

amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the

way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came

out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they enclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and

trode them down with ease over against Gibeah toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were men

of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of

Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and

pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five

thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valour.

47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock

Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and

smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as

the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the

cities that they came to.

JUDGE 21

1 Now the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any

of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even

before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O Lord God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel,

that there should be today one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and

built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of

Israel that came not up with the congregation unto the Lord? For they

had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the Lord to

Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother,

and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn

by the Lord that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that came not

up to Mizpeh to the Lord? And, behold, there came none to the camp from

Jabeshgilead to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the

inhabitants of Jabeshgilead there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the

valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of

Jabeshgilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the

children.

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy

every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead four hundred

young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they

brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of

Benjamin that were in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which

they had saved alive of the women of Jabeshgilead: and yet so they

sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the Lord had

made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives

for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped

of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children

of Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to

Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, there is a feast of the Lord in Shiloh yearly

in a place which is on the north side of Bethel, on the east side of the

highway that goeth up from Bethel to Shechem, and on the south of

Lebonah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie

in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in

dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his

wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to

complain, that we will say unto them, Be favourable unto them for our

sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye

did not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according

to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went

and returned unto their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelt

in them.

24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to

his tribe and toe his family, and they went out from thence every man to

his inheritance.

25 In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which

was right in his own eyes.

BK08 RUTH

~~~~

RUTH 1 03/25

1 Now it came to pass in the days when the judges ruled, that there was

a famine in the land. And a certain man of Bethlehemjudah went to

sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi,

and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephrathites of

Bethlehemjudah. And they came into the country of Moab, and continued

there.

3 And Elimelech Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two

sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was

Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten

years.

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left

of her two sons and her husband.

6 Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from

the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that

the Lord had visited his people in giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two

daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the

land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, Go, return each to her

mother's house: the Lord deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the

dead, and with me.

9 The Lord grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of

her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and

wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy

people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? are

there yet any more sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an

husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I should have an husband also

tonight, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them

from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for it grieveth me much for

your sakes that the hand of the Lord is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her

mother in law; but Ruth clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people,

and unto her gods: return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Ruth said, Entreat me not to leave thee, or to return from

following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou

lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my

God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the Lord

do so to me, and more also, if aught but death part thee and me.

18 When she saw that she was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she

left speaking unto her.

19 So they two went until they came to Bethlehem. And it came to pass,

when they were come to Bethlehem, that all the city was moved about

them, and they said, Is this Naomi?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not Naomi, call me Mara: for the

Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, and the Lord hath brought me home again empty: why

then call ye me Naomi, seeing the Lord hath testified against me, and

the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with

her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to

Bethlehem in the beginning of barley harvest.

RUTH 2

1 And Naomi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of

the family of Elimelech; and his name was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field,

and glean ears of corn after him in whose sight I shall find grace. And

she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers:

and her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who

was of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, The

Lord be with you. And they answered him, The Lord bless thee.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose

damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is

the Moabitish damsel that came back with Naomi out of the country of

Moab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers

among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning

until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to

glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my

maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after

them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee?

and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which

the young men have drawn.

10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said

unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take

knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me,

all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine

husband: and how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land

of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not

heretofore.

12 The Lord recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the

Lord God of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that

thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto

thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the

bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the

reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and was

sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men,

saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not:

16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave

them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had

gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw

what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she

had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned today?

and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did take knowledge of

thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and

said, The man's name with whom I wrought today is Boaz.

20 And Naomi said unto her daughter in law, Blessed be he of the Lord,

who hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And

Naomi said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, one of our next

kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep

fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my

daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in

any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of

barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

RUTH 3

1 Then Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not

seek rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Boaz of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast?

Behold, he winnoweth barley tonight in the threshingfloor.

3 Wash thy self therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon

thee, and get thee down to the floor: but make not thyself known unto

the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place

where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay

thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her

mother in law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to

lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and

uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned

himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid:

spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art a near

kinsman.

10 And he said, Blessed be thou of the Lord, my daughter: for thou hast

shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch

as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou

requirest: for all the city of my people doth know that thou art a

virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that I am thy near kinsman: howbeit there is a

kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will

perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's

part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I

do the part of a kinsman to thee, as the Lord liveth: lie down until the

morning.

14 And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one

could know another. And he said, Let it not be known that a woman came

into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the veil that thou hast upon thee, and hold it.

And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on

her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art thou, my

daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to

me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter

will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the

thing this day.

RUTH 4

1 Then went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold,

the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a

one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down

here. And they sat down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the

country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother

Elimelech's:

4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the

inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it,

redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may

know: for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee.

And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi,

thou must buy it also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to

raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine

own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem

it.

7 Now this was the manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming

and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off

his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in

Israel.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off

his shoe.

9 And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are

witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, and all

that was Chilion's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi.

10 Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to

be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that

the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from

the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We

are witnesses. The Lord make the woman that is come into thine house

like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and

do thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Bethlehem:

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bare unto

Judah, of the seed which the Lord shall give thee of this young woman.

13 So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto

her, the Lord gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the Lord, which hath not

left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in

Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and a nourisher of

thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is

better to thee than seven sons, hath borne him.

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse

unto it.

17 And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son

born to Naomi; and they called his name Obed: he is the father of Jesse,

the father of David.

18 Now these are the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron,

19 And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab,

20 And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Salmon,

21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed,

22 And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

BK09 I SAMUEL

~~~~~~~~

1SAM 1 03/26

1 Now there was a certain man of Ramathaimzophim, of mount Ephraim, and

his name was Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of

Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of

the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no

children.

3 And this man went up out of his city yearly to worship and to

sacrifice unto the Lord of hosts in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli,

Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the Lord, were there.

4 And when the time was that Elkanah offered, he gave to Peninnah his

wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

5 But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: but

the Lord had shut up her womb.

6 And her adversary also provoked her sore, for to make her fret,

because the Lord had shut up her womb.

7 And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the

Lord, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and

why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am not I better to

thee than ten sons?

9 So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had

drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the temple of the

Lord.

10 And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the Lord, and wept

sore.

11 And she vowed a vow, and said, O Lord of hosts, if thou wilt indeed

look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not

forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man child,

then I will give him unto the Lord all the days of his life, and there

shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the Lord, that

Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her

voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy

wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman of a

sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have

poured out my soul before the Lord.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Belial: for out of the

abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said, Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant

thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the

woman went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.

19 And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the

Lord, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah knew

Hannah his wife; and the Lord remembed her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about after Hannah

had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name Samuel, saying,

Because I have asked him of the Lord.

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the

Lord the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go

up until the child be weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may

appear before the Lord, and there abide for ever.

23 And Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good;

tarry until thou have weaned him; only the Lord establish his word. So

the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three

bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him

unto the house of the Lord in Shiloh: and the child was young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to Eli.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman

that stood by thee here, praying unto the Lord.

27 For this child I prayed; and the Lord hath given me my petition which

I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have lent him to the Lord; as long as he liveth he

shall be lent to the Lord. And he worshipped the Lord there.

1SAM 2

1 And Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the Lord, mine horn

is exalted in the Lord: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because

I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 There is none holy as the Lord: for there is none beside thee:

neither is there any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your

mouth: for the Lord is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are

weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are

girded with strength.

5 They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they that

were hungry ceased: so that the barren hath born seven; and she that

hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 The Lord killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and

bringeth up.

7 The Lord maketh poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth

up.

8 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from

the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the

throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and he

hath set the world upon them.

9 He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in

darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the Lord shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven

shall he thunder upon them: the Lord shall judge the ends of the earth;

and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his

anointed.

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. And the child did minister

unto the Lord before Eli the priest.

12 Now the sons of Eli were sons of Belial; they knew not the Lord.

13 And the priests' custom with the people was, that, when any man

offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in

seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all

that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did

in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said

to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he

will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And if any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat

presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then he would

answer him, Nay; but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take

it by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the Lord:

for men abhorred the offering of the Lord.

18 But Samuel ministered before the Lord, being a child, girded with a

linen ephod.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him

from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly

sacrifice.

20 And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The Lord give thee

seed of this woman for the loan which is lent to the Lord. And they went

unto their own home.

21 And the Lord visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three

sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel grew before the Lord.

22 Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all

Israel; and how they lay with the women that assembled at the door of

the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your evil

dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report that I hear: ye make the

Lord's people to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a

man sin against the Lord, who shall entreat for him? Notwithstanding

they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the Lord

would slay them.

26 And the child Samuel grew on, and was in favour both with the Lord,

and also with men.

27 And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith

the Lord, Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they

were in Egypt in Pharaoh's house?

28 And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest,

to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me?

and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by

fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have

commanded in my habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make

yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my

people?

30 Wherefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house,

and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the

Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me I will honour,

and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of

thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which

God shall give Israel: and there shall not be an old man in thine house

for ever.

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall

be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the

increase of thine house shall die in the flower of their age.

34 And this shall be a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two

sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to

that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and I will build him a sure

house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house

shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of

bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priests'

offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

1SAM 3

1 And the child Samuel ministered unto the Lord before Eli. And the

word of the Lord was precious in those days; there was no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place,

and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the Lord, where the

ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

4 That the Lord called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he

said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the Lord called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to

Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I

called not, my son; lie down again.

7 Now Samuel did not yet know the Lord, neither was the word of the Lord

yet revealed unto him.

8 And the Lord called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went

to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived

that the Lord had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he

call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth. So

Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the Lord came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel,

Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 And the Lord said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at

which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli all things which I have spoken

concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the

iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves vile, and he

restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity

of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for

ever.

15 And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house

of the Lord. And Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered,

Here am I.

17 And he said, What is the thing that the Lord hath said unto thee? I

pray thee hide it not from me: God do so to thee, and more also, if thou

hide any thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he

said, It is the Lord: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 And Samuel grew, and the Lord was with him, and did let none of his

words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel from Dan even to Beersheba knew that Samuel was

established to be a prophet of the Lord.

21 And the Lord appeared again in Shiloh: for the Lord revealed himself

to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the Lord.

1SAM 4 03/27

1 And the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against

the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside Ebenezer: and the

Philistines pitched in Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when

they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they

slew of the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel

said, Wherefore hath the Lord smitten us today before the Philistines?

Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of Shiloh unto us,

that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our

enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the

ark of the covenant of the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth between the

cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with

the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the Lord came into the camp, all

Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What

meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And

they understood that the ark of the Lord was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the

camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing

heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty

Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues

in the wilderness.

9 Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be

not servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you: quit yourselves

like men, and fight.

10 And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled

every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there

fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and

Phinehas, were slain.

12 And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh

the same day with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the wayside watching:

for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into

the city, and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the

noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that

he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, and I

fled today out of the army. And he said, What is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the

Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the

people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the

ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he

fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck

brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged

Israel forty years.

19 And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near to be

delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken,

and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself

and travailed; for her pains came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto

her, Fear not; for thou hast borne a son. But she answered not, neither

did she regard it.

21 And she named the child Ichabod, saying, The glory is departed from

Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in

law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God

is taken.

1SAM 5

1 And the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from Ebenezer

unto Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the

house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was

fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the Lord. And they

took Dagon, and set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was

fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the Lord; and the

head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the

threshold; only the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's

house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 But the hand of the Lord was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he

destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, even Ashdod and the coasts

thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of

the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us,

and upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto

them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And

they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto

Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the

Lord was against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote

the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their

secret parts.

10 Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as

the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They

have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and

our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines,

and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to

his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a

deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very

heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry

of the city went up to heaven.

1SAM 6

1 And the ark of the Lord was in the country of the Philistines seven

months.

2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying,

What shall we do to the ark of the Lord? tell us wherewith we shall send

it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it

not empty; but in any wise return him a trespass offering: then ye shall

be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from

you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass offering which we shall

return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice,

according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague

was on you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your

mice that mar the land; and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel:

peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your

gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh

hardened their hearts? when he had wrought wonderfully among them, did

they not let the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there

hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves

home from them:

8 And take the ark of the Lord, and lay it upon the cart; and put the

jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass offering, in a coffer

by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Bethshemesh,

then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know

that it is not his hand that smote us: it was a chance that happened to

us.

10 And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the

cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the Lord upon the cart, and the coffer with

the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Bethshemesh, and

went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the

right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after

them unto the border of Bethshemesh.

13 And they of Bethshemesh were reaping their wheat harvest in the

valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to

see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Bethshemite, and stood

there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the

cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the Lord.

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the Lord, and the coffer that

was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great

stone: and the men of Bethshemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed

sacrifices the same day unto the Lord.

16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned

to Ekron the same day.

17 And these are the golden emerods which the Philistines returned for a

trespass offering unto the Lord; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for

Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one;

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the

Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of

country villages, even unto the great stone of Abel, whereon they set

down the ark of the Lord: which stone remaineth unto this day in the

field of Joshua, the Bethshemite.

19 And he smote the men of Bethshemesh, because they had looked into the

ark of the Lord, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and

threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the Lord had

smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Bethshemesh said, Who is able to stand before this

holy Lord God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

21 And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kirjathjearim, saying,

The Philistines have brought again the ark of the Lord; come ye down,

and fetch it up to you.

1SAM 7

1 And the men of Kirjathjearim came, and fetched up the ark of the Lord,

and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified

Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the Lord.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjathjearim, that the

time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel

lamented after the Lord.

3 And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return

unto the Lord with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods and

Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and

serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the

Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away Baalim and Ashtaroth, and

served the Lord only.

5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you

unto the Lord.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured it

out before the Lord, and fasted on that day, and said there, We have

sinned against the Lord. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in

Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were

gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up

against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were

afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry unto the

Lord our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the

Philistines.

9 And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a burnt offering

wholly unto the Lord: and Samuel cried unto the Lord for Israel; and the

Lord heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines

drew near to battle against Israel: but the Lord thundered with a great

thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they

were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the

Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Bethcar.

12 Then Samuel took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and

called the name of it Ebenezer, saying, Hitherto hath the Lord helped

us.

13 So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast

of Israel: and the hand of the Lord was against the Philistines all the

days of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were

restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof

did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was

peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in circuit to Bethel, and Gilgal, and

Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.

17 And his return was to Ramah; for there was his house; and there he

judged Israel; and there he built an altar unto the Lord.

1SAM 8 03/28

1 And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges

over Israel.

2 Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second,

Abiah: they were judges in Beersheba.

3 And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and

took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came

to Samuel unto Ramah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy

ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to

judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the Lord.

7 And the Lord said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in

all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they

have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I

brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have

forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly

unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over

them.

10 And Samuel told all the words of the Lord unto the people that asked

of him a king.

11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign

over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his

chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his

chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over

fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest,

and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be

cooks, and to be bakers.

14 And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your

oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and

give to his officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your

goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall

have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day.

19 Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they

said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge

us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them

in the ears of the Lord.

22 And the Lord said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them

a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his

city.

1SAM 9

1 Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of

Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a

Benjamite, a mighty man of power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a

goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person

than he: from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the

people.

3 And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul

his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the

asses.

4 And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of

Shalisha, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of

Shalim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the

Benjamites, but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant

that was with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave caring

for the asses, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city a man of God,

and he is an honourable man; all that he saith cometh surely to pass:

now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we

should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, what shall we

bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a

present to bring to the man of God: what have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at

hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: that will I give to the man

of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to inquire of God, thus he

spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a

Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go. So they

went unto the city where the man of God was.

11 And as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens

going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, he is before you:

make haste now, for he came today to the city; for there is a sacrifice

of the people today in the high place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him,

before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat

until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they

eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye

shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the

city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high

place.

15 Now the Lord had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came,

saying,

16 Tomorrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of

Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to be captain over my people Israel,

that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I

have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the Lord said unto him, Behold the man whom

I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray

thee, where the seer's house is.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me

unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me today, and tomorrow I will

let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were lost three days ago, set not thy

mind on them; for they are found. And on whom is all the desire of

Israel? Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saul answered and said, Am not I a Benjamite, of the smallest of

the tribes of Israel? and my family the least of all the families of the

tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou so to me?

22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the

parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were

bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee,

of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and

set it before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which is left! set it

before thee, and eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee

since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel

that day.

25 And when they were come down from the high place into the city,

Samuel communed with Saul upon the top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the

day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I

may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he

and Samuel, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to

Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand

thou still a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

1SAM 10

1 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and

kissed him, and said, Is it not because the Lord hath anointed thee to

be captain over his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me today, then thou shalt find two men by

Rachel's sepulchre in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will

say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo,

thy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you,

saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the

plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to

Bethel, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of

bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which

thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garrison

of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come

thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming

down from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and

a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:

6 And the spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt

prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, that thou do as

occasion serve thee; for God is with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come

down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of

peace offerings: seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and

shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God

gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets

met him; and the spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among

them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that,

behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to

another, What is this that is come unto the son of Kish? Is Saul also

among the prophets?

12 And one of the same place answered and said, But who is their father?

Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high

place.

14 And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye?

And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were no

where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto

you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were

found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told

him not.

17 And Samuel called the people together unto the Lord to Mizpeh;

18 And said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God of

Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the

hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them

that oppressed you:

19 And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of

all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him,

Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the

Lord by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the

tribe of Benjamin was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their

families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was

taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they inquired of the Lord further, if the man should yet

come thither. And the Lord answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among

the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the

people, he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and

upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him whom the Lord hath

chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the

people shouted, and said, God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it

in a book, and laid it up before the Lord. And Samuel sent all the

people away, every man to his house.

26 And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of

men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they

despised him, and brought him no presents. But he held his peace.

1SAM 11 03/29

1 Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabeshgilead:

and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, Make a covenant with us, and

we will serve thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a

covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it

for a reproach upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, Give us seven days' respite,

that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if

there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 Then came the messengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in

the ears of the people: and all the people lifted up their voices, and

wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said,

What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of

the men of Jabesh.

6 And the spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and

his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them

throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying,

Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be

done unto his oxen. And the fear of the Lord fell on the people, and

they came out with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three

hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto

the men of Jabeshgilead, Tomorrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall

have help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jabesh;

and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, Tomorrow we will come out unto you,

and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three

companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning

watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to

pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were

not left together.

12 And the people said unto Samuel, Who is he that said, Shall Saul

reign over us? bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for

today the Lord hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and

renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king

before the Lord in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace

offerings before the Lord; and there Saul and all the men of Israel

rejoiced greatly.

1SAM 12

1 And Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your

voice in all that ye said unto me, and have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king walketh before you: and I am old and

grayheaded; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before

you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the Lord, and before his

anointed: whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have

I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any

bribe to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither

hast thou taken aught of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The Lord is witness against you, and his

anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found aught in my hand.

And they answered, He is witness.

6 And Samuel said unto the people, It is the Lord that advanced Moses

and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the Lord

of all the righteous acts of the Lord, which he did to you and to your

fathers.

8 When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the Lord,

then the Lord sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out

of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they forgat the Lord their God, he sold them into the hand of

Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the

Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought

against them.

10 And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we

have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now

deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the Lord sent Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and

delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye

dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came

against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when

the Lord your God was your king.

13 Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have

desired! and, behold, the Lord hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will fear the Lord, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not

rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall both ye and also

the king that reigneth over you continue following the Lord your God:

15 But if ye will not obey the voice of the Lord, but rebel against the

commandment of the Lord, then shall the hand of the Lord be against you,

as it was against your fathers.

16 Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the Lord will do

before your eyes.

17 Is it not wheat harvest today? I will call unto the Lord, and he

shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that your

wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the Lord, in

asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the Lord; and the Lord sent thunder and rain

that day: and all the people greatly feared the Lord and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the

Lord thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins this

evil, to ask us a king.

20 And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this

wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the Lord, but serve the

Lord with all your heart;

21 And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after vain things, which

cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain.

22 For the Lord will not forsake his people for his great name's sake:

because it hath pleased the Lord to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the Lord in

ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right

way:

24 Only fear the Lord, and serve him in truth with all your heart; for

consider how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed, both ye and

your king.

1SAM 13

1 Saul reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel,

2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were

with Saul in Michmash and in mount Bethel, and a thousand were with

Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent

every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was in Geba,

and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout

all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear.

4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the

Philistines, and that Israel also was had in abomination with the

Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel,

thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the

sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and

pitched in Michmash, eastward from Bethaven.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people

were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in

thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and

Gilead. As for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed

him trembling.

8 And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had

appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered

from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace

offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering

the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him,

that he might salute him.

11 And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw

that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within

the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves

together at Michmash;

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to

Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the Lord: I forced myself

therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept

the commandment of the Lord thy God, which he commanded thee: for now

would the Lord have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.

14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the Lord hath sought him a

man after his own heart, and the Lord hath commanded him to be captain

over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the Lord

commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin.

And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, about six

hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with

them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in

Michmash.

17 And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three

companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, unto

the land of Shual:

18 And another company turned the way to Bethhoron: and another company

turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of Zeboim

toward the wilderness.

19 Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for

the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears:

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every

man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for

the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword

nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and

Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

23 And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of

Michmash.

1SAM 14 03/30

1 Now it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said

unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the

Philistines' garrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his

father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah under a pomegranate

tree which is in Migron: and the people that were with him were about

six hundred men;

3 And Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, Ichabod's brother, the son of Phinehas,

the son of Eli, the Lord's priest in Shiloh, wearing an ephod. And the

people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the

Philistines' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a

sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the

name of the other Seneh.

5 The forefront of the one was situate northward over against Michmash,

and the other southward over against Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let

us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the

Lord will work for us: for there is no restraint to the Lord to save by

many or by few.

7 And his armour-bearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart:

turn thee; behold, I am with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we

will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will

stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the

Lord hath delivered them into our hand: and this shall be a sign unto

us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the

Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth

out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armour-bearer,

and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said

unto his armour-bearer, Come up after me: for the Lord hath delivered

them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his

armour-bearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his

armour-bearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made,

was about twenty men, within as it were an half acre of land, which a

yoke of oxen might plow.

15 And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the

people: the garrison, and the spoilers, they also trembled, and the

earth quaked: so it was a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold,

the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down one another.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and

see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan

and his armour-bearer were not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of

God was at that time with the children of Israel.

19 And it came to pass, while Saul talked unto the priest, that the

noise that was in the host of the Philistines went on and increased:

and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.

20 And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves,

and they came to the battle: and, behold, every man's sword was against

his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time,

which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, even

they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and

Jonathan.

22 Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount

Ephraim, when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also

followed hard after them in the battle.

23 So the Lord saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto

Bethaven.

24 And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured

the people, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food until

evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people

tasted any food.

25 And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the

ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey

dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the

oath.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the

oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand,

and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his

eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly

charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth

any food this day. And the people were faint.

29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray

you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of

this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely today of the

spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a

much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon: and

the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and

calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them with

the blood.

33 Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the Lord,

in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed: roll

a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto

them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and

slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the Lord in eating with the

blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night,

and slew them there.

35 And Saul built an altar unto the Lord: the same was the first altar

that he built unto the Lord.

36 And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and

spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them.

And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the

priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines?

wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But he answered him not

that day.

38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the chief of the people: and

know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, as the Lord liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in

Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all

the people that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan

my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what

seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the Lord God of Israel, Give a perfect lot.

And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan

was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan

told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the

rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely

die, Jonathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought

this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: as the Lord liveth, there

shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought

with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines

went to their own place.

47 So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his

enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon,

and against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, and against the

Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed them.

48 And he gathered an host, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered

Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchishua: and

the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn

Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz:

and the name of the captain of his host was Abner, the son of Ner,

Saul's uncle.

51 And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the

son of Abiel.

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul:

and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto

him.

1SAM 15

1 Samuel also said unto Saul, The Lord sent me to anoint thee to be king

over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice

of the words of the Lord.

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I remember that which Amalek did to

Israel, how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from

Egypt.

3 Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and

spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and

sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim,

two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley.

6 And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among

the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ye shewed kindness to

all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the

Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul smote the Amalekites from Havilah until thou comest to Shur,

that is over against Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly

destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of

the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and

would not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and

refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 Then came the word of the Lord unto Samuel, saying,

11 It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned

back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it

grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the Lord all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told

Samuel, saying, Saul came to Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a place,

and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, Blessed be thou of

the Lord: I have performed the commandment of the Lord.

14 And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine

ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the

people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto

the Lord thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the Lord

hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou

not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the Lord anointed thee

king over Israel?

18 And the Lord sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy

the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until they be

consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the Lord, but didst

fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the Lord?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the Lord,

and have gone the way which the Lord sent me, and have brought Agag the

king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the

things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the

Lord thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, Hath the Lord as great delight in burnt offerings

and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, to obey is

better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as

iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord,

he hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the

commandment of the Lord, and thy words: because I feared the people, and

obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me,

that I may worship the Lord.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast

rejected the word of the Lord, and the Lord hath rejected thee from

being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of

his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, The Lord hath rent the kingdom of Israel

from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is

better than thou.

29 And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: for he is

not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned: yet honour me now, I pray thee, before

the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that

I may worship the Lord thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the Lord.

32 Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the

Amalekites. And Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the

bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy

mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before

the Lord in Gilgal.

34 Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of

Saul.

35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death:

nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Lord repented that he had

made Saul king over Israel.

1SAM 16

1 And the Lord said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul,

seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn

with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Bethlehemite: for I have

provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And

the Lord said, Take an heifer with thee, and say, I am come to sacrifice

to the Lord.

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt

do: and thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the Lord spake, and came to Bethlehem. And

the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and said, Comest thou

peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the Lord:

sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he

sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and

said, Surely the Lord's anointed is before him.

7 But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the

height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the Lord seeth

not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the

Lord looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he

said, Neither hath the Lord chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the Lord

chosen this.

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel

said unto Jesse, The Lord hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said,

There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And

Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down

till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a

beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the Lord said, Arise,

anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of

his brethren: and the spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day

forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 But the spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and an evil spirit

from the Lord troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from

God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are before thee, to seek

out a man, who is a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to

pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play

with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play

well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a

son of Jesse the Bethlehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a mighty

valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely

person, and the Lord is with him.

19 Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David

thy son, which is with the sheep.

20 And Jesse took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a

kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him

greatly; and he became his armour-bearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before

me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul,

that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was

refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

1SAM 17 03/31

1 Now the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were

gathered together at Shochoh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched

between Shochoh and Azekah, in Ephes-dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by

the valley of Elah, and set the battle in array against the

Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel

stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between

them.

4 And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines,

named Goliath, of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span.

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a

coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of

brass.

6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass

between his shoulders.

7 And the staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's

head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went

before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them,

Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? am not I a Philistine,

and ye servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come

down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your

servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be

our servants, and serve us.

10 And the Philistine said, I defy the armies of Israel this day; give

me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they

were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 Now David was the son of that Ephrathite of Bethlehemjudah, whose

name was Jesse; and he had eight sons: and the man went among men for an

old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the

battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle were

Eliab the firstborn, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

14 And David was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But David went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at

Bethlehem.

16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented

himself forty days.

17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah

of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy

brethren;

18 And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and

look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were in the valley of

Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a

keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to

the trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for

the battle.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army

against army.

22 And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the

carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the

Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the armies of the

Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard

them.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and

were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up?

surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who

killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give

him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be

done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the

reproach from Israel? for who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he

should defy the armies of the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be

done to the man that killeth him.

28 And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and

Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou

down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the

wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for

thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now done? Is there not a cause?

30 And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same

manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them

before Saul: and he sent for him.

32 And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy

servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this

Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of

war from his youth.

34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and

there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his

mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and

smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised

Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of

the living God.

37 David said moreover, The Lord that delivered me out of the paw of the

lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand

of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the Lord be with

thee.

38 And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass

upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for

he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these;

for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones

out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in

a scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the

Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that

bare the shield went before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained

him: for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David, Am I a dog, that thou comest to

me with staves? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods.

44 And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy

flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword,

and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name of

the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast

defied.

46 This day will the Lord deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite

thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases of the

host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the

wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a

God in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the Lord saveth not with sword

and spear: for the battle is the Lord's, and he will give you into our

hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew

nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet

the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang

it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into

his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone,

and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the

hand of David.

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his

sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off

his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was

dead, they fled.

52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued

the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of

Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to

Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the

Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to

Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto

Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose son is this youth? And

Abner said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Inquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner

took him, and brought him before Saul with the head of the Philistine in

his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David

answered, I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Bethlehemite.

1SAM 18

1 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul,

that the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan

loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his

father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his

own soul.

4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave

it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to

his girdle.

5 And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himself

wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the

sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the

slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all cities of

Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy,

and with instruments of music.

7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath

slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said,

They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have

ascribed but thousands: and what can he have more but the kingdom?

9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

10 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came

upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and David played

with his hand, as at other times: and there was a javelin in Saul's

hand.

11 And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to

the wall with it. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 And Saul was afraid of David, because the Lord was with him, and was

departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a

thousand; and he went out and came in before the people.

14 And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the Lord was

with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was

afraid of him.

16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in

before them.

17 And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, her will I

give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight the Lord's

battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand

of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, Who am I? and what is my life, or my

father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should

have been given to David, that she was given unto Adriel the Meholathite

to wife.

20 And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the

thing pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a snare to him,

and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul

said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son in law in the one of the

twain.

22 And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly,

and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants

love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David

said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing

that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, On this manner spake

David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any

dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the

king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the

Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well

to be the king's son in law: and the days were not expired.

27 Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the

Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they

gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in

law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 And Saul saw and knew that the Lord was with David, and that Michal

Saul's daughter loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's

enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass,

after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all

the servants of Saul; so that his name was much set by.

1SAM 19

1 And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they

should kill David.

2 But Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in David: and Jonathan told

David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I

pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret

place, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou

art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I

will tell thee.

4 And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto

him, Let not the king sin against his servant, against David; because he

hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to

thee-ward very good:

5 For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the

Lord wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest it, and didst

rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood, to slay

David without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, As the

Lord liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things.

And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, as in

times past.

8 And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the

Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from

him.

9 And the evil spirit from the Lord was upon Saul, as he sat in his

house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with his hand.

10 And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but

he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into

the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night.

11 Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to

slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If

thou save not thy life tonight, tomorrow thou shalt be slain.

12 So Michal let David down through a window: and he went, and fled, and

escaped.

13 And Michal took an image, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of

goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see David, saying, Bring him up

to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in

the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent

away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said

unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

18 So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him

all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in

Naioth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company

of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them,

the spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also

prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they

prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and

they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in

Sechu: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said,

Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and the spirit of God was

upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth

in Ramah.

24 And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in

like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night.

Wherefore they say, Is Saul also among the prophets?

1SAM 20

1 And David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before

Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin

before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my

father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will shew it

me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that

I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know

this, lest he be grieved: but truly as the Lord liveth, and as thy soul

liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will

even do it for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, tomorrow is the new moon, and I

should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may

hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of

me that he might run to Bethlehem his city: for there is a yearly

sacrifice there for all the family.

7 If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be

very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast

brought thy servant into a covenant of the Lord with thee:

notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why

shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that

evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I

tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father

answer thee roughly?

11 And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field.

And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O Lord God of Israel, when I have

sounded my father about tomorrow any time, or the third day, and,

behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee,

and shew it thee;

13 The Lord do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father

to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou

mayest go in peace: and the Lord be with thee, as he hath been with my

father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the

Lord, that I die not:

15 But also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever:

no, not when the Lord hath cut off the enemies of David every one from

the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David, saying, Let the

Lord even require it at the hand of David's enemies.

17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, because he loved him: for

he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, Tomorrow is the new moon: and thou shalt

be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down

quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself when the

business was in hand, and shalt remain by the stone Ezel.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot

at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If

I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of

thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and no

hurt; as the Lord liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond

thee; go thy way: for the Lord hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold,

the Lord be between thee and me for ever.

24 So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come,

the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat

by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and

David's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought,

Something hath befallen him, he is not clean; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the

month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his

son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday,

nor today?

28 And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go

to Bethlehem:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice

in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there: and now,

if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and

see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him,

Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast

chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion

of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt

not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him

unto me, for he shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, Wherefore

shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew

that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat

the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his

father had done him shame.

35 And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the

field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot.

And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan

had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow

beyond thee?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And

Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the

matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go,

carry them to the city.

41 And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of a place toward

the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three

times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until

David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn

both of us in the name of the Lord, saying, The Lord be between me and

thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and

departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

1SAM 21 04/01

1 Then came David to Nob to Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech was

afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why art thou alone,

and no man with thee?

2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a

business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the

business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I

have appointed my servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread

in mine hand, or what there is present.

4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread

under mine hand, but there is hallowed bread; if the young men have kept

themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women

have been kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the

vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in a manner common,

yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel.

6 So the priest gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there

but the shewbread, that was taken from before the Lord, to put hot bread

in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained

before the Lord; and his name was Doeg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the

herdmen that belonged to Saul.

8 And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand

spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with

me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou

slewest in the valley of Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth

behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other

save that here. And David said, There is none like that; give it me.

10 And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to

Achish the king of Gath.

11 And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king

of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying,

Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

12 And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of

Achish the king of Gath.

13 And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in

their hands, and scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle

fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad:

wherefore then have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the

mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

1SAM 22

1 David therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adullam: and

when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down

thither to him.

2 And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt,

and every one that was discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and

he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four

hundred men.

3 And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of

Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with

you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him

all the while that David was in the hold.

5 And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart,

and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into

the forest of Hareth.

6 When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with

him, (now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear

in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him;)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye

Benjamites; will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and

vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of

hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that

sheweth me that my son hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and

there is none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my

son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this

day?

9 Then answered Doeg the Edomite, which was set over the servants of

Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the

son of Ahitub.

10 And he inquired of the Lord for him, and gave him victuals, and gave

him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.

11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub,

and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob: and they came

all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, Here I

am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and

the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and

hast inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in

wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who is so faithful

among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son in law, and

goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to inquire of God for him? be it far from me: let

not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of

my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all

thy father's house.

17 And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn, and

slay the priests of the Lord; because their hand also is with David, and

because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the

servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the

priests of the Lord.

18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And

Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew on that

day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

19 And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the

sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses,

and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar,

escaped, and fled after David.

21 And Abiathar shewed David that Saul had slain the Lord's priests.

22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew it that day, when Doeg the

Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned the

death of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that seeketh my life seeketh

thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

1SAM 23

1 Then they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against

Keilah, and they rob the threshingfloors.

2 Therefore David inquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go and smite

these Philistines? And the Lord said unto David, Go, and smite the

Philistines, and save Keilah.

3 And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah:

how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the

Philistines?

4 Then David inquired of the Lord yet again. And the Lord answered him

and said, Arise, go down to Keilah: for I will deliver the Philistines

into thine hand.

5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines,

and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So

David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David

to Keilah, that he came down with an ephod in his hand.

7 And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God

hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a

town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah,

to besiege David and his men.

9 And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and

he said to Abiathar the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said David, O Lord God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly

heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my

sake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come

down, as thy servant hath heard? O Lord God of Israel, I beseech thee,

tell thy servant. And the Lord said, He will come down.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men into

the hand of Saul? And the Lord said, They will deliver thee up.

13 Then David and his men, which were about six hundred, arose and

departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was

told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbare to go

forth.

14 And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a

mountain in the wilderness of Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but

God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David was

in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood.

16 And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and

strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall

not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next

unto thee; and that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two made a covenant before the Lord: and David abode in the

wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David

hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of

Hachilah, which is on the south of Jeshimon?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy

soul to come down; and our part shall be to deliver him into the king's

hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the Lord; for ye have compassion on

me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his

haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth

very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he

hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will

go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I

will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men

were in the wilderness of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told David:

wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of

Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after David in the

wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on

that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of

Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to

take them.

27 But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come;

for the Philistines have invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against

the Philistines: therefore they called that place Selahammahlekoth.

29 And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at Engedi.

1SAM 24

1 And it came to pass, when Saul was returned from following the

Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the

wilderness of Engedi.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went

to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul

went in to cover his feet: and David and his men remained in the sides

of the cave.

4 And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the Lord

said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that

thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose,

and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart smote him, because

he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, The Lord forbid that I should do this thing

unto my master, the Lord's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against

him, seeing he is the anointed of the Lord.

7 So David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not

to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his

way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after

Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David

stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying,

Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the Lord had delivered

thee today into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill thee: but

mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against

my lord; for he is the Lord's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand:

for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know

thou and see that there is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand,

and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou huntest my soul to take

it.

12 The Lord judge between me and thee, and the Lord avenge me of thee:

but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the

wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou

pursue? after a dead dog, after a flea.

15 The Lord therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see,

and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these

words unto Saul, that Saul said, Is this thy voice, my son David? And

Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I: for thou hast

rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me:

forasmuch as when the Lord had delivered me into thine hand, thou

killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore

the Lord reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that

the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the Lord, that thou wilt not cut off

my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my

father's house.

22 And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men

gat them up unto the hold.

1SAM 25 04/02

1 And Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, and

lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and

went down to the wilderness of Paran.

2 And there was a man in Maon, whose possessions were in Carmel; and the

man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand

goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail:

and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful

countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was

of the house of Caleb.

4 And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men,

Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, Peace be both

to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou

hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which

were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there aught missing unto

them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young

men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in a good day: give, I pray

thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son

David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all

those words in the name of David, and ceased.

10 And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, Who is David? and who

is the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a days that break away

every man from his master.

11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have

killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence

they be?

12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and

told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they

girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and

there went up after David about four hundred men; and two hundred abode

by the stuff.

14 But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold,

David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he

railed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither

missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we

were in the fields:

16 They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were

with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is

determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is

such a son of Belial, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles

of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched

corn, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs,

and laid them on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after

you. But she told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the

covert of the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against

her; and she met them.

21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow

hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained

unto him: and he hath requited me evil for good.

22 So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all

that pertain to him by the morning light any that pisseth against the

wall.

23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and lighted off the ass, and

fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me let this

iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine

audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Belial, even Nabal:

for as his name is, so is he; Nabal is his name, and folly is with him:

but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst

send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, as the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth,

seeing the Lord hath withholden thee from coming to shed blood, and from

avenging thyself with thine own hand, now let thine enemies, and they

that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord,

let it even be given unto the young men that follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the Lord

will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord fighteth the

battles of the Lord, and evil hath not been found in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul

of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the Lord thy God;

and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he sling out, as out of the

middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord shall have done to my lord

according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall

have appointed thee ruler over Israel;

31 That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my

lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath

avenged himself: but when the Lord shall have dealt well with my lord,

then remember thine handmaid.

32 And David said to Abigail, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, which

sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me

this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine

own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the Lord God of Israel liveth, which hath kept

me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me,

surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that

pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand that which she had brought him, and

said unto her, Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to

thy voice, and have accepted thy person.

36 And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, he held a feast in his house,

like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart was merry within him, for he

was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until

the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of

Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died

within him, and he became as a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that the Lord smote Nabal,

that he died.

39 And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the

Lord, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal,

and hath kept his servant from evil: for the Lord hath returned the

wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and communed with

Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they

spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to

wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said,

Behold, let thine handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants

of my lord.

42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five

damsels of hers that went after her; and she went after the messengers

of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel; and they were also both of them

his wives.

44 But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti the

son of Laish, which was of Gallim.

1SAM 26

1 And the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide

himself in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three

thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness

of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon, by

the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came

after him into the wilderness.

4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in

very deed.

5 And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and

David beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the

captain of his host: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched

round about him.

6 Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai

the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will go down with me to

Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul

lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his

bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Abishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine

hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the

spear even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second

time.

9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth

his hand against the Lord's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 David said furthermore, As the Lord liveth, the Lord shall smite him;

or his day shall come to die; or he shall descend into battle, and

perish.

11 The Lord forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the

Lord's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at

his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster;

and they gat them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked:

for they were all asleep; because a deep sleep from the Lord was fallen

upon them.

13 Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of an

hill afar off; a great space being between them:

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying,

Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who art thou

that criest to the king?

15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is like

to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king?

for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the Lord liveth, ye

are worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the Lord's

anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water

that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, Is this thy voice, my son

David? And David said, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant?

for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of

his servant. If the Lord have stirred thee up against me, let him accept

an offering: but if they be the children of men, cursed be they before

the Lord; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the

inheritance of the Lord, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of

the Lord: for the king of Israel is come out to seek a flea, as when one

doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 Then said Saul, I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no

more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day:

behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of

the young men come over and fetch it.

23 The Lord render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness:

for the Lord delivered thee into my hand today, but I would not stretch

forth mine hand against the Lord's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so

let my life be much set by in the eyes of the Lord, and let him deliver

me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt

both do great things, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his

way, and Saul returned to his place.

1SAM 27

1 And David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of

Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape

into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek

me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And David arose, and he passed over with the six hundred men that were

with him unto Achish, the son of Maoch, king of Gath.

3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with

his household, even David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess,

and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no

more again for him.

5 And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes,

let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell

there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto

the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 And the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a

full year and four months.

8 And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the

Gezrites, and the Amalekites: for those nations were of old the

inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of

Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and

took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and

the apparel, and returned, and came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, Whither have ye made a road today? And David said,

Against the south of Judah, and against the south of the Jerahmeelites,

and against the south of the Kenites.

11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to

Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so

will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the

Philistines.

12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel

utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

1SAM 28

1 And it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their

armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto

David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle,

thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can

do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine

head for ever.

3 Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him

in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away those that had

familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched

in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in

Gilboa.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his

heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul inquired of the Lord, the Lord answered him not, neither

by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets.

7 Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar

spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said

to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Endor.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and

two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, I

pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up,

whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done,

how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards,

out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to

cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the Lord, saying, As the Lord liveth, there

shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said,

Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the

woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art

Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And

the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, What form is he of? And she said, An old man

cometh up; and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it

was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed

himself.

15 And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up?

And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war

against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more,

neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that

thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the Lord

is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the Lord hath done to him, as he spake by me: for the Lord hath

rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even

to David:

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the Lord, nor executedst his

fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the Lord done this thing unto

thee this day.

19 Moreover the Lord will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of

the Philistines: and tomorrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the

Lord also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the

Philistines.

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore

afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in

him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and

said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have

put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou

spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine

handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that

thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together

with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he

arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed

it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread

thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did

eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

1SAM 29 04/03

1 Now the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and

the Israelites pitched by a fountain which is in Jezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by

thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rearward with Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews here?

And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David,

the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me these

days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell

unto me unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the

princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that

he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him

not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to

us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? should

it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying,

Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

6 Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, as the Lord

liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy going out and thy coming in with

me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee

since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the

lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the

lords of the Philistines.

8 And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou

found in thy servant so long as I have been with thee unto this day,

that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my

sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the

Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants

that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning,

and have light, depart.

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to

return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to

Jezreel.

1SAM 30

1 And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the

third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and

smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire;

2 And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not

any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their

way.

3 So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with

fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken

captives.

4 Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and

wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess,

and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him,

because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons

and for his daughters: but David encouraged himself in the Lord his

God.

7 And David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee,

bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to

David.

8 And David inquired at the Lord, saying, Shall I pursue after this

troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou

shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came

to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode

behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook

Besor.

11 And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David,

and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of

raisins: and when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had

eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To whom belongest thou? and whence art thou?

And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my

master left me, because three days agone I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of the Cherethites, and upon the

coast which belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of Caleb; and we

burned Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And

he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor

deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to

this company.

16 And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad

upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the

great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and

out of the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the

next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young

men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and

David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great,

neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had

taken to them: David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drave before

those other cattle, and said, This is David's spoil.

21 And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they

could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook

Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that

were with him: and when David came near to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and men of Belial, of those that

went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not

give them aught of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man

his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the

Lord hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company

that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but as his part is that

goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the

stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an

ordinance for Israel unto this day.

26 And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders

of Judah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a present for you of the

spoil of the enemies of the Lord;

27 To them which were in Bethel, and to them which were in south Ramoth,

and to them which were in Jattir,

28 And to them which were in Aroer, and to them which were in Siphmoth,

and to them which were in Eshtemoa,

29 And to them which were in Rachal, and to them which were in the

cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of the

Kenites,

30 And to them which were in Hormah, and to them which were in

Chorashan, and to them which were in Athach,

31 And to them which were in Hebron, and to all the places where David

himself and his men were wont to haunt.

1SAM 31

1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled

from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the

Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Melchishua, Saul's sons.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he

was sore wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul unto his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me

through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through,

and abuse me. But his armour-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid.

Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise

upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armour-bearer, and all his

men, that same day together.

7 And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley,

and they that were on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel

fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and

fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip

the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount

Gilboa.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into

the land of the Philistines round about, to publish it in the house of

their idols, and among the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened

his body to the wall of Bethshan.

11 And when the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead heard of that which the

Philistines had done to Saul;

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of

Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bethshan, and came to

Jabesh, and burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Jabesh,

and fasted seven days.

BK10 II SAMUEL

~~~~~~~~~

2SAM 1 04/04

1 Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned

from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in

Ziklag;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of

the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and

so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did

obeisance.

3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto

him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

4 And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me.

And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of

the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are

dead also.

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that

Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon

mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots

and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I

answered, Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an

Amalekite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for

anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could

not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that was upon

his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them

hither unto my lord.

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all

the men that were with him:

12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for

Jonathan his son, and for the people of the Lord, and for the house of

Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And

he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

14 And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth

thine hand to destroy the Lord's anointed?

15 And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall

upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth

hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the Lord's anointed.

17 And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan

his son:

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow:

behold, it is written in the book of Jasher.)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: how are the

mighty fallen!

20 Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon; lest

the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the

uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be

rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the

mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not

been anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of

Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in

their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they

were stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet,

with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan,

thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast

thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of

women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

2SAM 2

1 And it came to pass after this, that David inquired of the Lord,

saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the Lord said

unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said,

Unto Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the

Jezreelitess, and Abigail Nabal's wife the Carmelite.

3 And his men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his

household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the

house of Judah. And they told David, saying, That the men of

Jabeshgilead were they that buried Saul.

5 And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabeshgilead, and said unto

them, Blessed be ye of the Lord, that ye have shewed this kindness unto

your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now the Lord shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will

requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for

your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me

king over them.

8 But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took Ishbosheth the

son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim;

9 And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over

Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

10 Ishbosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over

Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.

11 And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah

was seven years and six months.

12 And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of

Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon.

13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and

met together by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the

one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men now arise, and play before

us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which

pertained to Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of

David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his

sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that

place was called Helkathhazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day; and Abner was beaten, and

the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

18 And there were three sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai, and

Asahel: and Asahel was as light of foot as a wild roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the

right hand nor to the left from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, Art thou Asahel? And he

answered, I am.

21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy

left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his

armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me:

wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up

my face to Joab thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end

of the spear smote him under the fifth rib, that the spear came out

behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it

came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down

and died stood still.

24 Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when

they were come to the hill of Ammah, that lieth before Giah by the way

of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after

Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever?

knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long

shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their

brethren?

27 And Joab said, As God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then

in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his

brother.

28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued

after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and

passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to

Mahanaim.

30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all

the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and

Asahel.

31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's

men, so that three hundred and threescore men died.

32 And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his

father, which was in Bethlehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and

they came to Hebron at break of day.

2SAM 3

1 Now there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of

David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul

waxed weaker and weaker.

2 And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his firstborn was Amnon,

of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess;

3 And his second, Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite;

and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the daughter of Talmai king of

Geshur;

4 And the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah

the son of Abital;

5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah David's wife. These were born to

David in Hebron.

6 And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and

the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of

Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah:

and Ishbosheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my

father's concubine?

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ishbosheth, and said, Am I

a dog's head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the

house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have

not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me today

with a fault concerning this woman?

9 So do God to Abner, and more also, except, as the Lord hath sworn to

David, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the

throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from Dan even to Beersheba.

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

12 And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose is

the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand

shall be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I

require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first

bring Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Ishbosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver

me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of

the Philistines.

15 And Ishbosheth sent, and took her from her husband, even from

Phaltiel the son of Laish.

16 And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to Bahurim.

Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye

sought for David in times past to be king over you:

18 Now then do it: for the Lord hath spoken of David, saying, By the

hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of

the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to

speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and

that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David

made Abner and the men that were with him a feast.

21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all

Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and

that thou mayest reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David

sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

22 And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a

troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner was not with

David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told

Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent

him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold,

Abner came unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is

quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and

to know thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou

doest.

26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after

Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah: but David knew it

not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside in the

gate to speak with him quietly, and smote him there under the fifth rib,

that he died, for the blood of Asahel his brother.

28 And afterward when David heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are

guiltless before the Lord for ever from the blood of Abner the son of

Ner:

29 Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and

let there not fail from the house of Joab one that hath an issue, or

that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the

sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain

their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

31 And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him,

Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner.

And king David himself followed the bier.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice,

and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner as a fool

dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man

falleth before wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept

again over him.

35 And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was

yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste

bread, or aught else, till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: as

whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not

of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a

prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I am this day weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons

of Zeruiah be too hard for me: the Lord shall reward the doer of evil

according to his wickedness.

2SAM 4

1 And when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands

were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands: the name of

the one was Baanah, and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon

a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beeroth also was

reckoned to Benjamin.

3 And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim, and were sojourners there until

this day.)

4 And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was

five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan out of

Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as

she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was

Mephibosheth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and

came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, who lay on a

bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they

would have fetched wheat; and they smote him under the fifth rib: and

Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his

bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took

his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and

said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine

enemy, which sought thy life; and the Lord hath avenged my lord the king

this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon

the Beerothite, and said unto them, As the Lord liveth, who hath

redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, thinking to have

brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, who

thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his

own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now require his blood of

your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off

their hands and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hebron.

But they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried it in the sepulchre of

Abner in Hebron.

2SAM 5 04/05

1 Then came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake,

saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that

leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the Lord said to thee, Thou

shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel.

3 So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David

made a league with them in Hebron before the Lord: and they anointed

David king over Israel.

4 David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned

forty years.

5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months: and in

Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

6 And the king and his men went to Jerusalem unto the Jebusites, the

inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, Except thou

take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither:

thinking, David cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: the same is the city

of David.

8 And David said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and

smiteth the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, that are hated of

David's soul, he shall be chief and captain. Wherefore they said, The

blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And

David built round about from Millo and inward.

10 And David went on, and grew great, and the Lord God of hosts was with

him.

11 And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and

carpenters, and masons: and they built David an house.

12 And David perceived that the Lord had established him king over

Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's

sake.

13 And David took him more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after

he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to

David.

14 And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem;

Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon,

15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

16 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet.

17 But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over

Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard of

it, and went down to the hold.

18 The Philistines also came and spread themselves in the valley of

Rephaim.

19 And David inquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go up to the

Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the Lord said

unto David, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into

thine hand.

20 And David came to Baalperazim, and David smote them there, and said,

The Lord hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of

waters. Therefore he called the name of that place Baalperazim.

21 And there they left their images, and David and his men burned them.

22 And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the

valley of Rephaim.

23 And when David inquired of the Lord, he said, Thou shalt not go up;

but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the

mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of

the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall

the Lord go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

25 And David did so, as the Lord had commanded him; and smote the

Philistines from Geba until thou come to Gazer.

2SAM 6

1 Again, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty

thousand.

2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from

Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is

called by the name of the Lord of hosts that dwelleth between the

cherubims.

3 And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the

house of Abinadab that was in Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of

Abinadab, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab which was at Gibeah,

accompanying the ark of God: and Ahio went before the ark.

5 And David and all the house of Israel played before the Lord on all

manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on

psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 And when they came to Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth his

hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it.

7 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him

there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And David was displeased, because the Lord had made a breach upon

Uzzah: and he called the name of the place Perez-uzzah to this day.

9 And David was afraid of the Lord that day, and said, How shall the ark

of the Lord come to me?

10 So David would not remove the ark of the Lord unto him into the city

of David: but David carried it aside into the house of Obededom the

Gittite.

11 And the ark of the Lord continued in the house of Obededom the

Gittite three months: and the Lord blessed Obededom, and all his

household.

12 And it was told king David, saying, The Lord hath blessed the house

of Obededom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of

God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of

Obededom into the city of David with gladness.

13 And it was so, that when they that bare the ark of the Lord had gone

six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings.

14 And David danced before the Lord with all his might; and David was

girded with a linen ephod.

15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the Lord

with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the Lord came into the city of David, Michal Saul's

daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing

before the Lord; and she despised him in her heart.

17 And they brought in the ark of the Lord, and set it in his place, in

the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David

offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and

peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord of

hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of

Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a

good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed

every one to his house.

20 Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter

of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of

Israel today, who uncovered himself today in the eyes of the handmaids

of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth

himself!

21 And David said unto Michal, It was before the Lord, which chose me

before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over

the people of the Lord, over Israel: therefore will I play before the

Lord.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own

sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall

I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of

her death.

2SAM 7

1 And it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the Lord had

given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in an

house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that is in thine heart; for

the Lord is with thee.

4 And it came to pass that night, that the word of the Lord came unto

Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the Lord, Shalt thou build me

an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up

the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked

in a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of

Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded

to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of

cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the

Lord of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, from following the sheep,

to be ruler over my people, over Israel:

9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all

thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like

unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant

them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more;

neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as

beforetime,

11 And as since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people

Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the

Lord telleth thee that he will make thee an house.

12 And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy

fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of

thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne

of his kingdom for ever.

14 I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity,

I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the

children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul,

whom I put away before thee.

16 And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established forever before

thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so

did Nathan speak unto David.

18 Then went king David in, and sat before the Lord, and he said, Who am

I, O Lord God? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me

hitherto?

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord God; but thou

hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And

is this the manner of man, O Lord God?

20 And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord God, knowest

thy servant.

21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done

all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore thou art great, O Lord God: for there is none like thee,

neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have

heard with our ears.

23 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like

Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him

a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land,

before thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, from the

nations and their gods?

24 For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel to be a people

unto thee for ever: and thou, Lord, art become their God.

25 And now, O Lord God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy

servant, and concerning his house, establish it for ever, and do as thou

hast said.

26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The Lord of hosts is

the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be

established before thee.

27 For thou, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy

servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant

found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord God, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and

thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

29 Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant,

that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast

spoken it: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed

for ever.

2SAM 8

1 And after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and

subdued them: and David took Methegammah out of the hand of the

Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to

the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with

one full line to keep alive. And so the Moabites became David's

servants, and brought gifts.

3 David smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he

went to recover his border at the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred

horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot

horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of

Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became

servants to David, and brought gifts. And the Lord preserved David

whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of

Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 And from Betah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David

took exceeding much brass.

9 When Toi king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of

Hadadezer,

10 Then Toi sent Joram his son unto king David, to salute him, and to

bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him: for

Hadadezer had wars with Toi. And Joram brought with him vessels of

silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king David did dedicate unto the Lord, with the silver and

gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued;

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the

Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of Rehob,

king of Zobah.

13 And David gat him a name when he returned from smiting of the Syrians

in the valley of salt, being eighteen thousand men.

14 And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons,

and all they of Edom became David's servants. And the Lord preserved

David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and

justice unto all his people.

16 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the

son of Ahilud was recorder;

17 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were

the priests; and Seraiah was the scribe;

18 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over both the Cherethites and the

Pelethites; and David's sons were chief rulers.

2SAM 9 04/06

1 And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul,

that I may shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake?

2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was Ziba. And

when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, Art thou

Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I

may shew the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king,

Jonathan hath yet a son, which is lame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king,

Behold, he is in the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lodebar.

5 Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir, the

son of Ammiel, from Lodebar.

6 Now when Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come

unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said,

Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 And David said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely shew thee

kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the

land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou

shouldest look upon such a dead dog as I am?

9 Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, I

have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all

his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land

for him, and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may

have food to eat: but Mephibosheth thy master's son shall eat bread

alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king

hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for

Mephibosheth, said the king, he shall eat at my table, as one of the

king's sons.

12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, whose name was Micha. And all that

dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did eat continually at the

king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

2SAM 10

1 And it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon

died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as

his father shewed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the

hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the

land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord,

Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent

comforters unto thee? hath not David rather sent his servants unto thee,

to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of

their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, even to their

buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men

were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your

beards be grown, and then return.

6 And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the

children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Bethrehob, and the

Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacah a thousand

men, and of Ishtob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the

mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the

entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and

Ishtob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and

behind, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put them in array

against the Syrians:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his

brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt

help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I

will come and help thee.

12 Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for

the cities of our God: and the Lord do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Joab drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the

battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then

fled they also before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab

returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they

gathered themselves together.

16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the

river: and they came to Helam; and Shobach the captain of the host of

Hadarezer went before them.

17 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and

passed over Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in

array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven

hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote

Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they

were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served

them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

2SAM 11

1 And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when

kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with

him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and

besieged Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that David arose from off his

bed, and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he

saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look

upon.

3 And David sent and inquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this

Bathsheba, the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Uriah the Hittite?

4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and

he lay with her; for she was purified from her uncleanness: and she

returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with

child.

6 And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab

sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded of him how Joab did,

and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And

Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess of

meat from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants

of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his

house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy journey? why then

didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in

tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in

the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink,

and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will

not do this thing.

12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here today also, and tomorrow I will

let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day, and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and

he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the

servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to

Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of

the hottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten, and

die.

16 And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned

Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there

fell some of the people of the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite

died also.

18 Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of

telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee,

Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye

not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote Abimelech the son of Jerubbesheth? did not a woman cast a

piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez? why

went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is

dead also.

22 So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had

sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against

us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto

the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some

of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is

dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab,

Let not this thing displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as well

as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow

it: and encourage thou him.

26 And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she

mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his

house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that

David had done displeased the Lord.

2SAM 12

1 And the Lord sent Nathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said

unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other

poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had

bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his

children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay

in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of

his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that

was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the

man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to

Nathan, As the Lord liveth, the man that hath done this thing shall

surely die:

6 And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and

because he had no pity.

7 And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the Lord God of

Israel, I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of

the hand of Saul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy

bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had

been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such

things.

9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the Lord, to do evil

in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and

hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of

the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because

thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to

be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of

thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give

them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of

this sun.

12 For thou didst it secretly: but I will do this thing before all

Israel, and before the sun.

13 And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the Lord. And

Nathan said unto David, The Lord also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt

not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the

enemies of the Lord to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee

shall surely die.

15 And Nathan departed unto his house. And the Lord struck the child

that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and

went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up

from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the

servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they

said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he

would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we

tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that

the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child

dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed himself,

and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the Lord, and

worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they

set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast

done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but

when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I

said, Who can tell whether God will be gracious to me, that the child

may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back

again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

24 And David comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay

with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the

Lord loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name

Jedidiah, because of the Lord.

26 And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the

royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against

Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp

against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and it be called

after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and

fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof

was a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on David's

head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under

saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them

pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the

children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

2SAM 13 04/07

1 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom the son of David had a

fair sister, whose name was Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved

her.

2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for

she was a virgin; and Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to

her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Jonadab, the son of Shimeah

David's brother: and Jonadab was a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why art thou, being the king's son, lean from

day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love

Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself

sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee,

let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my

sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6 So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come

to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister

come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her

hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's

house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And

she took flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did

bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to

eat. And Amnon said, Have out all men from me. And they went out every

man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I

may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and

brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he took hold of her,

and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such

thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou

shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee,

speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than

she, forced her, and lay with her.

15 Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he

hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And

Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, There is no cause: this evil in sending me

away is greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not

hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put

now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And she had a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes

were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant

brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 And Tamar put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers

colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on

crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath Amnon thy brother been

with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother; regard

not this thing. So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's

house.

21 But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for

Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had

sheepshearers in Baalhazor, which is beside Ephraim: and Absalom invited

all the king's sons.

24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath

sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with

thy servant.

25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go,

lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would

not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with

us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go

with him.

28 Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when

Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon;

then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and

be valiant.

29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded.

Then all the king's sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his mule,

and fled.

30 And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to

David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not

one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth; and

all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said,

Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the

king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the appointment of Absalom

this hath been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.

33 Now therefore let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart,

to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.

34 But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his

eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the

hill side behind him.

35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy

servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that,

behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and

the king also and all his servants wept very sore.

37 But Absalom fled, and went to Talmai, the son of Ammihud, king of

Geshur. And David mourned for his son every day.

38 So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years.

39 And the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he

was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

2SAM 14

1 Now Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was toward

Absalom.

2 And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said

unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now

mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman

that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab put

the words in her mouth.

4 And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she fell on her face

to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I am

indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the

field, and there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and

slew him.

7 And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and

they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for

the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also:

and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to

my husband neither name nor remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give

charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, the

iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne

be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith aught unto thee, bring him to me,

and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the Lord thy God,

that thou wouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to destroy any

more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, As the Lord liveth, there

shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word

unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing

against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one

which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his

banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which

cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect any person: yet

doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the

king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid

said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will

perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of

the man that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance

of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be

comfortable: for as an angel of God, so is my lord the king to discern

good and bad: therefore the Lord thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I

pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my

lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And

the woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none

can turn to the right hand or to the left from aught that my lord the

king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and he put all these

words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this

thing: and my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God,

to know all things that are in the earth.

21 And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go

therefore, bring the young man Absalom again.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and

thanked the king: and Joab said, Today thy servant knoweth that I have

found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath

fulfilled the request of his servant.

23 So Joab arose and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see

my face. So Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's

face.

25 But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for

his beauty: from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head

there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he

polled it: because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:)

he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred skekels after the king's

weight.

27 And unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose

name was Tamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 So Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's

face.

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he

would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would

not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near mine,

and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants

set the field on fire.

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto his house, and said unto

him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come

hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come

from Geshur? it had been good for me to have been there still: now

therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be any iniquity in

me, let him kill me.

33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for

Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the

ground before the king: and the king kissed Absalom.

2SAM 15

1 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom prepared him chariots and

horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and

it was so, that when any man that had a controversy came to the king for

judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou?

And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but

there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that

every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would

do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance,

he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for

judgment: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 And it came to pass after forty years, that Absalom said unto the

king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the

Lord, in Hebron.

8 For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying,

If the Lord shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve

the Lord.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to

Hebron.

10 But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying,

As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom

reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, that were

called; and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counsellor,

from his city, even from Giloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the

conspiracy was strong; for the people increased continually with

Absalom.

13 And there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of the men of

Israel are after Absalom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem,

Arise, and let us flee; for we shall not else escape from Absalom: make

speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us,

and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are

ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the

king left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in

a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites,

and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came

after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

19 Then said the king to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also

with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a

stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up

and down with us? seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back

thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, As the Lord liveth, and as my

lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be,

whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite

passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with

him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed

over: the king also himself passed over the brook Kidron, and all the

people passed over, toward the way of the wilderness.

24 And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, bearing the ark

of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar

went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the

city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the Lord, he will bring me

again, and shew me both it, and his habitation:

26 But if he thus say, I have no delight in thee; behold, here am I, let

him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, Art not thou a seer?

return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy

son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come

word from you to certify me.

29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to

Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30 And David went up by the ascent of mount Olivet, and wept as he went

up, and had his head covered, and he went barefoot: and all the people

that was with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping

as they went up.

31 And one told David, saying, Ahithophel is among the conspirators with

Absalom. And David said, O Lord, I pray thee, turn the counsel of

Ahithophel into foolishness.

32 And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the

mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the Archite came to meet

him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be

a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy

servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I

now also be thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of

Ahithophel.

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests?

therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the

king's house, thou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Behold, they have there with them their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's

son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; and by them ye shall send unto me

every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hushai David's friend came into the city, and Absalom came into

Jerusalem.

2SAM 16 04/08

1 And when David was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the

servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and

upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of

raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba

said, The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread

and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be

faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? And Ziba said unto

the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, Today shall the

house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine are all that pertained unto

Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee that I may find grace

in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of

the family of the house of Saul, whose name was Shimei, the son of Gera:

he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David:

and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on

his left.

7 And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody

man, and thou man of Belial:

8 The Lord hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul,

in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the Lord hath delivered the

kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, behold, thou art taken in

thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.

9 Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this

dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take

off his head.

10 And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? so

let him curse, because the Lord hath said unto him, Curse David. Who

shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son,

which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may

this Benjamite do it? let him alone, and let him curse; for the Lord

hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the Lord will look on mine affliction, and that the

Lord will requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the

hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at

him, and cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and

refreshed themselves there.

15 And Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem,

and Ahithophel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was

come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, God save the king, God

save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? why

wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the Lord, and this

people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him

will I abide.

19 And again, whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of

his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy

presence.

20 Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall

do.

21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy father's concubines,

which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that

thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall the hands of all that are

with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom

went in unto his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel.

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, was

as if a man had inquired at the oracle of God: so was all the counsel of

Ahithophel both with David and with Absalom.

2SAM 17

1 Moreover Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve

thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is weary and weak handed, and will

make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and I

will smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou

seekest is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear

likewise what he saith.

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying,

Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his saying?

if not; speak thou.

7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath given

is not good at this time.

8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be

mighty men, and they be chafed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her

whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge

with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will

come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that

whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people

that follow Absalom.

10 And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion,

shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty

man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee,

from Dan even to Beersheba, as the sand that is by the sea for

multitude; and that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and

we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and

of all the men that are with him there shall not be left so much as

one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring

ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be

not one small stone found there.

14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the

Archite is better than the counsel of Ahithophel. For the Lord had

appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that

the Lord might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and

thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus

and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this

night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the

king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by Enrogel; for they might not be

seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they

went and told king David.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but they went both of

them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahurim, which had a

well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and

spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they

said, Where is Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They

be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not

find them, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out

of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise,

and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled

against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they

passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them

that was not gone over Jordan.

23 And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled

his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put

his household in order, and hanged himself, and died, and was buried in

the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and

all the men of Israel with him.

25 And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab: which

Amasa was a man's son, whose name was Ithra an Israelite, that went in

to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruiah Joab's mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the

son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of

Ammiel of Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

28 Brought beds, and basins, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley,

and flour, and parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and parched pulse,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and

for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is

hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

2SAM 18

1 And David numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of

thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of

Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah,

Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite.

And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you

myself also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away,

they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for

us: but now thou art worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is

better that thou succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the

king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and

by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Deal gently

for my sake with the young man, even with Absalom. And all the people

heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.

6 So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle

was in the wood of Ephraim;

7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David,

and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country:

and the wood devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 And Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule,

and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head

caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the

earth; and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw

Absalom hanged in an oak.

11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest

him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? And I would

have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should receive a thousand

shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand

against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and

Abishai and Ittai, saying, Beware that none touch the young man

Absalom.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for

there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set

thyself against me.

14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three

darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while

he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote

Absalom, and slew him.

16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing

after Israel: for Joab held back the people.

17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and

laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one

to his tent.

18 Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a

pillar, which is in the king's dale: for he said, I have no son to keep

my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and

it is called unto this day, Absalom's place.

19 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king

tidings, how that the Lord hath avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but

thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no

tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Joab to Cushi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And

Cushi bowed himself unto Joab, and ran.

22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But howsoever,

let me, I pray thee, also run after Cushi. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt

thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?

23 But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then

Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cushi.

24 And David sat between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the

roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked,

and behold a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he

be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew

near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called

unto the porter, and said, Behold another man running alone. And the

king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost is

like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, He is a

good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell

down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be

the Lord thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their

hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz

answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a

great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned

aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king:

for the Lord hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against

thee.

32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe? And

Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise

against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is.

33 And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the

gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom, my son,

my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my

son!

2SAM 19 04/09

1 And it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for

Absalom.

2 And the victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people:

for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people

being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O

my son Absalom, O Absalom, my son, my son!

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed

this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy

life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of

thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou

hast declared this day, that thou regardest neither princes nor

servants: for this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we

had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy

servants: for I swear by the Lord, if thou go not forth, there will not

tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than

all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the

people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the

people came before the king: for Israel had fled every man to his tent.

9 And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel,

saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he

delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now he is fled out

of the land for Absalom.

10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now

therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying,

Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the

king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the

king, even to his house.

12 Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are

ye the last to bring back the king?

13 And say ye to Amasa, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God

do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me

continually in the room of Joab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of

one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all

thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal,

to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.

16 And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted

and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David.

17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the

servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty

servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household,

and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down

before the king, as he was come over Jordan;

19 And said unto the king, Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me,

neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day

that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take

it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am

come the first this day of all the house of Joseph to go down to meet my

lord the king.

21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be

put to death for this, because he cursed the Lord's anointed?

22 And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that

ye should this day be adversaries unto me? shall there any man be put to

death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over

Israel?

23 Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king

sware unto him.

24 And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had

neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes,

from the day the king departed until the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king,

that the king said unto him, Wherefore wentest not thou with me,

Mephibosheth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy

servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go

to the king; because thy servant is lame.

27 And he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord

the king is as an angel of God: do therefore what is good in thine

eyes.

28 For all of my father's house were but dead men before my lord the

king: yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine

own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the

king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy

matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch

as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over

Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and he

had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was

a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will

feed thee with me in Jerusalem.

34 And Barzillai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I

should go up with the king unto Jerusalem?

35 I am this day fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and

evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any

more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should

thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why

should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine

own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But

behold thy servant Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and

do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will ddo

to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt

require of me, that will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over,

the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own

place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and

all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of

Israel.

41 And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto

the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and

have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him,

over Jordan?

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king

is near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have

we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have

ten parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: why

then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in

bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer

than the words of the men of Israel.

2SAM 20

1 And there happened to be there a man of Belial, whose name was Sheba,

the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew a trumpet, and said, We have

no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: every

man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So every man of Israel went up from after David, and followed Sheba

the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from

Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten

women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them

in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up

unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

4 Then said the king to Amasa, Assemble me the men of Judah within three

days, and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than

the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us

more harm than did Absalom: take thou thy lord's servants, and pursue

after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escape us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and the Cherethites, and the

Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to

pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

8 When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa went

before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him,

and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath

thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Amasa, Art thou in health, my brother? And Joab took

Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hand: so he

smote him therewith in the fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the

ground, and struck him not again; and he died. So Joab and Abishai his

brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri.

11 And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab,

and he that is for David, let him go after Joab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the

man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the

highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that

every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after

Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

14 And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel, and to

Bethmaachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and

went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Bethmaachah, and they cast

up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the

people that were with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down.

16 Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you,

unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Joab?

And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of

thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying,

They shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and so they ended the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou

seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow

up the inheritance of the Lord?

20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I

should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of

Bichri by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against

David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman

said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom. And they cut

off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast it out to Joab. And he

blew a trumpet, and they retired from the city, every man to his tent.

And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 Now Joab was over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of

Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

24 And Adoram was over the tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud

was recorder:

25 And Sheva was scribe: and Zadok and Abiathar were the priests:

26 And Ira also the Jairite was a chief ruler about David.

2SAM 21

1 Then there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after

year; and David inquired of the Lord. And the Lord answered, It is for

Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the

Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the

Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul

sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah.)

3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and

wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless the inheritance

of the Lord?

4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of

Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in

Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised

against us that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the

coasts of Israel,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them

up unto the Lord in Gibeah of Saul, whom the Lord did choose. And the

king said, I will give them.

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul,

because of the Lord's oath that was between them, between David and

Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom

she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of Michal

the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of

Barzillai the Meholathite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they

hanged them in the hill before the Lord: and they fell all seven

together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first

days, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her

upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon

them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on

them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine

of Saul, had done.

12 And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan

his son from the men of Jabeshgilead, which had stolen them from the

street of Bethshan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the

Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of

Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country

of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they

performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was entreated

for the land.

15 Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David

went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the

Philistines: and David waxed faint.

16 And Ishbibenob, which was of the sons of the giant, the weight of

whose spear weighed three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being

girded with a new sword, thought to have slain David.

17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured him, and smote the

Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David sware unto him,

saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench

not the light of Israel.

18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with

the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Saph, which

was of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where

Elhanan the son of Jaareoregim, a Bethlehemite, slew the brother of

Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature,

that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and

twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

21 And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimeah the brother of

David slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of

David, and by the hand of his servants.

2SAM 22 04/10 HD:6

1 And David spake unto the Lord the words of this song in the day that

the Lord had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out

of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; in him will I trust: he is my shield, and the horn

of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest

me from violence.

4 I will call on the Lord, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be

saved from mine enemies.

5 When the waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made

me afraid;

6 The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented

me;

7 In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried to my God: and he did

hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears.

8 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and

shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth

devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his

feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the

wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and

thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.

14 The Lord thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and

discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world

were discovered, at the rebuking of the Lord, at the blast of the breath

of his nostrils.

17 He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of many waters;

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me:

for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my

stay.

20 He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because

he delighted in me.

21 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the

cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed

from my God.

23 For all his judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did

not depart from them.

24 I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine

iniquity.

25 Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness;

according to my cleanness in his eye sight.

26 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the

upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou

wilt shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon the

haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For thou art my lamp, O Lord: and the Lord will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over

a wall.

31 As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the Lord is tried: he is

a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For who is God, save the Lord? and who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my strength and power: and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet: and setteth me upon my high

places.

35 He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine

arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy

gentleness hath made me great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again

until I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not

arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up

against me hast thou subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might

destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none to save; even unto the Lord, but he

answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp

them as the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou

hast kept me to be head of the heathen: a people which I knew not shall

serve me.

45 Strangers shall submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they

shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid out of their

close places.

47 The Lord liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of

the rock of my salvation.

48 It is God that avengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under

me,

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted

me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me

from the violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen,

and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 He is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his

anointed, unto David, and to his seed for evermore.

2SAM 23

1 Now these be the last words of David. David the son of Jesse said, and

the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and

the sweet psalmist of Israel, said,

2 The spirit of the Lord spake by me, and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth

over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.

4 And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even

a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth

by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house be not so with God; yet he hath made with me an

everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for this is all

my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 But the sons of Belial shall be all of them as thorns thrust away,

because they cannot be taken with hands:

7 But the man that shall touch them must be fenced with iron and the

staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same

place.

8 These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: The Tachmonite

that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the

Eznite: he lift up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one

time.

9 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, one of the

three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were

there gathered together to battle, and the men of Israel were gone

away:

10 He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his

hand clave unto the sword: and the Lord wrought a great victory that

day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the

Philistines were gathered together into a troop, where was a piece of

ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew

the Philistines: and the Lord wrought a great victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the

harvest time unto the cave of Adullam: and the troop of the Philistines

pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David was then in an hold, and the garrison of the Philistines

was then in Bethlehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the

water of the well of Bethlehem, which is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines,

and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that was by the gate, and

took it, and brought it to David: nevertheless he would not drink

thereof, but poured it out unto the Lord.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O Lord, that I should do this: is

not this the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives?

therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty

men.

18 And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among

three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them,

and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain:

howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of

Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lionlike men of Moab: he

went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear

in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear

out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among

three mighty men.

23 He was more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the

first three. And David set him over his guard.

24 Asahel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of

Dodo of Bethlehem,

25 Shammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite,

26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite,

27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite,

28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite,

29 Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai out

of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaash,

31 Abialbon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite,

32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the Hararite,

34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam the

son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,

36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelek the Ammonite, Nahari the Beerothite, armourbearer to Joab the

son of Zeruiah,

38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,

39 Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

2SAM 24

1 And again the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and he

moved David against them to say, Go, number Israel and Judah.

2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with him,

Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beersheba, and

number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Joab said unto the king, Now the Lord thy God add unto the people,

how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord

the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this

thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against

the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out

from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in Aroer, on the right side

of the city that lieth in the midst of the river of Gad, and toward

Jazer:

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtimhodshi; and they

came to Danjaan, and about to Zidon,

7 And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the

Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah,

even to Beersheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at

the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king:

and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew

the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

10 And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people.

And David said unto the Lord, I have sinned greatly in that I have done:

and now, I beseech thee, O Lord, take away the iniquity of thy servant;

for I have done very foolishly.

11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the Lord came unto

the prophet Gad, David's seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith the Lord, I offer thee three

things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven

years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three

months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be

three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I

shall return to him that sent me.

14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into

the hand of the Lord; for his mercies are great: and let me not fall

into the hand of man.

15 So the Lord sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to

the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to

Beersheba seventy thousand men.

16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy

it, the Lord repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that

destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel

of the Lord was by the threshingplace of Araunah the Jebusite.

17 And David spake unto the Lord when he saw the angel that smote the

people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these

sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me,

and against my father's house.

18 And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an

altar unto the Lord in the threshingfloor of Araunah the Jebusite.

19 And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the Lord

commanded.

20 And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on

toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king on

his face upon the ground.

21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant?

And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar

unto the Lord, that the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up

what seemeth good unto him: behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice,

and threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Araunah, as a king, give unto the king. And

Araunah said unto the king, The Lord thy God accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee

at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the Lord my God of

that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshingfloor and

the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt

offerings and peace offerings. So the Lord was entreated for the land,

and the plague was stayed from Israel.

BK11 I KINGS

~~~~~~~

1KI 1 05/31

1 Now king David was old and stricken in years; and they covered him

with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord

the king a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her

cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get

heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel,

and found Abishag a Shunammite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered

to him: but the king knew her not.

5 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be

king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run

before him.

6 And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast

thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; and his mother bare him

after Absalom.

7 And he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the

priest: and they following Adonijah helped him.

8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the

prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men which belonged to

David, were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of

Zoheleth, which is by Enrogel, and called all his brethren the king's

sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants:

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon

his brother, he called not.

11 Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, saying,

Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of Haggith doth reign, and

David our lord knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou

mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou,

my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon

thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then

doth Adonijah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come

in after thee, and confirm thy words.

15 And Bathsheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king

was very old; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered unto the king.

16 And Bathsheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king

said, What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the Lord thy God unto

thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me,

and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou

knowest it not:

19 And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and

hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab

the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that

thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king

after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep

with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted offenders.

22 And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also

came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when

he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with

his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall

reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and

sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the

captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and

drink before him, and say, God save king Adonijah.

26 But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the

son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it

unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after

him?

28 Then king David answered and said, Call me Bathsheba. And she came

into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, As the Lord liveth, that hath redeemed

my soul out of all distress,

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the Lord God of Israel, saying,

Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my

throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bathsheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to

the king, and said, Let my lord king David live for ever.

32 And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the

prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the

king.

33 The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your

lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him

down to Gihon:

34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king

over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king

Solomon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my

throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be

ruler over Israel and over Judah.

36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen:

the Lord God of my lord the king say so too.

37 As the Lord hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with

Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king

David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of

Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused

Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the priest took an horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and

anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said,

God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with

pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the

sound of them.

41 And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him heard it as they

had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet,

he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the

priest came: and Adonijah said unto him, Come in; for thou art a valiant

man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, Verily our lord king

David hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the

prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the

Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in

Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang

again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David,

saying, God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his

throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon the

bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, which

hath given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up,

and went every man his way.

50 And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and

caught hold on the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king

Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying,

Let king Solomon swear unto me today that he will not slay his servant

with the sword.

52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, there shall

not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found

in him, he shall die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And

he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go

to thine house.

1KI 2

1 Now the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged

Solomon his son, saying,

2 I go the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and shew

thyself a man;

3 And keep the charge of the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep

his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his

testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest

prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the Lord may continue his word which he spake concerning me,

saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in

truth with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not fail

thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah did to me, and

what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto Abner the

son of Ner, and unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the

blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was

about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

6 Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go

down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let

them be of those that eat at thy table: for so they came to me when I

fled because of Absalom thy brother.

8 And, behold, thou hast with thee Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite

of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went

to Mahanaim: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him

by the Lord, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou art a wise man, and

knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou

down to the grave with blood.

10 So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of

David.

11 And the days that David reigned over Israel were forty years: seven

years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in

Jerusalem.

12 Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom

was established greatly.

13 And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bathsheba the mother of

Solomon. And she said, Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say

on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and that all

Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom

is turned about, and is become my brother's: for it was his from the

Lord.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, deny me not. And she said unto

him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will

not say thee nay,) that he give me Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

18 And Bathsheba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 Bathsheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for

Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her,

and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's

mother; and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; I pray thee, say

me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will

not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy

brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou

ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also;

for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for Abiathar the priest,

and for Joab the son of Zeruiah.

23 Then king Solomon sware by the Lord, saying, God do so to me, and

more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, as the Lord liveth, which hath established me, and set

me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, as

he promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and

he fell upon him that he died.

26 And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth,

unto thine own fields; for thou art worthy of death: but I will not at

this time put thee to death, because thou barest the ark of the Lord God

before David my father, and because thou hast been afflicted in all

wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the Lord; that

he might fulfil the word of the Lord, which he spake concerning the

house of Eli in Shiloh.

28 Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though

he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the

Lord, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle

of the Lord; and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah

the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the Lord, and said unto him,

Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here.

And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and

thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him,

and bury him; that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Joab

shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the Lord shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon

two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword,

my father David not knowing thereof, to wit, Abner the son of Ner,

captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether, captain of

the host of Judah.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon

the head of his seed for ever: but upon David, and upon his seed, and

upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from

the Lord.

34 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew

him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

35 And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the

host: and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar.

36 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Build

thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any

whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the

brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die:

thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the

king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem

many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the

servants of Shimei ran away unto Achish son of Maachah king of Gath. And

they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath.

40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to

seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath,

and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not

make thee to swear by the Lord, and protested unto thee, saying, Know

for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any

whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word

that I have heard is good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the Lord, and the commandment

that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickedness

which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father:

therefore the Lord shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head;

45 And king Solomon shall be blessed, and the throne of David shall be

established before the Lord for ever.

46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; which went out,

and fell upon him, that he died. And the kingdom was established in the

hand of Solomon.

1KI 3

1 And Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took

Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had

made an end of building his own house, and the house of the Lord, and

the wall of Jerusalem round about.

2 Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house

built unto the name of the Lord, until those days.

3 And Solomon loved the Lord, walking in the statutes of David his

father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great

high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that

altar.

5 In Gibeon the Lord appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God

said, Ask what I shall give thee.

6 And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father

great mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth, and in

righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept

for him this great kindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on

his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O Lord my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of

David my father: and I am but a little child: I know not how to go out

or come in.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen,

a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people,

that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this

thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast

not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself,

nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself

understanding to discern judgment;

12 Behold, I have done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a

wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before

thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both

riches, and honour: so that there shall not be any among the kings like

unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my

commandments, as thy father David did walk, then I will lengthen thy

days.

15 And Solomon awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to

Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and

offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a

feast to all his servants.

16 Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and

stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one

house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that

this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no

stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while

thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child

in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was

dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my

son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead

is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living

is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and

thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead,

and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before

the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to

the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for

her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the

living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be

neither mine nor thine, but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no

wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and

they feared the king: for they saw that the wisdom of God was in him, to

do judgment.

1KI 4

1 So king Solomon was king over all Israel.

2 And these were the princes which he had; Azariah the son of Zadok the

priest,

3 Elihoreph and Ahiah, the sons of Shisha, scribes; Jehoshaphat the son

of Ahilud, the recorder.

4 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the host: and Zadok and

Abiathar were the priests:

5 And Azariah the son of Nathan was over the officers; and Zabud the son

of Nathan was principal officer, and the king's friend:

6 And Ahishar was over the household: and Adoniram the son of Abda was

over the tribute.

7 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided

victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year

made provision.

8 And these are their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim:

9 The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Bethshemesh, and

Elonbethhanan:

10 The son of Hesed, in Aruboth; to him pertained Sochoh, and all the

land of Hepher:

11 The son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor; which had Taphath the

daughter of Solomon to wife:

12 Baana the son of Ahilud; to him pertained Taanach and Megiddo, and

all Bethshean, which is by Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from Bethshean to

Abelmeholah, even unto the place that is beyond Jokneam:

13 The son of Geber, in Ramothgilead; to him pertained the towns of Jair

the son of Manasseh, which are in Gilead; to him also pertained the

region of Argob, which is in Bashan, threescore great cities with walls

and brasen bars:

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo had Mahanaim:

15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon

to wife:

16 Baanah the son of Hushai was in Asher and in Aloth:

17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar:

18 Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjamin:

19 Geber the son of Uri was in the country of Gilead, in the country of

Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he was the

only officer which was in the land.

20 Judah and Israel were many, as the sand which is by the sea in

multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry.

21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of

the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought presents,

and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty measures of fine

flour, and threescore measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred

sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from

Tiphsah even to Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he

had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under

his fig tree, from Dan even to Beersheba, all the days of Solomon.

26 And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and

twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all

that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they

lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they

unto the place where the officers were, every man according to his

charge.

29 And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and

largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the

east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman,

and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all

nations round about.

32 And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand

and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon even

unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts,

and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all

kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

1KI 5 06/16

1 And Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had

heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: for

Hiram was ever a lover of David.

2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto

the name of the Lord his God for the wars which were about him on every

side, until the Lord put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the Lord my God hath given me rest on every side, so that

there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 And, behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the Lord my

God, as the Lord spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I

will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my

name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of

Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will

I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt appoint:

for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew

timber like unto the Sidonians.

7 And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he

rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the Lord this day, which hath

given unto David a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which

thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire concerning timber

of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I

will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint

me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive

them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giving food for my

household.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees according to all his

desire.

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to

his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to

Hiram year by year.

12 And the Lord gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was

peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

13 And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was

thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a

month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and Adoniram was

over the levy.

15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and

fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the chief of Solomon's officers which were over the work,

three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that

wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones,

and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the

stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

1KI 6

1 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the

children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth

year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the

second month, that he began to build the house of the Lord.

2 And the house which king Solomon built for the Lord, the length

thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits,

and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the

length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits

was the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made windows of narrow lights.

5 And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about,

against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and of

the oracle: and he made chambers round about:

6 The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six

cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the

wall of the house he made narrowed rests round about, that the beams

should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready

before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe

nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house:

and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of

the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with

beams and boards of cedar.

10 And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high:

and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 And the word of the Lord came to Solomon, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk

in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments

to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake

unto David thy father:

13 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake

my people Israel.

14 So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both

the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: and he covered

them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with

planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor

and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built them for it within,

even for the oracle, even for the most holy place.

17 And the house, that is, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with knops and open

flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark

of the covenant of the Lord.

20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and

twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and

he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered the altar which was of

cedar.

21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a

partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it

with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all

the house: also the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with

gold.

23 And within the oracle he made two cherubims of olive tree, each ten

cubits high.

24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the

other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto

the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the cherubims were of one

measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the

other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and they stretched

forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched

the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall;

and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved

figures of cherubims and palm trees and open flowers, within and

without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and

without.

31 And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the

lintel and side posts were a fifth part of the wall.

32 The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them

carvings of cherubims and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them

with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a

fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of fir tree: the two leaves of the one door

were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.

35 And he carved thereon cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and

covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a

row of cedar beams.

37 In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the Lord laid,

in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth

month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and

according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building

it.

1KI 7

1 But Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished

all his house.

2 He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof

was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the

height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with

cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the beams, that lay on forty

five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were windows in three rows, and light was against light in

three ranks.

5 And all the doors and posts were square, with the windows: and light

was against light in three ranks.

6 And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits,

and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them:

and the other pillars and the thick beam were before them.

7 Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the

porch of judgment: and it was covered with cedar from one side of the

floor to the other.

8 And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which

was of the like work. Solomon made also an house for Pharaoh's daughter,

whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed

stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation

unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of

ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and

cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones,

and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the

Lord, and for the porch of the house.

13 And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a

man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was filled with wisdom, and

understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to

king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and

a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of

the pillars: the height of the one chapiter was five cubits, and the

height of the other chapiter was five cubits:

17 And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the

chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one

chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one

network, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top, with

pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily

work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above,

over against the belly which was by the network: and the pomegrantes

were two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up

the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin: and he set up the

left pillar, and called the name thereof Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of the

pillars finished.

23 And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other:

it was round all about, and his height was five cubits: and a line of

thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about there were knops compassing it,

ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in

two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three

looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three

looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all

their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought

like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two

thousand baths.

27 And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one

base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height

of it.

28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had borders, and

the borders were between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and

cherubims: and upon the ledges there was a base above: and beneath the

lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass: and the

four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver were undersetters

molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above was a cubit: but

the mouth thereof was round after the work of the base, a cubit and an

half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders,

foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders were four wheels; and the axletrees of the

wheels were joined to the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit

and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel:

their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes,

were all molten.

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and

the undersetters were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit

high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders

thereof were of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof,

he graved cherubims, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion

of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting,

one measure, and one size.

38 Then made he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths:

and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one

laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the

left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the

house eastward over against the south.

40 And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basins. So Hiram

made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the

house of the Lord:

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the

top of the two pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of

the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even tw rows of

pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters

that were upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basins: and all these vessels,

which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the Lord, were of

bright brass.

46 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground

between Succoth and Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels unweighed, because they were

exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass found out.

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the

Lord: the altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the shewbread

was,

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five

on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the

tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and

the censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of

the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to

wit, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the

Lord. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had

dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put

among the treasures of the house of the Lord.

1KI 8 06/17

1 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the

tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king

Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant

of the Lord out of the city of David, which is Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at

the feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the Lord, and the tabernacle of the

congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even

those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were

assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and

oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord unto

his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even

under the wings of the cherubims.

7 For the cherubims spread forth their two wings over the place of the

ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen

out in the holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without:

and there they are unto this day.

9 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses

put there at Horeb, when the Lord made a covenant with the children of

Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy

place, that the cloud filled the house of the Lord,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud:

for the glory of the Lord had filled the house of the Lord.

12 Then spake Solomon, The Lord said that he would dwell in the thick

darkness.

13 I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for

thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the congregation

of Israel: (and all the congregation of Israel stood;)

15 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, which spake with his

mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

16 Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I

chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that my

name might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people Israel.

17 And it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the

name of the Lord God of Israel.

18 And the Lord said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart

to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine

heart.

19 Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall

come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the Lord hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up

in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the

Lord promised, and have built an house for the name of the Lord God of

Israel.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of

the Lord, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of

the land of Egypt.

22 And Solomon stood before the altar of the Lord in the presence of all

the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, Lord God of Israel, there is no God like thee, in heaven

above, or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with thy

servants that walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst

him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine

hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, Lord God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my

father that thou promisedst him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man

in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take

heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before

me.

26 And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified,

which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven

of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have

builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his

supplication, O Lord my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer,

which thy servant prayeth before thee today:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even

toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there: that

thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make toward

this place.

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy

people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in

heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive.

31 If any man trespass against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon

him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this

house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning

the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the

righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they

have sinned against thee, and shall turn again to thee, and confess thy

name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel,

and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their

fathers.

35 When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have

sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy

name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of

thy people Israel, that thou teach them the good way wherein they should

walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people

for an inheritance.

37 If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting,

mildew, locust, or if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them

in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness

there be;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy

people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart,

and spread forth his hands toward this house:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and

give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for

thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men;)

40 That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which

thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but

cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy strong hand, and

of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this

house;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that

the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know

thy name, to fear thee, as do thy people Israel; and that they may know

that this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever

thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the Lord toward the city which

thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and

maintain their cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man that sinneth not,) and

thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they

carry them away captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were

carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the

land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and

have done perversely, we have committed wickedness;

48 And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their

soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and

pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers,

the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for

thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy

dwelling place, and maintain their cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their

transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give

them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have

compassion on them:

51 For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest

forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and

unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all

that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth,

to be thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy

servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.

54 And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this

prayer and supplication unto the Lord, he arose from before the altar of

the Lord, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to

heaven.

55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud

voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the Lord, that hath given rest unto his people Israel,

according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all

his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

57 The Lord our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not

leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and

to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he

commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the

Lord, be nigh unto the Lord our God day and night, that he maintain the

cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times,

as the matter shall require:

60 That all the people of the earth may know that the Lord is God, and

that there is none else.

61 Let your heart therefore be perfect with the Lord our God, to walk in

his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the

Lord.

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered

unto the Lord, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty

thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the

house of the Lord.

64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was

before the house of the Lord: for there he offered burnt offerings, and

meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because the brasen

altar that was before the Lord was too little to receive the burnt

offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a

great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of

Egypt, before the Lord our God, seven days and seven days, even fourteen

days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king,

and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness

that the Lord had done for David his servant, and for Israel his

people.

1KI 9

1 And it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the

house of the Lord, and the king's house, and all Solomon's desire which

he was pleased to do,

2 That the Lord appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared

unto him at Gibeon.

3 And the Lord said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy

supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house,

which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and

mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in

integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I

have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever,

as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a

man upon the throne of Israel.

6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children,

and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set

before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them;

and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my

sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people:

8 And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall

be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the Lord

done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the Lord their God, who

brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken

hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them:

therefore hath the Lord brought upon them all this evil.

10 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had

built the two houses, the house of the Lord, and the king's house,

11 (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees

and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then

king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had

given him; and they pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my

brother? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this day.

14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 And this is the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to

build the house of the Lord, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall

of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it

with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it

for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Bethhoron the nether,

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his

chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to

build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his

dominion.

20 And all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites,

Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of the children of

Israel,

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the

children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did

Solomon levy a tribute of bondservice unto this day.

22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they

were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains,

and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work,

five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in

the work.

24 But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto her

house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace

offerings upon the altar which he built unto the Lord, and he burnt

incense upon the altar that was before the Lord. So he finished the

house.

26 And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Ezion-geber, which is beside

Eloth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.

27 And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge

of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred

and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

1KI 10

1 And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning

the name of the Lord, she came to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that

bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was

come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not any thing hid

from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and the

house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the

attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and

his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the Lord; there was no

more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine

own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen

it: and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity

exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand

continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

9 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on

the throne of Israel: because the Lord loved Israel for ever, therefore

made he thee king, to do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of

spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such

abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king

Solomon.

11 And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in

from Ophir great plenty of almug trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almug trees pillars for the house of the

Lord, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers:

there came no such almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire,

whatsoever she asked, beside that which Solomon gave her of his royal

bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her

servants.

14 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six

hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffic of the

spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of

the country.

16 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred

shekels of gold went to one target.

17 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold

went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of

Lebanon.

18 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with

the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind:

and there were stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two

lions stood beside the stays.

20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon

the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom.

21 And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the

vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold; none

were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram:

once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and

silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and

for wisdom.

24 And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God

had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and

vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and

mules, a rate year by year.

26 And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a

thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom

he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars

made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the vale, for

abundance.

28 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the

king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred skekels

of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the

kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them

out by their means.

1KI 11 06/18

1 But king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter

of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and

Hittites;

2 Of the nations concerning which the Lord said unto the children of

Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you:

for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon

clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred

concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away

his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord

his God, as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and

after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the Lord, and went not fully

after the Lord, as did David his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of

Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the

abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and

sacrificed unto their gods.

9 And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from

the Lord God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go

after other gods: but he kept not that which the Lord commanded.

11 Wherefore the Lord said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of

thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have

commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give

it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's

sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give one tribe

to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake which I

have chosen.

14 And the Lord stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite:

he was of the king's seed in Edom.

15 For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of

the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male

in Edom;

16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had

cut off every male in Edom:)

17 That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants

with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men

with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of

Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him

land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave

him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the

queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes

weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among

the sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and

that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let

me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that,

behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered,

Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah,

which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when

David slew them of Zobah: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein,

and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the

mischief that Hadad did: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over

Syria.

26 And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's

servant, whose mother's name was Zeruah, a widow woman, even he lifted

up his hand against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king:

Solomon built Millo, and repaired the breaches of the city of David his

father.

28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon seeing

the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the

charge of the house of Joseph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem,

that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; and he had

clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field:

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it in

twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the

Lord, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand

of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for

Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of

Israel:)

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the

goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom

the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do

that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my

judgments, as did David his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will

make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake,

whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it

unto thee, even ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may

have a light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen

me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy

soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee,

and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my

statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that I will be

with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will

give Israel unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and

fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the

death of Solomon.

41 And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his

wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?

42 And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was

forty years.

43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of

David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

1KI 12

1 And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to

make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in

Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon,

and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the congregation

of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the

grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us,

lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to

me. And the people departed.

6 And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men, that stood before

Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I

may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this

people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good

words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him,

and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which

stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this

people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father

did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying,

Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy

father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt

thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's

loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add

to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will

chastise you with scorpions.

12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the

king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's

counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My

father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father also

chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was

from the Lord, that he might perform his saying, which the Lord spake by

Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the

people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither

have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now

see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah,

Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all

Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam

made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come

again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him

king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David,

but the tribe of Judah only.

21 And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house

of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand

chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel,

to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all

the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people,

saying,

24 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your

brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for this

thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the Lord, and

returned to depart, according to the word of the Lord.

25 Then Jeroboam built Shechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and

went out from thence, and built Penuel.

26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the

house of David:

27 If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the Lord at

Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their

lord, even unto Rehoboam king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go

again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and

said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold

thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan.

30 And this thing became a sin: for the people went to worship before

the one, even unto Dan.

31 And he made an house of high places, and made priests of the lowest

of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.

32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth

day of the month, like unto the feast that is in Judah, and he offered

upon the altar. So did he in Bethel, sacrificing unto the calves that he

had made: and he placed in Bethel the priests of the high places which

he had made.

33 So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Bethel the

fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had

devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of

Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

1KI 13

1 And, behold, there came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the

Lord unto Bethel: and Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the Lord, and said, O

altar, altar, thus saith the Lord; Behold, a child shall be born unto

the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the

priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones

shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the

Lord hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that

are upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of

God, which had cried against the altar in Bethel, that he put forth his

hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put

forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to

him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar,

according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the

Lord.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Entreat now the

face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored

me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was

restored him again, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh

thyself, and I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine

house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink

water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the Lord, saying, Eat no

bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou

camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to

Bethel.

11 Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bethel; and his sons came and told

him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bethel: the

words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their

father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had

seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the

ass: and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak:

and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah?

And he said, I am.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee:

neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For it was said to me by the word of the Lord, Thou shalt eat no

bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou

camest.

18 He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake

unto me by the word of the Lord, saying, Bring him back with thee into

thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto

him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank

water.

20 And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the

Lord came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus

saith the Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the Lord,

and hast not kept the commandment which the Lord thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place,

of the which the Lord did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water;

thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had

drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he

had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and

his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also

stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and

the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city

where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard

thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the

word of the Lord: therefore the Lord hath delivered him unto the lion,

which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the Lord,

which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled

him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and

the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase,

nor torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it

upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city,

to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him,

saying, Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his

sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the

man of God is buried; lay my bones beside his bones:

32 For the saying which he cried by the word of the Lord against the

altar in Bethel, and against all the houses of the high places which are

in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but made

again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever

would, he consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high

places.

34 And this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even to cut it

off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

1KI 14 06/19

1 At that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise

thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee

to Shiloh: behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, which told me that I

should be king over this people.

3 And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey,

and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to

the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see; for his eyes were set by

reason of his age.

5 And the Lord said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to

ask a thing of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt

thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall

feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in

at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest

thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Forasmuch as I

exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people

Israel,

8 And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee:

and yet thou hast not been as my servant David, who kept my

commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only

which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone

and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and

hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and

will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and him

that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of

the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him

that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the Lord

hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and when thy feet

enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of

Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him there is found some

good thing toward the Lord God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.

14 Moreover the Lord shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall

cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now.

15 For the Lord shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water,

and he shall root up Israel out of this good land, which he gave to

their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they

have made their groves, provoking the Lord to anger.

16 And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did

sin, and who made Israel to sin.

17 And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: and

when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to the

word of the Lord, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the

prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he warred, and how he

reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the

kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years: and

he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty

and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years

in Jerusalem, the city which the Lord did choose out of all the tribes

of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Naamah an

Ammonitess.

22 And Judah did evil in the sight of the Lord, and they provoked him to

jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their

fathers had done.

23 For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on

every high hill, and under every green tree.

24 And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to

all the abominations of the nations which the Lord cast out before the

children of Israel.

25 And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak

king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem:

26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the

treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away

all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead brasen shields, and committed

them unto the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the door of

the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the Lord, that

the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they

not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

30 And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all their days.

31 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers

in the city of David. And his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess.

And Abijam his son reigned in his stead.

1KI 15

1 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat reigned

Abijam over Judah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was

Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before

him: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as the heart

of David his father.

4 Nevertheless for David's sake did the Lord his God give him a lamp in

Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem:

5 Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the Lord, and

turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of

his life, save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite.

6 And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his

life.

7 Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there

was war between Abijam and Jeroboam.

8 And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of

David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over

Judah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's

name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

11 And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the Lord, as did

David his father.

12 And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the

idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also Maachah his mother, even her he removed from being queen,

because she had made an idol in a grove; and Asa destroyed her idol, and

burnt it by the brook Kidron.

14 But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart was

perfect with the Lord all his days.

15 And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the

things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the Lord, silver,

and gold, and vessels.

16 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their

days.

17 And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramah,

that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the

treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's

house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa

sent them to Benhadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion, king of

Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

19 There is a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy

father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come

and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from

me.

20 So Benhadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the

hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and

Dan, and Abelbethmaachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of

Naphtali.

21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, that he left off

building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; none was

exempted: and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber

thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built with them Geba

of Benjamin, and Mizpah.

23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he

did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of

the chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless in the time of his

old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in

the city of David his father: and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his

stead.

25 And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the

second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of

his father, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired

against him; and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which belonged to the

Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and

reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of

Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had

destroyed him, according unto the saying of the Lord, which he spake by

his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:

30 Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made

Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the Lord God of

Israel to anger.

31 Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

32 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their

days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah

to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of

Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

1KI 16

1 Then the word of the Lord came to Jehu the son of Hanani against

Baasha, saying,

2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over

my people Israel; and thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast

made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of

his house; and will make thy house like the house of Jeroboam the son of

Nebat.

4 Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that

dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might,

are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of

Israel?

6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah: and Elah

his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the

word of the Lord against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the

evil that he did in the sight of the Lord, in provoking him to anger

with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and

because he killed him.

8 In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son

of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years.

9 And his servant Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against

him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza

steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and

seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his

throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that

pisseth against a wall, neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word

of the Lord, which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which

they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the Lord

God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign

seven days in Tirzah. And the people were encamped against Gibbethon,

which belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired,

and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the

captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they

besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he

went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house

over him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the Lord,

in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make

Israel to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought,

are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of

Israel?

21 Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the

people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half

followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that

followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign

over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver,

and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built,

after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, Samaria.

25 But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the Lord, and did worse than all

that were before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his

sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the Lord God of Israel

to anger with their vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he

shewed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings

of Israel?

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab

his son reigned in his stead.

29 And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the

son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over

Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the Lord above all

that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk

in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel

the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal,

and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had

built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the Lord God of

Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 In his days did Hiel the Bethelite build Jericho: he laid the

foundation thereof in Abiram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof

in his youngest son Segub, according to the word of the Lord, which he

spake by Joshua the son of Nun.

1KI 17 06/20

1 And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said

unto Ahab, As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there

shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the Lord came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook

Cherith, that is before Jordan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have

commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the Lord: for he went

and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread

and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because

there had been no rain in the land.

8 And the word of the Lord came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell

there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of

the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he

called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a

vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring

me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the Lord thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an

handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold,

I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my

son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but

make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after

make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the Lord God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not

waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the Lord

sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she and

he, and her house, did eat many days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail,

according to the word of the Lord, which he spake by Elijah.

17 And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman,

the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that

there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of

God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my

son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her

bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon

his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, hast thou also

brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto

the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul

come into him again.

22 And the Lord heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child

came into him again, and he revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber

into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See,

thy son liveth.

24 And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man

of God, and that the word of the Lord in thy mouth is truth.

1KI 18

1 And it came to pass after many days, that the word of the Lord came to

Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will

send rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And there was a sore famine

in Samaria.

3 And Ahab called Obadiah, which was the governor of his house. (Now

Obadiah feared the Lord greatly:

4 For it was so, when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the Lord, that

Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and

fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of

water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the

horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab

went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

7 And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew

him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy

servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 As the Lord thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my

lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there; he

took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the

spirit of the Lord shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I

come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy

servant fear the Lord from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of

the Lord, how I hid an hundred men of the Lord's prophets by fifty in a

cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and

he shall slay me.

15 And Elijah said, As the Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I

will surely shew myself unto him today.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet

Elijah.

17 And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him,

Art thou he that troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy

father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the Lord,

and thou hast followed Baalim.

19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel,

and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the

groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the

prophets together unto mount Carmel.

21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye

between two opinions? if the Lord be God, follow him: but if Baal, then

follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the people, I, even I only, remain a prophet of

the Lord; but Baal's prophets are four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one

bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and

put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on

wood, and put no fire under:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of

the Lord: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all

the people answered and said, It is well spoken.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for

yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of

your gods, but put no fire under.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it,

and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O

Baal, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they

leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry

aloud: for he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he

is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with

knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when midday was past, and they prophesied until

the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was

neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the

people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the Lord that

was broken down.

31 And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes

of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the Lord came, saying,

Israel shall be thy name:

32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the Lord: and

he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures

of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid

him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on

the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time.

And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench

also with water.

36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening

sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, Lord God of

Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art

God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these

things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O Lord, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the

Lord God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 Then the fire of the Lord fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and

the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was

in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they

said, The Lord, he is the God; the Lord, he is the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of

them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the

brook Kishon, and slew them there.

41 And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is a

sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of

Carmel; and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face

between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went

up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again seven

times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there

ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said,

Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the

rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with

clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to

Jezreel.

46 And the hand of the Lord was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins,

and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

1KI 19

1 And Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal how he had

slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do

to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them

by tomorrow about this time.

3 And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to

Beersheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there.

4 But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and

sat down under a juniper tree: and he requested for himself that he

might die; and said, It is enough; now, O Lord, take away my life; for I

am not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel

touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, there was a cake baken on the coals, and a

cruse of water at his head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down

again.

7 And the angel of the Lord came again the second time, and touched him,

and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that

meat forty days and forty nights unto Horeb the mount of God.

9 And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the

word of the Lord came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou

here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been very jealous for the Lord God of hosts: for

the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine

altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am

left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the Lord. And,

behold, the Lord passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the

mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the Lord; but the Lord

was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the Lord was

not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the Lord was not in the fire:

and after the fire a still small voice.

13 And it was so, when Elijah heard it that he wrapped his face in his

mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And,

behold, there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here,

Elijah?

14 And he said, I have been very jealous for the Lord God of hosts:

because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down

thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only,

am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the Lord said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness

of Damascus: and when thou comest, anoint Hazael to be king over Syria:

16 And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel:

and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abelmeholah shalt thou anoint to be

prophet in thy room.

17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazael

shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall

Elisha slay.

18 Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have

not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was

plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth:

and Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, Let me, I pray

thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he

said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew

them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave

unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah,

and ministered unto him.

1KI 20 06/21

1 And Benhadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and

there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and

he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said

unto him, Thus saith Benhadad,

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even

the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according

to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Benhadad,

saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me

thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee tomorrow about this time, and

they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it

shall be, that whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it

in their hand, and take it away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said,

Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent

unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my

gold; and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not unto

him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Benhadad, Tell my lord the

king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will

do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and

brought him word again.

10 And Benhadad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me, and

more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the

people that follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that

girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Benhadad heard this message, as he was

drinking, he and the kings in the pavilions, that he said unto his

servants, Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array

against the city.

13 And, behold, there came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying,

Thus saith the Lord, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I

will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I am

the Lord.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the Lord, Even by the

young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order

the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and

they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the

people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Benhadad was drinking himself drunk in

the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped

him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and

Benhadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of

Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or

whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the

city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel

pursued them: and Benhadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with

the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots,

and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go,

strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for at the return

of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are

gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us

fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than

they.

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place,

and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for

horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the

plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto

their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Benhadad numbered

the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and

went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like

two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country.

28 And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and

said, Thus saith the Lord, Because the Syrians have said, The Lord is

God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore will I

deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that

I am the Lord.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it

was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of

Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and there a wall fell upon

twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Benhadad fled,

and came into the city, into an inner chamber.

31 And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the

kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee,

put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the

king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their

heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Benhadad

saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my

brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing would come from

him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Benhadad. Then

he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Benhadad came forth to him; and he

caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And Benhadad said unto him, The cities, which my father took from thy

father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in

Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then said Ahab, I will send thee

away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him

away.

35 And a certain man of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour

in the word of the Lord, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to

smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the

Lord, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay

thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and

slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the

man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and

disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy

servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned

aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any

means he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou

shalt pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king

of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided

it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of

Israel discerned him that he was of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Because thou hast let go

out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore

thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and

came to Samaria.

1KI 21

1 And it came to pass after these things, that Naboth the Jezreelite had

a vineyard, which was in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of

Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may

have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I

will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, if it seem good to

thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The Lord forbid it me, that I should give the

inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word

which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will

not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon

his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit

so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and

said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please

thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will

not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom

of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will

give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal,

and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his

city, dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth

on high among the people:

10 And set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against

him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the king. And then carry him

out, and stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the

inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, and as it

was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him:

and the men of Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the

presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king.

Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones,

that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and

was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the

vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for

money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab

rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take

possession of it.

17 And the word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which is in Samaria:

behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to

possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Hast thou

killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him,

saying, Thus saith the Lord, In the place where dogs licked the blood of

Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he

answered, I have found thee; because thou hast sold thyself to work evil

in the sight of the Lord.

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy

posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall,

and him that is shut up and left in Israel,

22 And will make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of

Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the

provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, and made Israel to

sin.

23 And of Jezebel also spake the Lord, saying, The dogs shall eat

Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.

24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that

dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work

wickedness in the sight of the Lord, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all

things as did the Amorites, whom the Lord cast out before the children

of Israel.

27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his

clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in

sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth

himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: but in his

son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

1KI 22

1 And they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of

Judah came down to the king of Israel.

3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in

Gilead is ours, and we be still, and take it not out of the hand of the

king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to

Ramothgilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, I am as thou

art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at

the word of the Lord today.

6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four

hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramothgilead to

battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall

deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord besides,

that we might inquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man,

Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the Lord: but I hate

him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And

Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Hasten hither

Micaiah the son of Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on

his throne, having put on their robes, in a void place in the entrance

of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron: and he

said, Thus saith the Lord, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until

thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramothgilead,

and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him,

saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king

with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of

them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, what the Lord saith unto me,

that will I speak.

15 So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we

go against Ramothgilead to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered

him, Go, and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the

king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that

thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the Lord?

17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that

have not a shepherd: and the Lord said, These have no master: let them

return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee

that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the Lord: I saw the Lord

sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his

right hand and on his left.

20 And the Lord said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and

fall at Ramothgilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on

that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the Lord, and said, I

will persuade him.

22 And the Lord said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth,

and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he

said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 Now therefore, behold, the Lord hath put a lying spirit in the mouth

of all these thy prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil concerning

thee.

24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the

cheek, and said, Which way went the spirit of the Lord from me to speak

unto thee?

25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt

go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto

Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed

him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come

in peace.

28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the Lord hath not

spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to

Ramothgilead.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself,

and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of

Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had

rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save

only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw

Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they

turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that

it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of

Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the

driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host;

for I am wounded.

35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his

chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of

the wound into the midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going

down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own

country.

37 So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the

king in Samaria.

38 And one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs

licked up his blood; and they washed his armour; according unto the word

of the Lord which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivory

house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his

stead.

41 And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the

fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.

42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and

he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was

Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside

from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the Lord:

nevertheless the high places were not taken away; for the people offered

and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he

shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the

chronicles of the kings of Judah?

46 And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his

father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king.

48 Jehoshaphat made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: but

they went not; for the ships were broken at Eziongeber.

49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants

go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat would not.

50 And Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his

fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in

his stead.

51 Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the

seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned two years

over Israel.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of

his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the

son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin:

53 For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the

Lord God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

BK12 II KINGS

~~~~~~~~

2KI 1 06/22

1 Then Moab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahaziah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was

in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them,

Go, inquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron whether I shall recover of

this disease.

3 But the angel of the Lord said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to

meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it not

because there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to inquire of Baalzebub

the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt not come down from that

bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah

departed.

5 And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why

are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto

us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus

saith the Lord, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that

thou sendest to inquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou

shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt

surely die.

7 And he said unto them, What manner of man was he which came up to meet

you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He was an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of

leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he

went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake

unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man

of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy

fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his

fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty.

And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king

said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let

fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire

of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And

the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees

before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray

thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious

in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two

captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life

now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the Lord said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not

afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast

sent messengers to inquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron, is it not

because there is no God in Israel to inquire of his word? therefore thou

shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt

surely die.

17 So he died according to the word of the Lord which Elijah had spoken.

And Jehoram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son

of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

2KI 2

1 And it came to pass, when the Lord would take up Elijah into heaven by

a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the Lord

hath sent me to Bethel. And Elisha said unto him, As the Lord liveth,

and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to

Bethel.

3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Bethel came forth to Elisha,

and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master

from thy head today? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the

Lord hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, As the Lord liveth, and as

thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and

said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from

thy head today? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the Lord hath

sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul

liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar

off: and they two stood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the

waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went

over on dry ground.

9 And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto

Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee.

And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon

me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see

me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it

shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold,

there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them

both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of

Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took

hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went

back, and stood by the bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the

waters, and said, Where is the Lord God of Elijah? and when he also had

smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went

over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jericho saw

him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came

to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty

strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest

peradventure the spirit of the Lord hath taken him up, and cast him upon

some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent

therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said

unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the

situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is

nought, and the ground barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they

brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in

there, and said, Thus saith the Lord, I have healed these waters; there

shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of

Elisha which he spake.

23 And he went up from thence unto Bethel: and as he was going up by the

way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him,

and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name

of the Lord. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and

tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned

to Samaria.

2KI 3

1 Now Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the

eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the Lord; but not like his father,

and like his mother: for he put away the image of Baal that his father

had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,

which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king

of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with

the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab

rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all

Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The

king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab

to battle? And he said, I will go up: I am as thou art, my people as thy

people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way

through the wilderness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of

Edom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was

no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the Lord hath called these

three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!

11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord, that

we may inquire of the Lord by him? And one of the king of Israel's

servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which

poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Lord is with him. So the king

of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee?

get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy

mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the Lord hath

called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of

Moab.

14 And Elisha said, As the Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand,

surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king

of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel

played, that the hand of the Lord came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the Lord, Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see

rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink,

both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Lord: he will

deliver the Moabites also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and

shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every

good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when the meat offering was

offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the

country was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight

against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armour, and

upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the

water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as

blood:

23 And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and they

have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and

smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but they went forward

smiting the Moabites, even in their country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast

every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of

water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kirharaseth left they the

stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him,

he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through

even unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead,

and offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great

indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to

their own land.

2KI 4 06/23

1 Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the

prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou

knowest that thy servant did fear the Lord: and the creditor is come to

take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast

thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in

the house, save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours,

even empty vessels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon

thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set

aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons,

who brought the vessels to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto

her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a

vessel more. And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil,

and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great

woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that as oft

as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is an

holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us

set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick:

and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the

chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he

had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been

careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest

thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she

answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered,

Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the

door.

16 And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou

shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, do not

lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha

had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to

his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad,

Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on

her knees till noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut

the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one

of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of

God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him today? it is neither new

moon, nor sabbath. And she said, It shall be well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go

forward; slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came

to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi

his servant, Behold, yonder is that Shunammite:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, Is it well with

thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she

answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by

the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God

said, Let her alone; for her soul is vexed within her: and the Lord hath

hid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not

deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine

hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not; and if any

salute thee, answer him not again: and lay my staff upon the face of the

child.

30 And the mother of the child said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul

liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of

the child; but there was neither voice, nor hearing. Wherefore he went

again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is not awaked.

32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead,

and laid upon his bed.

33 He went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, and prayed

unto the Lord.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his

mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he

stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed

warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up,

and stretched himself upon him: and the child sneezed seven times, and

the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called

her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the

ground, and took up her son, and went out.

38 And Elisha came again to Gilgal: and there was a dearth in the land;

and the sons of the prophets were sitting before him: and he said unto

his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of

the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild

vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred

them into the pot of pottage: for they knew them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they

were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of

God, there is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And he cast it into the pot; and he

said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no harm

in the pot.

42 And there came a man from Baalshalisha, and brought the man of God

bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn

in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may

eat.

43 And his servitor said, What, should I set this before an hundred men?

He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the

Lord, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof.

44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof,

according to the word of the Lord.

2KI 5

1 Now Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man

with his master, and honourable, because by him the Lord had given

deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man in valour, but he was a

leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away

captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she waited on

Naaman's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord were with the

prophet that is in Samaria! for he would recover him of his leprosy.

4 And one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the

maid that is of the land of Israel.

5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto

the king of Israel. And he departed, and took with him ten talents of

silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this

letter is come unto thee, behold, I have therewith sent Naaman my

servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that

he rent his clothes, and said, Am I God, to kill and to make alive, that

this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore

consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 And it was so, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of

Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore

hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know

that there is a prophet in Israel.

9 So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the

door of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan

seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be

clean.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He

will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the Lord

his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the

waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and

went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father,

if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have

done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be

clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan,

according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like

unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean.

15 And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came,

and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that there is no

God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, take a

blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, As the Lord liveth, before whom I stand, I will receive

none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused.

17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy

servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth

offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the

Lord.

18 In this thing the Lord pardon thy servant, that when my master goeth

into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and he leaneth on my hand,

and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the

house of Rimmon, the Lord pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him a little

way.

20 But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my

master hath spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands

that which he brought: but, as the Lord liveth, I will run after him,

and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw him running

after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, Is

all well?

22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold,

even now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men of the

sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and

two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and

bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments,

and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the tower, he took them from their hand, and

bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto

him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no

whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man

turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive

money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and

sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy

seed for ever. And he went out from his presence a leper as white as

snow.

2KI 6

1 And the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place

where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a

beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he

answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And

he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down

wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the axe head fell into the water: and

he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place.

And he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and

took it.

8 Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with

his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that

thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told

him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this

thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew

me which of us is for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the

prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that

thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him.

And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and

they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone

forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and

chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we

do?

16 And he answered, Fear not: for they that be with us are more than

they that be with them.

17 And Elisha prayed, and said, Lord, I pray thee, open his eyes, that

he may see. And the Lord opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw:

and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round

about Elisha.

18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the Lord, and

said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And he smote them

with blindness according to the word of Elisha.

19 And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the

city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he

led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha

said, Lord, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the Lord

opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of

Samaria.

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father,

shall I smite them? shall I smite them?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those

whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? set bread

and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their

master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and

drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of

Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 And it came to pass after this, that Benhadad king of Syria gathered

all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.

25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged

it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore pieces of silver, and the

fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five pieces of silver.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a

woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, If the Lord do not help thee, whence shall I help thee?

out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This

woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him today, and we will

eat my son tomorrow.

29 So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next

day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that

he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people

looked, and, behold, he had sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha

the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.

32 But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the

king sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he

said to the elders, See ye how this son of a murderer hath sent to take

away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold

him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down

unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil is of the Lord; what should I

wait for the Lord any longer?

2KI 7 06/24

1 Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the Lord; Thus saith the Lord,

Tomorrow about this time shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a

shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of

Samaria.

2 Then a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and

said, Behold, if the Lord would make windows in heaven, might this thing

be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt

not eat thereof.

3 And there were four leprous men at the entering in of the gate: and

they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the

city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now

therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they

save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians:

and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria,

behold, there was no man there.

6 For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians to hear a noise of

chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: and

they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us

the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon

us.

7 Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents,

and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for

their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they

went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver,

and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and came again, and entered

into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of

good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning

light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may

go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told

them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was

no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and

the tents as they were.

11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house

within.

12 And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will

now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we be

hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in

the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them

alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray

thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city,

(behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it:

behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Israelites that

are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the

host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way was full

of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their

haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a

measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley

for a shekel, according to the word of the Lord.

17 And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the

charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he

died, as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to

him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying,

Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a

shekel, shall be tomorrow about this time in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the

Lord should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said,

Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the

gate, and he died.

2KI 8

1 Then spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life,

saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever

thou canst sojourn: for the Lord hath called for a famine; and it shall

also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and

she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the

Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned

out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the

king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying,

Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a

dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to

life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said,

My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha

restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed

unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all

the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until

now.

7 And Elisha came to Damascus; and Benhadad the king of Syria was sick;

and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto Hazael, Take a present in thine hand, and go,

meet the man of God, and inquire of the Lord by him, saying, Shall I

recover of this disease?

9 So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every

good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before

him, and said, Thy son Benhadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee,

saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly

recover: howbeit the Lord hath shewed me that he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance stedfastly, until he was ashamed: and

the man of God wept.

12 And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know

the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong

holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the

sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hazael said, But what, is thy servant a dog, that he should do

this great thing? And Elisha answered, The Lord hath shewed me that thou

shalt be king over Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him,

What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou

shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and

dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and

Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel,

Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat

king of Judah began to reign.

17 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he

reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of

Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the

sight of the Lord.

19 Yet the Lord would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, as

he promised him to give him alway a light, and to his children.

20 In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made a

king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him: and he

rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the

captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then

Libnah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in

the city of David: and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did

Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.

26 Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he

reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Athaliah, the

daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the

sight of the Lord, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son in law

of the house of Ahab.

28 And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazael king

of Syria in Ramothgilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 And king Joram went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which

the Syrians had given him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king

of Syria. And Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see

Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

2KI 9

1 And Elisha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and

said unto him, Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine

hand, and go to Ramothgilead:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of

Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from

among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber;

3 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith

the Lord, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and

flee, and tarry not.

4 So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to

Ramothgilead.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and

he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which

of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his

head, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I have

anointed thee king over the people of the Lord, even over Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge

the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants

of the Lord, at the hand of Jezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab

him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in

Israel:

9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son

of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah:

10 And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and there

shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto

him, Is all well? wherefore came this mad fellow to thee? And he said

unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus

spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I have anointed thee king

over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put it under

him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is

king.

14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against

Joram. (Now Joram had kept Ramothgilead, he and all Israel, because of

Hazael king of Syria.

15 But king Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds

which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of

Syria.) And Jehu said, If it be your minds, then let none go forth nor

escape out of the city to go to tell it in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there.

And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the

company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said,

Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the

king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn

thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to

them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said,

Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to

do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not

again: and the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi;

for he driveth furiously.

21 And Joram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And

Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his

chariot, and they went out against Jehu, and met him in the portion of

Naboth the Jezreelite.

22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace,

Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy

mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts are so many?

23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, There is

treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram between

his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his

chariot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain, Take up, and cast him in the

portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that,

when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the Lord laid this

burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of

his sons, saith the Lord; and I will requite thee in this plat, saith

the Lord. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground,

according to the word of the Lord.

27 But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of

the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also

in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to Gur, which is by

Ibleam. And he fled to Megiddo, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried

him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to

reign over Judah.

30 And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she

painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, Had Zimri peace, who

slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side?

who? And there looked out to him two or three eunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her

blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her

under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now

this cursed woman, and bury her: for she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the

skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the

word of the Lord, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite,

saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:

37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the

field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, This is

Jezebel.

2KI 10

1 And Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent

to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to them that

brought up Ahab's children, saying,

2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons

are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city

also, and armour;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him

on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood

not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the

elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying,

We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not

make any king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be mine,

and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your

master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by tomorrow this time. Now the

king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city,

which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the

king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets,

and sent him them to Jezreel.

8 And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought

the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at

the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and

said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, I conspired against my

master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of

the Lord, which the Lord spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the

Lord hath done that which he spake by his servant Elijah.

11 So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and

all his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him

none remaining.

12 And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. And as he was at the

shearing house in the way,

13 Jehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who

are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ahaziah; and we go

down to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew

them at the pit of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither

left he any of them.

15 And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Jehonadab the son of

Rechab coming to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine

heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It

is. If it be, give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took

him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the Lord. So they made

him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in

Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the Lord,

which he spake to Elijah.

18 And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ahab

served Baal a little; but Jehu shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Baal, all his

servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great

sacrifice to do to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live.

But Jehu did it in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the

worshippers of Baal.

20 And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And they

proclaimed it.

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal

came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into

the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from one end to

another.

22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments

for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of

Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there

be here with you none of the servants of the Lord, but the worshippers

of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu

appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have

brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, his life shall

be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the

burnt offering, that Jehu said to the guard and to the captains, Go in,

and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of

the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the

city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the images out of the house of Baal, and

burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Baal, and brake down the house of

Baal, and made it a draught house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 Howbeit from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel

to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, to wit, the golden calves

that were in Bethel, and that were in Dan.

30 And the Lord said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing

that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab

according to all that was in mine heart, thy children of the fourth

generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the Lord God of Israel

with all his heart: for he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, which

made Israel to sin.

32 In those days the Lord began to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote

them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the

Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon,

even Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his

might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings

of Israel?

35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And

Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and

eight years.

2KI 11 06/25

1 And when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she

arose and destroyed all the seed royal.

2 But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took

Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons which

were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber

from Athaliah, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the Lord six years. And

Athaliah did reign over the land.

4 And the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the rulers over

hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into

the house of the Lord, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath

of them in the house of the Lord, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A

third part of you that enter in on the sabbath shall even be keepers of

the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the

gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it

be not broken down.

7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall

keep the watch of the house of the Lord about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons

in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and

be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that

Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that

were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the

sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's

spears and shields, that were in the temple of the Lord.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round

about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner

of the temple, along by the altar and the temple.

12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and

gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and

they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king.

13 And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she

came to the people into the temple of the Lord.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the

manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the

people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and Athaliah rent

her clothes, and cried, Treason, Treason.

15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the

officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the

ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest

had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the Lord.

16 And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the

horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 And Jehoiada made a covenant between the Lord and the king and the

people, that they should be the Lord's people; between the king also and

the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake

it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and

slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And the priest

appointed officers over the house of the Lord.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the

guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king

from the house of the Lord, and came by the way of the gate of the guard

to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet:

and they slew Athaliah with the sword beside the king's house.

21 Seven years old was Jehoash when he began to reign.

2KI 12

1 In the seventh year of Jehu Jehoash began to reign; and forty years

reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zibiah of Beersheba.

2 And Jehoash did that which was right in the sight of the Lord all his

days wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him.

3 But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed

and burnt incense in the high places.

4 And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the dedicated things

that is brought into the house of the Lord, even the money of every one

that passeth the account, the money that every man is set at, and all

the money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of

the Lord,

5 Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and

let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall

be found.

6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash

the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other

priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the

house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but

deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people,

neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jehoiada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of

it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into

the house of the Lord: and the priests that kept the door put therein

all the money that was brought into the house of the Lord.

10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest,

that the king's scribe and the high priest came up, and they put up in

bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the Lord.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did

the work, that had the oversight of the house of the Lord: and they

laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house

of the Lord,

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone

to repair the breaches of the house of the Lord, and for all that was

laid out for the house to repair it.

13 Howbeit there were not made for the house of the Lord bowls of

silver, snuffers, basins, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of

silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the Lord:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house

of the Lord.

15 Moreover they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they

delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt

faithfully.

16 The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of

the Lord: it was the priests'.

17 Then Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took

it: and Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem.

18 And Jehoash king of Judah took all the hallowed things that

Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had

dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found

in the treasures of the house of the Lord, and in the king's house, and

sent it to Hazael king of Syria: and he went away from Jerusalem.

19 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash in the

house of Millo, which goeth down to Silla.

21 For Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of Shomer,

his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his

fathers in the city of David: and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

2KI 13

1 In the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah king of

Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria,

and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, and followed

the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he

departed not therefrom.

3 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and he delivered

them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of

Benhadad the son of Hazael, all their days.

4 And Jehoahaz besought the Lord, and the Lord hearkened unto him: for

he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed

them.

5 (And the Lord gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under

the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their

tents, as beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam,

who made Israel sin, but walked therein: and there remained the grove

also in Samaria.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and

ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had

destroyed them, and had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his

might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings

of Israel?

9 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria:

and Joash his son reigned in his stead.

10 In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jehoash

the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen

years.

11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord; he departed

not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin:

but he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might

wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written

in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne:

and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash

the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said,

O my father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen

thereof.

15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him

bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, Put thine hand upon the bow. And

he put his hand upon it: and Elisha put his hands upon the king's

hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened it. Then Elisha

said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the Lord's

deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt

smite the Syrians in Aphek, till thou have consumed them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took them. And he said unto the

king of Israel, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have

smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst

consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but thrice.

20 And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites

invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they

spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha:

and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, he

revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.

23 And the Lord was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and

had respect unto them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and

Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his

presence as yet.

24 So Hazael king of Syria died; and Benhadad his son reigned in his

stead.

25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz took again out of the hand of

Benhadad the son of Hazael the cities, which he had taken out of the

hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. Three times did Joash beat him, and

recovered the cities of Israel.

2KI 14 06/27 (2KI 14:21-25; JONAH 1-4)

1 In the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel reigned

Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned

twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan

of Jerusalem.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, yet not like

David his father: he did according to all things as Joash his father

did.

4 Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did

sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand,

that he slew his servants which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that

which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the Lord

commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be put to death for the

children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every

man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 He slew of Edom in the valley of salt ten thousand, and took Selah by

war, and called the name of it Joktheel unto this day.

8 Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son of

Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us look one another in the

face.

9 And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying,

The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon,

saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild

beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart hath lifted thee up:

glory of this, and tarry at home: for why shouldest thou meddle to thy

hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Judah with thee?

11 But Amaziah would not hear. Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went

up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at

Bethshemesh, which belongeth to Judah.

12 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel; and they fled every man

to their tents.

13 And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of

Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Bethshemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and

brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim unto the

corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were

found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasures of the king's

house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did, and his might, and

how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the

book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with

the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.

17 And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of

Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book

of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to

Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with

his fathers in the city of David.

21 And all the people of Judah took Azariah, which was sixteen years

old, and made him king instead of his father Amaziah.

22 He built Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept

with his fathers.

23 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah

Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and

reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed

not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to

sin.

25 He restored the coast of Israel from the entering of Hamath unto the

sea of the plain, according to the word of the Lord God of Israel, which

he spake by the hand of his servant Jonah, the son of Amittai, the

prophet, which was of Gathhepher.

26 For the Lord saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter:

for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

27 And the Lord said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from

under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of

Joash.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his

might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, which

belonged to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the

chronicles of the kings of Israel?

29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel;

and Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.

2KI 15 07/01

1 In the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began

Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two

and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jecholiah of

Jerusalem.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that his father Amaziah had done;

4 Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and

burnt incense still on the high places.

5 And the Lord smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of

his death, and dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the king's son was

over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his

fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

8 In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah

the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria six months.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, as his

fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of

Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him

before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in

the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

12 This was the word of the Lord which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy

sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth generation. And

so it came to pass.

13 Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth

year of Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria,

and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and

reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he

made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the

kings of Israel.

16 Then Menahem smote Tiphsah, and all that were therein, and the coasts

thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote

it; and all the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem

the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria.

18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed

not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made

Israel to sin.

19 And Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave

Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to

confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Menahem exacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men

of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of

Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the

land.

21 And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they

not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in

his stead.

23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of

Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned two years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed

not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against

him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with

Argob and Arieh, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed

him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold,

they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekah the son

of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty

years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed

not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tiglathpileser king of

Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abelbethmaachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and

Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried

them captive to Assyria.

30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of

Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the

twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they

are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began

Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he

reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jerusha,

the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord: he did

according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

35 Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and

burned incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the

house of the Lord.

36 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

37 In those days the Lord began to send against Judah Rezin the king of

Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah.

38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in

the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

2KI 16

1 In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah Ahaz the son of

Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen

years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the

Lord his God, like David his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son

to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen,

whom the Lord cast out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the

hills, and under every green tree.

5 Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came

up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome

him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drave

the Jews from Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto

this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, saying, I

am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the

king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up

against me.

8 And Ahaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the

Lord, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a

present to the king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria

went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people of it

captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.

10 And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglathpileser king of

Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to

Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it,

according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz

had sent from Damascus: so Urijah the priest made it against king Ahaz

came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and

the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his

drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings, upon the

altar.

14 And he brought also the brasen altar, which was before the Lord, from

the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the

Lord, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, Upon the great

altar burn the morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering,

and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt

offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and

their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt

offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall

be for me to inquire by.

16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz

commanded.

17 And king Ahaz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver

from off them; and took down the sea from off the brasen oxen that were

under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and

the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the Lord for the

king of Assyria.

19 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written

in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in

the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

2KI 17

1 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began Hoshea the son of Elah

to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, but not as

the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 Against him came up Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his

servant, and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent

messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of

Assyria, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Assyria

shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up

to Samaria, and besieged it three years.

6 In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria took Samaria, and

carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor

by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the Lord

their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from

under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the Lord cast out from

before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they

had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not

right against the Lord their God, and they built them high places in all

their cities, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under

every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the

heathen whom the Lord carried away before them; and wrought wicked

things to provoke the Lord to anger:

12 For they served idols, whereof the Lord had said unto them, Ye shall

not do this thing.

13 Yet the Lord testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all the

prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and

keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I

commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the

prophets.

14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like

to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the Lord their

God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with

their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and

they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that

were round about them, concerning whom the Lord had charged them, that

they should not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the Lord their God, and made

them molten images, even two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped

all the host of heaven, and served Baal.

17 And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the

fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themselves to do

evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the Lord was very angry with Israel, and removed them out

of his sight: there was none left but the tribe of Judah only.

19 Also Judah kept not the commandments of the Lord their God, but

walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the Lord rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and

delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of

his sight.

21 For he rent Israel from the house of David; and they made Jeroboam

the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from following the

Lord, and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which

he did; they departed not from them;

23 Until the Lord removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all

his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own

land to Assyria unto this day.

24 And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah,

and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in

the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they

possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they

feared not the Lord: therefore the Lord sent lions among them, which

slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations

which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not

the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among

them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of

the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the

priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there,

and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came

and dwelt in Bethel, and taught them how they should fear the Lord.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the

houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in

their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Babylon made Succothbenoth, and the men of Cuth made

Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

31 And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burnt

their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of

Sepharvaim.

32 So they feared the Lord, and made unto themselves of the lowest of

them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses

of the high places.

33 They feared the Lord, and served their own gods, after the manner of

the nations whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the

Lord, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances,

or after the law and commandment which the Lord commanded the children

of Jacob, whom he named Israel;

35 With whom the Lord had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, Ye

shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them,

nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the Lord, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great

power and a stretched out arm, him shall ye fear, and him shall ye

worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the

commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall observe to do for

evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you ye shall not forget;

neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the Lord your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of

the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former

manner.

41 So these nations feared the Lord, and served their graven images,

both their children, and their children's children: as did their

fathers, so do they unto this day.

2KI 18 07/06

1 Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of

Israel, that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he

reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was

Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that David his father did.

4 He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the

groves, and brake in pieces the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for

unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and he

called it Nehushtan.

5 He trusted in the Lord God of Israel; so that after him was none like

him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him.

6 For he clave to the Lord, and departed not from following him, but

kept his commandments, which the Lord commanded Moses.

7 And the Lord was with him; and he prospered whithersoever he went

forth: and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

8 He smote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof,

from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which was the

seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Shalmaneser king

of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of

Hezekiah, that is the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was

taken.

11 And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put

them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of

the Medes:

12 Because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord their God, but

transgressed his covenant, and all that Moses the servant of the Lord

commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

13 Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of

Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish,

saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me

will I bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of

Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of

the Lord, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the

temple of the Lord, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah

had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

17 And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rabshakeh from

Lachish to king Hezekiah with a great host against Jerusalem. And they

went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came

and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of

the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim

the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe,

and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder.

19 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith

the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein

thou trustest?

20 Thou sayest, (but they are but vain words,) I have counsel and

strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest

against me?

21 Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even

upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce

it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the Lord our God: is not that he,

whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath

said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in

Jerusalem?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of

Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on

thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of

my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for

horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the Lord against this place to destroy it?

The Lord said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto

Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language;

for we understand it: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the

ears of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rabshakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master,

and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which

sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own

piss with you?

28 Then Rabshakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews'

language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king

of Assyria:

29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not

be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord

will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the

hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an

agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye

every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye

every one the waters of his cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land

of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and

of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah,

when he persuadeth you, saying, The Lord will deliver us.

33 Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of

the hand of the king of Assyria?

34 Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of

Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine

hand?

35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered

their country out of mine hand, that the Lord should deliver Jerusalem

out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for

the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household,

and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to

Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

2KI 19

1 And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his

clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of

the Lord.

2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the

scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah

the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of

trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the

birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the Lord thy God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh, whom

the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and

will reprove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore lift

up thy prayer for the remnant that are left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus

saith the Lord, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with

which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and

shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword

in his own land.

8 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against

Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come

out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah,

saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy

God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be

delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all

lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have

destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden

which were in Thelasar?

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of

the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?

14 And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and

read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the Lord, and spread it

before the Lord.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the Lord, and said, O Lord God of Israel,

which dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone,

of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 Lord, bow down thine ear, and hear: open, Lord, thine eyes, and see:

and hear the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproach the

living God.

17 Of a truth, Lord, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and

their lands,

18 And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but

the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed

them.

19 Now therefore, O Lord our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of

his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the

Lord God, even thou only.

20 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the

Lord God of Israel, That which thou hast prayed to me against

Sennacherib king of Assyria I have heard.

21 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken concerning him; The virgin

the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the

daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou

exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the

Holy One of Israel.

23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With

the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the

mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar

trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into

the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet

have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places.

25 Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times

that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou

shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed

and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green

herb, as the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be

grown up.

27 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy

rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears,

therefore I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and

I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such

things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which

springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant

vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again

take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape

out of the mount Zion: the zeal of the Lord of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Assyria, He

shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before

it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not

come into this city, saith the Lord.

34 For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for

my servant David's sake.

35 And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out,

and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five

thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were

all dead corpses.

36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and

dwelt at Nineveh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch

his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the

sword: and they escaped into the land of Armenia. And Esarhaddon his son

reigned in his stead.

2KI 20 08/01

1 In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And the prophet Isaiah the

son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set

thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the Lord, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in

truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy

sight. And Hezekiah wept sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle court,

that the word of the Lord came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the

Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen

thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up

unto the house of the Lord.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee

and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend

this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

7 And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the

boil, and he recovered.

8 And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the Lord

will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the Lord the

third day?

9 And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the Lord, that the Lord

will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten

degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down

ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the Lord: and he brought the shadow

ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Ahaz.

12 At that time Berodachbaladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon,

sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah

had been sick.

13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of

his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the

precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was

found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his

dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him,

What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah

said, They are come from a far country, even from Babylon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah

answered, All the things that are in mine house have they seen: there is

nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Lord.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that

which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried

into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget,

shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the

king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good is the word of the Lord which

thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it not good, if peace and truth be in

my days?

20 And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he

made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, are they

not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in

his stead.

2KI 21

1 Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned

fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was

Hephzibah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, after the

abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord cast out before the children

of Israel.

3 For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his father had

destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did

Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served

them.

4 And he built altars in the house of the Lord, of which the Lord said,

In Jerusalem will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heav en in the two courts of

the house of the Lord.

6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and

used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he

wrought much wickedness in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to

anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house,

of which the Lord said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house,

and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Israel, will

I put my name for ever:

8 Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land

which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to

all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my

servant Moses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do more evil than

did the nations whom the Lord destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And the Lord spake by his servants the prophets, saying,

11 Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath

done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which were before him,

and hath made Judah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing

such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both

his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the

plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth

a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them

into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil

to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have

provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of

Egypt, even unto this day.

16 Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled

Jerusalem from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made

Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord.

17 Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his

sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles

of the kings of Judah?

18 And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of

his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his

stead.

19 Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth,

the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, as his

father Manasseh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served

the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And he forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way

of the Lord.

23 And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in

his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against

king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his

stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written

in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and Josiah

his son reigned in his stead.

2KI 22 08/04

1 Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned

thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jedidah,

the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked

in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right

hand or to the left.

3 And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the

king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe,

to the house of the Lord, saying,

4 Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is

brought into the house of the Lord, which the keepers of the door have

gathered of the people:

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that

have the oversight of the house of the Lord: and let them give it to the

doers of the work which is in the house of the Lord, to repair the

breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn

stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was

delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found

the book of the law in the house of the Lord. And Hilkiah gave the book

to Shaphan, and he read it.

9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word

again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in

the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work,

that have the oversight of the house of the Lord.

10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest

hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of

the law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of

Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and

Asahiah a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, inquire of the Lord for me, and for the people, and for all

Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the

wrath of the Lord that is kindled against us, because our fathers have

not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that

which is written concerning us.

14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and

Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of

Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in

Jerusalem in the college;) and they communed with her.

15 And she said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Tell the

man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and

upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the

king of Judah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other

gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their

hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall

Onot be quenched.

18 But to the king of Judah which sent you to inquire of the Lord, thus

shall ye say to him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, As touching the

words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself before

the Lord, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and

against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation

and a curse, and has rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have

heard thee, saith the Lord.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt

be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all

the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king

word again.

2KI 23

1 And the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah

and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the Lord, and all the men of

Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests,

and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and he read

in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found

in the house of the Lord.

3 And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord,

to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies

and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the

words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the

people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the

second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the

temple of the Lord all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the

grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without

Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto

Bethel.

5 And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had

ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and

in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto

Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the

host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the grove from the house of the Lord, without

Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and

stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves

of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that were by the house

of the Lord, where the women wove hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled

the high places where the priests had burned incense, from Geba to

Beersheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the

entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were

on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar

of the Lord in Jerusalem, but they did eat of the unleavened bread among

their brethren.

10 And he defiled Topheth, which is in the valley of the children of

Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through

the fire to Molech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the

sun, at the entering in of the house of the Lord, by the chamber of

Nathanmelech the chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the

chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz,

which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Manasseh had

made in the two courts of the house of the Lord, did the king beat down,

and brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the

brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the

right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel

had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for

Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination

of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves, and

filled their places with the bones of men.

15 Moreover the altar that was at Bethel, and the high place which

Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that

altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and

stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there

in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and

burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of

the Lord which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city

told him, It is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah,

and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of

Bethel.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let

his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of

Samaria.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that were in the cities of

Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke the Lord to

anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that

he had done in Bethel.

20 And he slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon

the altars, and burned men's bones upon them, and returned to

Jerusalem.

21 And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the passover unto

the Lord your God, as it is written in the book of this covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the

judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel,

nor of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, wherein this passover was

holden to the Lord in Jerusalem.

24 Moreover the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the

images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the

land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might

perform the words of the law which were written in the book that Hilkiah

the priest found in the house of the Lord.

25 And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the

Lord with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might,

according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any

like him.

26 Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fierceness of his great

wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the

provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal.

27 And the Lord said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I

have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I have

chosen, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

29 In his days Pharaohnechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of

Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he

slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and

brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the

people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him,

and made him king in his father's stead.

31 Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and

he reigned three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was

Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaohnechoh put him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath,

that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of

an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Pharaohnechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of

Josiah his father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz

away: and he came to Egypt, and died there.

35 And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed

the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he

exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one

according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaohnechoh.

36 Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and

he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was

Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that his fathers had done.

2KI 24

1 In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim

became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against

him.

2 And the Lord sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the

Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon,

and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the

Lord, which he spake by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the Lord came this upon Judah, to remove

them out of his sight, for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that

he did;

4 And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem

with innocent blood; which the Lord would not pardon.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, are they

not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

6 So Jehoiakim slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in

his stead.

7 And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the

king of Babylon had taken from the river of Egypt unto the river

Euphrates all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name was Nehushta,

the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that his father had done.

10 At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up

against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his

servants did besiege it.

12 And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he,

and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers: and

the king of Babylon took him in the eighth year of his reign.

13 And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the Lord,

and the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels

of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the Lord,

as the Lord had said.

14 And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the

mighty men of valour, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen

and smiths: none remained, save the poorest sort of the people of the

land.

15 And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and

the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those

carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.

16 And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and

smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for war, even them the

king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 And the king of Babylon made Mattaniah his father's brother king in

his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal,

the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that Jehoiakim had done.

20 For through the anger of the Lord it came to pass in Jerusalem and

Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah

rebelled against the king of Babylon.

2KI 25

1 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth

month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of

Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched

against it: and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the

city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by

the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the king's garden:

(now the Chaldees were against the city round about:) and the king went

the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him

in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon to

Riblah; and they gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the

eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him

to Babylon.

8 And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, which is the

nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, came

Nebuzaradan, captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon,

unto Jerusalem:

9 And he burnt the house of the Lord, and the king's house, and all the

houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chaldees, that were with the captain of the

guard, brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the

fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the

multitude, did Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land to be

vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the

bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the Lord, did the

Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and

all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the firepans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in

gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for

the house of the Lord; the brass of all these vessels was without

weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapiter

upon it was brass: and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the

wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of

brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and

Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:

19 And out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of

war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were

found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered

the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land

that were found in the city:

20 And Nebuzaradan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to

the king of Babylon to Riblah:

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the

land of Hamath. So Judah was carried away out of their land.

22 And as for the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom

Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made Gedaliah

the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ruler.

23 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard

that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, there came to

Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the

son of Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and

Jaazaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them,

Fear not to be the servants of the Chaldees: dwell in the land, and

serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.

25 But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of

Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, came, and ten men

with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the

Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the

armies, arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the

Chaldees.

27 And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity

of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and

twentieth day of the month, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon in the

year that he began to reign did lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of

Judah out of prison;

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of

the kings that were with him in Babylon;

29 And changed his prison garments: and he did eat bread continually

before him all the days of his life.

30 And his allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a

daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

BK13 I CHRONICLES

~~~~~~~~~~~~

1CHR 1 08/22

1 Adam, Sheth, Enosh,

2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered,

3 Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,

4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and

Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

8 The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and

Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

10 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines,) and

Caphthorim.

13 And Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth,

14 The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,

15 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17 The sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram,

and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech.

18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.

19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was Peleg;

because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was

Joktan.

20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah,

22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these were the sons of

Joktan.

24 Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,

25 Eber, Peleg, Reu,

26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,

27 Abram; the same is Abraham.

28 The sons of Abraham; Isaac, and Ishmael.

29 These are their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth;

then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and Tema,

31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.

32 Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and

Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of

Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan.

33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and

Eldaah. All these are the sons of Keturah.

34 And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel.

35 The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.

36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and

Timna, and Amalek.

37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.

38 And the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and

Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.

39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam: and Timna was Lotan's

sister.

40 The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam.

And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.

41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban,

and Ithran, and Cheran.

42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Dishan;

Uz, and Aran.

43 Now these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom before any

king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the

name of his city was Dinhabah.

44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in

his stead.

45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned

in his stead.

46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian

in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was

Avith.

47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

48 And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in

his stead.

49 And when Shaul was dead, Baalhanan the son of Achbor reigned in his

stead.

50 And when Baalhanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name

of his city was Pai; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of

Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

51 Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Aliah,

duke Jetheth,

52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

1CHR 2

1 These are the sons of Israel; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,

Issachar, and Zebulun,

2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

3 The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: which three were born

unto him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. And Er, the firstborn

of Judah, was evil in the sight of the Lord; and he slew him.

4 And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons

of Judah were five.

5 The sons of Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul.

6 And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and

Dara: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of Carmi; Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed

in the thing accursed.

8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah.

9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and Ram,

and Chelubai.

10 And Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon, prince of the

children of Judah;

11 And Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz,

12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse.

13 And Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and

Shimma the third,

14 Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth,

15 Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:

16 Whose sisters were Zeruiah, and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah;

Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three.

17 And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was Jether the

Ishmeelite.

18 And Caleb the son of Hezron begat children of Azubah his wife, and of

Jerioth: her sons are these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him

Hur.

20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bezaleel.

21 And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir the father of

Gilead, whom he married when he was three score years old; and she bare

him Segub.

22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of

Gilead.

23 And he took Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with

Kenath, and the towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these

belonged to the sons of Machir, the father of Gilead.

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Calebephratah, then Abiah Hezron's

wife bare him Ashur the father of Tekoa.

25 And the sons of Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the

firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah.

26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name was Atarah; she was the

mother of Onam.

27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were, Maaz, and Jamin,

and Eker.

28 And the sons of Onam were, Shammai, and Jada. And the sons of

Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bare him

Ahban, and Molid.

30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without

children.

31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the

children of Sheshan; Ahlai.

32 And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan:

and Jether died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of

Jerahmeel.

34 Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an

Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she

bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabad,

37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed,

38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah,

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah,

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,

41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.

42 Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel were, Mesha his

firstborn, which was the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mareshah the

father of Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam: and Rekem begat

Shammai.

45 And the son of Shammai was Maon: and Maon was the father of Bethzur.

46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and

Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet, and

Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

49 She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of

Machbenah, and the father of Gibea: and the daughter of Caleb was

Achsa.

50 These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the firstborn of

Ephratah; Shobal the father of Kirjathjearim,

51 Salma the father of Bethlehem, Hareph the father of Bethgader.

52 And Shobal the father of Kirjathjearim had sons; Haroeh, and half of

the Manahethites.

53 And the families of Kirjathjearim; the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and

the Shumathites, and the Mishraites; of them came the Zareathites, and

the Eshtaulites.

54 The sons of Salma; Bethlehem, and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the

house of Joab, and half of the Manahethites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites,

the Shimeathites, and Suchathites. These are the Kenites that came of

Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

1CHR 3

1 Now these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron;

the firstborn Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second Daniel, of

Abigail the Carmelitess:

2 The third, Absalom the son of Maachah the daughter of Talmai king of

Geshur: the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith:

3 The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital: the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his

wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hebron; and there he reigned seven

years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three

years.

5 And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shimea, and Shobab, and

Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bathshua the daughter of Ammiel:

6 Ibhar also, and Elishama, and Eliphelet,

7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

8 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine.

9 These were all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines,

and Tamar their sister.

10 And Solomon's son was Rehoboam, Abia his son, Asa his son,

Jehoshaphat his son,

11 Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joash his son,

12 Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his son,

13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his son,

14 Amon his son, Josiah his son.

15 And the sons of Josiah were, the firstborn Johanan, the second

Jehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum.

16 And the sons of Jehoiakim: Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah his son.

17 And the sons of Jeconiah; Assir, Salathiel his son,

18 Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama, and

Nedabiah.

19 And the sons of Pedaiah were, Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the sons of

Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister:

20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushabhesed,

five.

21 And the sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Jesaiah: the sons of

Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of

Shechaniah.

22 And the sons of Shechaniah; Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaiah;

Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat, six.

23 And the sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the sons of Elioenai were, Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah,

and Akkub, and Johanan, and Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

1CHR 4 08/23

1 The sons of Judah; Pharez, Hezron, and Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal.

2 And Reaiah the son of Shobal begat Jahath; and Jahath begat Ahumai,

and Lahad. These are the families of the Zorathites.

3 And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash:

and the name of their sister was Hazelelponi:

4 And Penuel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These

are the sons of Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah, the father of

Bethlehem.

5 And Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah.

6 And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari.

These were the sons of Naarah.

7 And the sons of Helah were, Zereth, and Jezoar, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the son

of Harum.

9 And Jabez was more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called

his name Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest

bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with

me, and that thou wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me!

And God granted him that which he requested.

11 And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which was the father of

Eshton.

12 And Eshton begat Bethrapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the father of

Irnahash. These are the men of Rechah.

13 And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel;

Hathath.

14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of

the valley of Charashim; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: and

the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Jehaleleel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asareel.

17 And the sons of Ezra were, Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and Jalon:

and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa.

18 And his wife Jehudijah bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the

father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the

sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took.

19 And the sons of his wife Hodiah the sister of Naham, the father of

Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the sons of Shimon were, Amnon, and Rinnah, Benhanan, and Tilon.

And the sons of Ishi were, Zoheth, and Benzoheth.

21 The sons of Shelah the son of Judah were, Er the father of Lecah, and

Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them

that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashbea,

22 And Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the

dominion in Moab, and Jashubilehem. And these are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges:

there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 The sons of Simeon were, Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, and Shaul:

25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.

26 And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his

son.

27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had

not many children, neither did all their family multiply, like to the

children of Judah.

28 And they dwelt at Beersheba, and Moladah, and Hazarshual,

29 And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,

30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag,

31 And at Bethmarcaboth, and Hazarsusim, and at Bethbirei, and at

Shaaraim. These were their cities unto the reign of David.

32 And their villages were, Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and

Ashan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto

Baal. These were their habitations, and their genealogy.

34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah, the son of Amaziah,

35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son

of Asiel,

36 And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel,

and Jesimiel, and Benaiah,

37 And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the

son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah;

38 These mentioned by their names were princes in their families: and

the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 And they went to the entrance of Gedor, even unto the east side of

the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and

quiet, and peaceable; for they of Ham had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah,

and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and

destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because

there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went

to mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and

Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi.

43 And they smote the rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and

dwelt there unto this day.

1CHR 5

1 Now the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for he was the

firstborn; but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright

was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy

is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the chief

ruler; but the birthright was Joseph's:)

3 The sons, I say, of Reuben the firstborn of Israel were, Hanoch, and

Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son,

5 Micah his son, Reaia his son, Baal his son,

6 Beerah his son, whom Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria carried away

captive: he was prince of the Reubenites.

7 And his brethren by their families, when the genealogy of their

generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt

in Aroer, even unto Nebo and Baalmeon:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from

the river Euphrates: because their cattle were multiplied in the land of

Gilead.

10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by

their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east land

of Gilead.

11 And the children of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of

Bashan unto Salcah:

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in

Bashan.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers were, Michael, and

Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.

14 These are the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah,

the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of

Jahdo, the son of Buz;

15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their

fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the

suburbs of Sharon, upon their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of Jotham king of

Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam king of Israel.

18 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh,

of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with

bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and

threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and

Nodab.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered

into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in

the battle, and he was entreated of them; because they put their trust

in him.

21 And they took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and

of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and

of men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God. And they

dwelt in their steads until the captivity.

23 And the children of the half tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land:

they increased from Bashan unto Baalhermon and Senir, and unto mount

Hermon.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Epher,

and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and

Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, famous men, and heads of the house of

their fathers.

25 And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went

a-whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed

before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria,

and the spirit of Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them

away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of

Manasseh, and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the

river Gozan, unto this day.

1CHR 6

1 The sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

2 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. The sons also

of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

4 Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua,

5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerahiah begat Meraioth,

7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaz,

9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan,

10 And Johanan begat Azariah, (he it is that executed the priest's

office in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:)

11 And Azariah begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Shallum,

13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah,

14 And Azariah begat Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak,

15 And Jehozadak went into captivity, when the Lord carried away Judah

and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

16 The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.

17 And these be the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.

18 And the sons of Kohath were, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and

Uzziel.

19 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these are the families of

the Levites according to their fathers.

20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son,

21 Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son, Jeaterai his son.

22 The sons of Kohath; Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,

23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son,

24 Tahath his son, Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son.

25 And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and Ahimoth.

26 As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; Zophai his son, and Nahath his

son,

27 Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son.

28 And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn Vashni, and Abiah.

29 The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his

son,

30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.

31 And these are they whom David set over the service of song in the

house of the Lord, after that the ark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of

the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the

Lord in Jerusalem: and then they waited on their office according to

their order.

33 And these are they that waited with their children. Of the sons of

the Kohathites: Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of Shemuel,

34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of

Toah,

35 The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of

Amasai,

36 The son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of

Zephaniah,

37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of

Korah,

38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of

Israel.

39 And his brother Asaph, who stood on his right hand, even Asaph the

son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,

40 The son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah,

41 The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah,

42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei,

43 The son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi.

44 And their brethren the sons of Merari stood on the left hand: Ethan

the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch,

45 The son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah,

46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer,

47 The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of

Levi.

48 Their brethren also the Levites were appointed unto all manner of

service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 But Aaron and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering,

and on the altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the

place most holy, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all

that Moses the servant of God had commanded.

50 And these are the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son,

Abishua his son,

51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son,

52 Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son,

53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.

54 Now these are their dwelling places throughout their castles in their

coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for

theirs was the lot.

55 And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs

thereof round about it.

56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to

Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

57 And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, namely,

Hebron, the city of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and

Eshtemoa, with their suburbs,

58 And Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs,

59 And Ashan with her suburbs, and Bethshemesh with her suburbs:

60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Alemeth

with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities

throughout their families were thirteen cities.

61 And unto the sons of Kohath, which were left of the family of that

tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half

tribe of Manasseh, by lot, ten cities.

62 And to the sons of Gershom throughout their families out of the tribe

of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of

Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

63 Unto the sons of Merari were given by lot, throughout their families,

out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the

tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

64 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites these cities with

their suburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and

out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the

children of Benjamin, these cities, which are called by their names.

66 And the residue of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of

their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim.

67 And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount

Ephraim with her suburbs; they gave also Gezer with her suburbs,

68 And Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Bethhoron with her suburbs,

69 And Aijalon with her suburbs, and Gathrimmon with her suburbs:

70 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and

Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of

Kohath.

71 Unto the sons of Gershom were given out of the family of the half

tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with

her suburbs:

72 And out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath

with her suburbs,

73 And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon

with her suburbs,

75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs,

and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Merari were given out of the tribe

of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan,

were given them out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with

her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs,

79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and

Mahanaim with her suburbs,

81 And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Jazer with her suburbs.

1CHR 7 08/24

1 Now the sons of Issachar were, Tola, and Puah, Jashub, and Shimrom,

four.

2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and

Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tola:

they were valiant men of might in their generations; whose number was in

the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and

Obadiah, and Joel, Ishiah, five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers,

were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they

had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Issachar were valiant men

of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven

thousand.

6 The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three.

7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and

Iri, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour;

and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and

thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai,

and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these

are the sons of Becher.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations,

heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty

thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jediael; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and

Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and

Ahishahar.

11 All these the sons of Jediael, by the heads of their fathers, mighty

men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, fit to

go out for war and battle.

12 Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of Ir, and Hushim, the sons of

Aher.

13 The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shallum, the

sons of Bilhah.

14 The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel, whom she bare: (but his concubine the

Aramitess bare Machir the father of Gilead:

15 And Machir took to wife the sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose

sister's name was Maachah;) and the name of the second was Zelophehad:

and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name

Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh; and his sons were Ulam

and Rakem.

17 And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These were the sons of Gilead, the son

of Machir, the son of Manasseh.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod, and Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the sons of Shemidah were, Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and

Aniam.

20 And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his

son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son,

21 And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom

the men of Gath that were born in that land slew, because they came down

to take away their cattle.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to

comfort him.

23 And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and

he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Bethhoron the nether, and the

upper, and Uzzensherah.)

25 And Rephah was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan

his son,

26 Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son,

27 Non his son, Jehoshuah his son.

28 And their possessions and habitations were, Bethel and the towns

thereof, and eastward Naaran, and westward Gezer, with the towns

thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns

thereof:

29 And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Bethshean and her

towns, Taanach and her towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns.

In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

30 The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and

Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of

Birzavith.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their

sister.

33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These are

the children of Japhlet.

34 And the sons of Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and

Amal.

36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and

Imrah,

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.

38 And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.

39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 All these were the children of Asher, heads of their father's house,

choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number

throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle

was twenty and six thousand men.

1CHR 8

1 Now Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and Aharah

the third,

2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bela were, Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,

4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah,

5 And Gera, and Shephuphan, and Huram.

6 And these are the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of

the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed them to Manahath:

7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and

Ahihud.

8 And Shaharaim begat children in the country of Moab, after he had sent

them away; Hushim and Baara were his wives.

9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and

Malcham,

10 And Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirma. These were his sons, heads of the

fathers.

11 And of Hushim he begat Abitub, and Elpaal.

12 The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and

Lod, with the towns thereof:

13 Beriah also, and Shema, who were heads of the fathers of the

inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath:

14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth,

15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader,

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah;

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and Heber,

18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal;

19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,

20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,

21 And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi;

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,

24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah,

25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak;

26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,

27 And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.

28 These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men.

These dwelt in Jerusalem.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was

Maachah:

30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,

31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zacher.

32 And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren

in Jerusalem, over against them.

33 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and

Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Eshbaal.

34 And the son of Jonathan was Meribbaal; and Meribbaal begat Micah.

35 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tarea, and Ahaz.

36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth,

and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,

37 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his

son:

38 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and

Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons

of Azel.

39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jehush

the second, and Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many

sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of

Benjamin.

1CHR 9

1 So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were

written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried

away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 Now the first inhabitants that dwelt in their possessions in their

cities were, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Nethinims.

3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children

of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh;

4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of

Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah.

5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and

ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of

Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,

8 And Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of

Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephathiah, the son of Reuel, the son

of Ibnijah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and

fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of

their fathers.

10 And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin,

11 And Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of

Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of

God;

12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of

Malchijah, and Maasiai the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of

Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand

and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the

service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam,

the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari;

15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the

son of Zichri, the son of Asaph;

16 And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of

Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt

in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and

their brethren: Shallum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in

the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah,

and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korahites, were over

the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and

their fathers, being over the host of the Lord, were keepers of the

entry.

20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past,

and the Lord was with him.

21 And Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah was porter of the door of the

tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two

hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their

villages, whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set

office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the

house of the Lord, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and

south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come after

seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office,

and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

27 And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was

upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that

they should bring them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels and all the

instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the

oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.

31 And Mattithiah, one of the Levites, who was the firstborn of Shallum

the Korahite, had the set office over the things that were made in the

pans.

32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, were over

the shewbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who

remaining in the chambers were free: for they were employed in that work

day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their

generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's name

was Maachah:

36 And his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner,

and Nadab,

37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren

at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.

39 And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and

Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Eshbaal.

40 And the son of Jonathan was Meribbaal: and Meribbaal begat Micah.

41 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, and

Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and

Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza;

43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his

son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and

Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these were the sons of

Azel.

1CHR 10 08/25

1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled

from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and

the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua, the sons of

Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he

was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me

through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his

armour-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword,

and fell upon it.

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on

the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they

fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their

cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip

the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour,

and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings

unto their idols, and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his

head in the temple of Dagon.

11 And when all Jabeshgilead heard all that the Philistines had done to

Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and

the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their

bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

13 So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the

Lord, even against the word of the Lord, which he kept not, and also for

asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to inquire of it;

14 And inquired not of the Lord: therefore he slew him, and turned the

kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

1CHR 11

1 Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying,

Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that

leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the Lord thy God said unto

thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my

people Israel.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and

David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the Lord; and they

anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the Lord by

Samuel.

4 And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus; where the

Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come

hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of

David.

6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be chief

and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief.

7 And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it the city of

David.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about: and

Joab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater: for the Lord of hosts was with

him.

10 These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who

strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to

make him king, according to the word of the Lord concerning Israel.

11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam,

an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against

three hundred slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one

of the three mighties.

13 He was with David at Pasdammim, and there the Philistines were

gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of

barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines.

14 And they set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered

it, and slew the Philistines; and the Lord saved them by a great

deliverance.

15 Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into

the cave of Adullam; and the host of the Philistines encamped in the

valley of Rephaim.

16 And David was then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison was

then at Bethlehem.

17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the

water of the well of Bethlehem, that is at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew

water out of the well of Bethlehem, that was by the gate, and took it,

and brought it to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it

out to the Lord,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I

drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for

with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would

not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 And Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for

lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and had a name

among the three.

21 Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their

captain: howbeit he attained not to the first three.

22 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who

had done many acts; he slew two lionlike men of Moab: also he went down

and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, five cubits high;

and in the Egyptian's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went

down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's

hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among

the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the

first three: and David set him over his guard.

26 Also the valiant men of the armies were, Asahel the brother of Joab,

Elhanan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem,

27 Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,

28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite,

30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, that pertained to the children of

Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,

32 Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, Abiel the Arbathite,

33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite,

34 The sons of Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the

Hararite,

35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the son of Ur,

36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of Ezbai,

38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab

the son of Zeruiah,

40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai,

42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites,

and thirty with him,

43 Hanan the son of Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite,

44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the

Aroerite,

45 Jediael the son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,

46 Eliel and Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam,

and Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite.

1CHR 12

1 Now these are they that came to David to Ziklag, while he yet kept

himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they were among the

mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the

left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's

brethren of Benjamin.

3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite;

and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Berachah, and Jehu the

Antothite,

4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the

thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the

Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the

Haruphite,

6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the

Korhites,

7 And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David into the hold

to the wilderness men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that

could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the faces of

lions, and were as swift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third,

10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,

11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,

12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,

13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: one of the least

was over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.

15 These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had

overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys,

both toward the east, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto

David.

17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If

ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be knit unto

you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no

wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke

it.

18 Then the spirit came upon Amasai, who was chief of the captains, and

he said, Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace,

peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth

thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the

Philistines against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the

lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will

fall to his master Saul to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and

Jozabad, and Jediael, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai,

captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David against the band of the rovers: for they were

all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day by day there came to David to help him, until it

was a great host, like the host of God.

23 And these are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the

war, and came to David to Hebron, to turn the kingdom of Saul to him,

according to the word of the Lord.

24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand

and eight hundred, ready armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven

thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Jehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three

thousand and seven hundred;

28 And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house

twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand:

for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of

Saul.

30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred,

mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were

expressed by name, to come and make David king.

32 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had

understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads

of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their

commandment.

33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all

instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not

of double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and

spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six

hundred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty

thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites,

and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war

for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart

to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of

Israel were of one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for

their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto Issachar and Zebulun and

Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on

oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine,

and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was joy in Israel.

1CHR 13

1 And David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and

with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good

unto you, and that it be of the Lord our God, let us send abroad unto

our brethren every where, that are left in all the land of Israel, and

with them also to the priests and Levites which are in their cities and

suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we inquired not

at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was

right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto

the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjathjearim.

6 And David went up, and all Israel, to Baalah, that is, to

Kirjathjearim, which belonged to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of

God the Lord, that dwelleth between the cherubims, whose name is called

on it.

7 And they carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of

Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drave the cart.

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and

with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels,

and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 And when they came unto the threshingfloor of Chidon, Uzza put forth

his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.

10 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him,

because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died before God.

11 And David was displeased, because the Lord had made a breach upon

Uzza: wherefore that place is called Perezuzza to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the

ark of God home to me?

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David,

but carried it aside into the house of Obededom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obededom in his house

three months. And the Lord blessed the house of Obededom, and all that

he had.

1CHR 14 08/26

1 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars,

with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the Lord had confirmed him king over Israel,

for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Israel.

3 And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and

daughters.

4 Now these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem;

Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet,

6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

7 And Elishama, and Beeliada, and Eliphalet.

8 And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all

Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard of

it, and went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the valley of

Rephaim.

10 And David inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the

Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the Lord

said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Baalperazim; and David smote them there. Then

David said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the

breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place

Baalperazim.

12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment,

and they were burned with fire.

13 And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the

valley.

14 Therefore David inquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not

up after them; turn away from them, and come upon them over against the

mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of

the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is

gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of

the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.

17 And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the Lord brought

the fear of him upon all nations.

1CHR 15

1 And David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place

for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites:

for them hath the Lord chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister

unto him for ever.

3 And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the

ark of the Lord unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:

5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his brethren an hundred

and twenty:

6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred

and twenty:

7 Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred

and thirty:

8 Of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two

hundred:

9 Of the sons of Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an

hundred and twelve.

11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the

Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and

Amminadab,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites:

sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the

ark of the Lord God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for

it.

13 For because ye did it not at the first, the Lord our God made a

breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the

ark of the Lord God of Israel.

15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their

shoulders with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded according to the

word of the Lord.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren

to be the singers with instruments of music, psalteries and harps and

cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren,

Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their brethren,

Ethan the son of Kushaiah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben,

and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah,

and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obededom,

and Jeiel, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with

cymbals of brass;

20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and

Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries on Alamoth;

21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obededom, and Jeiel,

and Azaziah, with harps on the Sheminith to excel.

22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, was for song: he instructed

about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and

Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, did blow with the

trumpets before the ark of God: and Obededom and Jehiah were doorkeepers

for the ark.

25 So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands,

went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of the house of

Obededom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of

the covenant of the Lord, that they offered seven bullocks and seven

rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites

that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song

with the singers: David also had upon him an ephod of linen.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the Lord with

shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with

cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the Lord came to

the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looking out at a

window saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her

heart.

1CHR 16

1 So they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent

that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and

peace offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the

peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one

a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of

the Lord, and to record, and to thank and praise the Lord God of

Israel:

5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth,

and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obededom: and

Jeiel with psalteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with

cymbals;

6 Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before

the ark of the covenant of God.

7 Then on that day David delivered first this psalm to thank the Lord

into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

8 Give thanks unto the Lord, call upon his name, make known his deeds

among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous

works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek

the Lord.

11 Seek the Lord and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the

judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen

ones.

14 He is the Lord our God; his judgments are in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word which he commanded to

a thousand generations;

16 Even of the covenant which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto

Isaac;

17 And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an

everlasting covenant,

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your

inheritance;

19 When ye were but few, even a few, and strangers in it.

20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to

another people;

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their

sakes,

22 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 Sing unto the Lord, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his

salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all

nations.

25 For great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised: he also is to be

feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods of the people are idols: but the Lord made the

heavens.

27 Glory and honour are in his presence; strength and gladness are in

his place.

28 Give unto the Lord, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord

glory and strength.

29 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering,

and come before him: worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that

it be not moved.

31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say

among the nations, The Lord reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice,

and all that is therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the

Lord, because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth

for ever.

35 And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together,

and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy

name, and glory in thy praise.

36 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel for ever and ever. And all the

people said, Amen, and praised the Lord.

37 So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the Lord Asaph and

his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's

work required:

38 And Obededom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obededom also

the son of Jeduthun and Hosah to be porters:

39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the

tabernacle of the Lord in the high place that was at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt offerings unto the Lord upon the altar of the burnt

offering continually morning and evening, and to do according to all

that is written in the law of the Lord, which he commanded Israel;

41 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who

were expressed by name, to give thanks to the Lord, because his mercy

endureth for ever;

42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and cymbals for those

that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the

sons of Jeduthun were porters.

43 And all the people departed every man to his house: and David

returned to bless his house.

1CHR 17 08/27

1 Now it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to

Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of

the covenant of the Lord remaineth under curtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that is in thine heart; for God is

with thee.

3 And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to

Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt not

build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up

Israel unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from one

tabernacle to another.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of

the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why

have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith

the Lord of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, even from following

the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut

off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like

the name of the great men that are in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them,

and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither

shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the

beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people

Israel. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell

thee that the Lord will build thee an house.

11 And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go

to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which

shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

13 I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my

mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and

his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so

did Nathan speak unto David.

16 And David the king came and sat before the Lord, and said, Who am I,

O Lord God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast

also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast

regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O Lord

God.

18 What can David speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for

thou knowest thy servant.

19 O Lord, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart,

hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these great

things.

20 O Lord, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside

thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God

went to redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness

and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom

thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and

thou, Lord, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, Lord, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning

thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as

thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever,

saying, The Lord of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel:

and let the house of David thy servant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an

house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before

thee.

26 And now, Lord, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy

servant:

27 Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant,

that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O Lord, and it

shall be blessed for ever.

1CHR 18

1 Now after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and

subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the

Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, and

brought gifts.

3 And David smote Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to

stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand

horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the

chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah,

David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syriadamascus; and the Syrians became

David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the Lord preserved David

whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of

Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought

David very much brass, wherewith Solomon made the brasen sea, and the

pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 Now when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host

of Hadarezer king of Zobah;

10 He sent Hadoram his son to king David, to inquire of his welfare, and

to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and

smitten him; (for Hadarezer had war with Tou;) and with him all manner

of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 Them also king David dedicated unto the Lord, with the silver and the

gold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab,

and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from

Amalek.

12 Moreover Abishai the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the

valley of salt eighteen thousand.

13 And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's

servants. Thus the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice

among all his people.

15 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the

son of Ahilud, recorder.

16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abimelech the son of Abiathar, were

the priests; and Shavsha was scribe;

17 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the

Pelethites; and the sons of David were chief about the king.

1CHR 19

1 Now it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children

of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash,

because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to

comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into

the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou

that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto

thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to

overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off

their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served. And

he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king

said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves

odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents

of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out

of Syriamaachah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of

Maachah and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the

children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and

came to battle.

8 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the

mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before

the gate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in

the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that the battle was set against him before and

behind, he chose out of all the choice of Israel, and put them in array

against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of Abishai his

brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of

Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt

help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I

will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our

people, and for the cities of our God: and let the Lord do that which is

good in his sight.

14 So Joab and the people that were with him drew nigh before the

Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they

likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city.

Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

16 And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before

Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were

beyond the river: and Shophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer went

before them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over

Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So

when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought

with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians

seven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen,

and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the

worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his

servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any

more.

1CHR 20 08/28

1 And it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that

kings go out to battle, Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted

the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But

David tarried at Jerusalem. And Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it

to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it

was set upon David's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out

of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and cut them with saws,

and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all

the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people

returned to Jerusalem.

4 And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the

Philistines; at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Sippai, that

was of the children of the giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of

Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear staff

was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of great stature,

whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six

on each foot: and he also was the son of the giant.

7 But when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea David's brother

slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of

David, and by the hand of his servants.

1CHR 21

1 And Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number

Israel.

2 And David said to Joab and to the rulers of the people, Go, number

Israel from Beersheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me,

that I may know it.

3 And Joab answered, The Lord make his people an hundred times so many

more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's

servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a

cause of trespass to Israel?

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab

departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

5 And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all

they of Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that

drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men

that drew sword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word

was abominable to Joab.

7 And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, because I have done

this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy

servant; for I have done very foolishly.

9 And the Lord spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying,

10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I offer thee three

things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Choose

thee

12 Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before

thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else

three days the sword of the Lord, even the pestilence, in the land, and

the angel of the Lord destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel.

Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that

sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into

the hand of the Lord; for very great are his mercies: but let me not

fall into the hand of man.

14 So the Lord sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel

seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was

destroying, the Lord beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said

to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the

angel of the Lord stood by the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the Lord stand

between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand

stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, who

were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be

numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but as for

these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O Lord

my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that

they should be plagued.

18 Then the angel of the Lord commanded Gad to say to David, that David

should go up, and set up an altar unto the Lord in the threshingfloor of

Ornan the Jebusite.

19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of

the Lord.

20 And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him

hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out

of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the

ground.

22 Then David said to Ornan, Grant me the place of this threshingfloor,

that I may build an altar therein unto the Lord: thou shalt grant it me

for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king

do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen also for

burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat

for the meat offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the

full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the Lord, nor

offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by

weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt

offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the Lord; and he answered

him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the Lord commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into

the sheath thereof.

28 At that time when David saw that the Lord had answered him in the

threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there.

29 For the tabernacle of the Lord, which Moses made in the wilderness,

and the altar of the burnt offering, were at that season in the high

place at Gibeon.

30 But David could not go before it to inquire of God: for he was afraid

because of the sword of the angel of the Lord.

1CHR 22

1 Then David said, This is the house of the Lord God, and this is the

altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

2 And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the

land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the

house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of

the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance without weight;

4 Also cedar trees in abundance: for the Zidonians and they of Tyre

brought much cedar wood to David.

5 And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that

is to be builded for the Lord must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and

of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation

for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house

for the Lord God of Israel.

7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to

build an house unto the name of the Lord my God:

8 But the word of the Lord came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood

abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house

unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my

sight.

9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I

will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall

be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his

days.

10 He shall build an house for my name; and he shall be my son, and I

will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over

Israel for ever.

11 Now, my son, the Lord be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the

house of the Lord thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the Lord give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee

charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the Lord thy

God.

13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes

and judgments which the Lord charged Moses with concerning Israel: be

strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the Lord

an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of

silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance:

timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers

of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of

work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no

number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the Lord be with thee.

17 David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his

son, saying,

18 Is not the Lord your God with you? and hath he not given you rest on

every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine

hand; and the land is subdued before the Lord, and before his people.

19 Now set your heart and your soul to seek the Lord your God; arise

therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the Lord God, to bring the ark

of the covenant of the Lord, and the holy vessels of God, into the house

that is to be built to the name of the Lord.

1CHR 23

1 So when David was old and full of days, he made Solomon his son king

over Israel.

2 And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests

and the Levites.

3 Now the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty years and upward:

and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight

thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were to set forward the work of the

house of the Lord; and six thousand were officers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the

Lord with the instruments which I made, said David, to praise

therewith.

6 And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, namely,

Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 Of the Gershonites were, Laadan, and Shimei.

8 The sons of Laadan; the chief was Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel,

three.

9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. These

were the chief of the fathers of Laadan.

10 And the sons of Shimei were, Jahath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah.

These four were the sons of Shimei.

11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah

had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to

their father's house.

12 The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.

13 The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: and Aaron was separated, that he

should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, to burn

incense before the Lord, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name

for ever.

14 Now concerning Moses the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe

of Levi.

15 The sons of Moses were, Gershom, and Eliezer.

16 Of the sons of Gershom, Shebuel was the chief.

17 And the sons of Eliezer were, Rehabiah the chief. And Eliezer had

none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah were very many.

18 Of the sons of Izhar; Shelomith the chief.

19 Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel

the third, and Jekameam the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first, and Jesiah the second.

21 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar, and

Kish.

22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but daughters: and their brethren

the sons of Kish took them.

23 The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three.

24 These were the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers; even

the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by

their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the Lord,

from the age of twenty years and upward.

25 For David said, The Lord God of Israel hath given rest unto his

people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever:

26 And also unto the Levites; they shall no more carry the tabernacle,

nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by the last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty

years old and above:

28 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service

of the house of the Lord, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the

purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house

of God;

29 Both for the shewbread, and for the fine flour for meat offering, and

for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and

for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the Lord, and likewise

at even;

31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the Lord in the sabbaths, in

the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order

commanded unto them, continually before the Lord:

32 And that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the

congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the

sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the Lord.

1CHR 24 08/29

1 Now these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron;

Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children:

therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.

3 And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and

Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their

service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the

sons of Ithamar; and thus were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar

there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight

among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the

governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of

the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the son of Nethaneel the scribe, one of the Levites,

wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and

Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and before the chief of the fathers of

the priests and Levites: one principal household being taken for

Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin,

10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abijah,

11 The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah,

12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezekel,

17 The one and twentieth to Jachim, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to

Maaziah.

19 These were the orderings of them in their service to come into the

house of the Lord, according to their manner, under Aaron their father,

as the Lord God of Israel had commanded him.

20 And the rest of the sons of Levi were these: Of the sons of Amram;

Shubael: of the sons of Shubael; Jehdeiah.

21 Concerning Rehabiah: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first was Isshiah.

22 Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath.

23 And the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second,

Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michah; Shamir.

25 The brother of Michah was Isshiah: of the sons of Isshiah;

Zechariah.

26 The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno.

27 The sons of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and

Ibri.

28 Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no sons.

29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish was Jerahmeel.

30 The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These were the

sons of the Levites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of

Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and

the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal

fathers over against their younger brethren.

1CHR 25

1 Moreover David and the captains of the host separated to the service

of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy

with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the

workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and Asarelah,

the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according

to the order of the king.

3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Jeshaiah,

Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six, under the hands of their father

Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the

Lord.

4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and

Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamtiezer,

Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahazioth:

5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God,

to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three

daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house

of the Lord, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the

house of God, according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and

Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the

songs of the Lord, even all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore

and eight.

8 And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great,

the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to

Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to Izri, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

12 The fifth to Nethaniah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Bukkiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Jesharelah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shimei, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to Azareel, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shubael, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jeremoth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

27 The twentieth to Eliathah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, he, his sons, and his brethren, were

twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, he, his sons, and his brethren,

were twelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, he, his sons, and his brethren,

were twelve:

31 The four and twentieth to Romamtiezer, he, his sons, and his

brethren, were twelve.

1CHR 26

1 Concerning the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was

Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of Asaph.

2 And the sons of Meshelemiah were, Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the

second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Obededom were, Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad

the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the

fifth,

5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth: for God

blessed him.

6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the

house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose

brethren were strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah.

8 All these of the sons of Obededom: they and their sons and their

brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two

of Obededom.

9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief,

(for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the

chief;)

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the

sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief

men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the

Lord.

13 And they cast lots, as well the small as the great, according to the

house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Shelemiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a

wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obededom southward; and to his sons the house of Asuppim.

16 To Shuppim and Hosah the lot came forth westward, with the gate

Shallecheth, by the causeway of the going up, ward against ward.

17 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a

day, and toward Asuppim two and two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Parbar.

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and

among the sons of Merari.

20 And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of

God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.

21 As concerning the sons of Laadan; the sons of the Gershonite Laadan,

chief fathers, even of Laadan the Gershonite, were Jehieli.

22 The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over

the treasures of the house of the Lord.

23 Of the Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the

Uzzielites:

24 And Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the

treasures.

25 And his brethren by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son,

and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son.

26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the

dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the

captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had

dedicated.

27 Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the

house of the Lord.

28 And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the

son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated; and whosoever

had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shelomith, and of his

brethren.

29 Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for the outward

business over Israel, for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a

thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on this

side Jordan westward in all the business of the Lord, and in the service

of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites was Jerijah the chief, even among the

Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth

year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found

among them mighty men of valour at Jazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred

chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the

Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to

God, and affairs of the king.

1CHR 27 08/30

1 Now the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief

fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that

served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out

month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course

were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was Jashobeam the son of

Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host

for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was Dodai an Ahohite, and of

his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were

twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Benaiah the son

of Jehoiada, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four

thousand.

6 This is that Benaiah, who was mighty among the thirty, and above the

thirty: and in his course was Ammizabad his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was Asahel the brother of

Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and

four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shamhuth the Izrahite: and

in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikkesh the

Tekoite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pelonite, of

the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four

thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was Sibbecai the Hushathite,

of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was Abiezer the Anetothite, of

the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was Maharai the Netophathite,

of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was Benaiah the

Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty

and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was Heldai the

Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four

thousand.

16 Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites

was Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of

Maachah:

17 Of the Levites, Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites,

Zadok:

18 Of Judah, Elihu, one of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the

son of Michael:

19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the

son of Azriel:

20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: of the half

tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiah:

21 Of the half tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah:

of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner:

22 Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham. These were the princes of the

tribes of Israel.

23 But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and

under: because the Lord had said he would increase Israel like to the

stars of the heavens.

24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because

there fell wrath for it against Israel; neither was the number put in

the account of the chronicles of king David.

25 And over the king's treasures was Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over

the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and

in the castles, was Jehonathan the son of Uzziah:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the

ground was Ezri the son of Chelub:

27 And over the vineyards was Shimei the Ramathite: over the increase of

the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite:

28 And over the olive trees and the sycomore trees that were in the low

plains was Baalhanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil was

Joash:

29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon was Shitrai the Sharonite: and

over the herds that were in the valleys was Shaphat the son of Adlai:

30 Over the camels also was Obil the Ishmaelite: and over the asses was

Jehdeiah the Meronothite:

31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers

of the substance which was king David's.

32 Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a

scribe: and Jehiel the son of Hachmoni was with the king's sons:

33 And Ahithophel was the king's counsellor: and Hushai the Archite was

the king's companion:

34 And after Ahithophel was Jehoiada the son of Benaiah, and Abiathar:

and the general of the king's army was Joab.

1CHR 28

1 And David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the

tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by

course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the

hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the

king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and

with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my

brethren, and my people: As for me, I had in mine heart to build an

house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and for the

footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my name,

because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 Howbeit the Lord God of Israel chose me before all the house of my

father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen Judah to be

the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among

the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Israel:

5 And of all my sons, (for the Lord hath given me many sons,) he hath

chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the Lord

over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my

courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to

do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the Lord,

and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments

of the Lord your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it

for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve

him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the Lord searcheth

all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if

thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he

will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now; for the Lord hath chosen thee to build an house for

the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.

11 Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of

the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper

chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of

the mercy seat,

12 And the pattern of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of

the house of the Lord, and of all the chambers round about, of the

treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated

things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the

work of the service of the house of the Lord, and for all the vessels of

service in the house of the Lord.

14 He gave of gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of

all manner of service; silver also for all instruments of silver by

weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of

gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and

for the candlesticks of silver by weight, both for the candlestick, and

also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of shewbread, for every

table; and likewise silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and

for the golden basins he gave gold by weight for every basin; and

likewise silver by weight for every basin of silver:

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the

pattern of the chariot of the cherubims, that spread out their wings,

and covered the ark of the covenant of the Lord.

19 All this, said David, the Lord made me understand in writing by his

hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and

do it: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the Lord God, even my God, will

be with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast

finished all the work for the service of the house of the Lord.

21 And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they

shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there

shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skilful

man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will

be wholly at thy commandment.

1CHR 29

1 Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my

son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet young and tender, and the work

is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the Lord God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold

for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and

the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for

things of wood; onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistering stones,

and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble

stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I

have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to

the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the

holy house,

4 Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven

thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses

withal:

5 The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and

for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who

then is willing to consecrate his service this day unto the Lord?

6 Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and

the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers of the king's

work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand

talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and

of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of

iron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the

treasure of the house of the Lord, by the hand of Jehiel the

Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because

with perfect heart they offered willingly to the Lord: and David the

king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 Wherefore David blessed the Lord before all the congregation: and

David said, Blessed be thou, Lord God of Israel our father, for ever and

ever.

11 Thine, O Lord, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and

the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the

earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and thou art exalted as

head above all.

12 Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and

in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great,

and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer

so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and of thine

own have we given thee.

15 For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our

fathers: our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is none

abiding.

16 O Lord our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an

house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in

uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have

willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy

people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this

for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people,

and prepare their heart unto thee:

19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy

commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these

things, and to build the palace, for the which I have made provision.

20 And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the Lord your God.

And all the congregation blessed the Lord God of their fathers, and

bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Lord, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the Lord, and offered burnt

offerings unto the Lord, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand

bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink

offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:

22 And did eat and drink before the Lord on that day with great

gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time,

and anointed him unto the Lord to be the chief governor, and Zadok to be

priest.

23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the Lord as king instead of David

his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of

king David, submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.

25 And the Lord magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all

Israel, and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any

king before him in Israel.

26 Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.

27 And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years

reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in

Jerusalem.

28 And he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour: and

Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are

written in the book of Samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the

prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, and the times that went over him,

and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

BK14 II CHRONICLES

~~~~~~~~~~~~~

2CHR 1 08/31

1 And Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the

Lord his God was with him, and magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the captains of thousands and

of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, the

chief of the fathers.

3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place

that was at Gibeon; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of

God, which Moses the servant of the Lord had made in the wilderness.

4 But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjathjearim to the

place which David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it

at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover the brasen altar, that Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of

Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the Lord: and Solomon and

the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the Lord, which

was at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand burnt

offerings upon it.

7 In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what

I shall give thee.

8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my

father, and hast made me to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O Lord God, let thy promise unto David my father be established:

for thou hast made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in

multitude.

10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in

before this people: for who can judge this thy people, that is so

great?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou

hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies,

neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge

for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made

thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee

riches, and wealth, and honour, such as none of the kings have had that

have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the

like.

13 Then Solomon came from his journey to the high place that was at

Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and

reigned over Israel.

14 And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and

four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in

the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 And the king made silver and gold at Jerusalem as plenteous as

stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that are in the

vale for abundance.

16 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the

king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six

hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so

brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the

kings of Syria, by their means.

2CHR 2

1 And Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the Lord, and

an house for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens,

and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and

six hundred to oversee them.

3 And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal

with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to

dwell therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the Lord my God, to dedicate

it to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual

shewbread, and for the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the

sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the Lord our

God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build is great: for great is our God above all

gods.

6 But who is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of

heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an

house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver,

and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and

that can skill to grave with the cunning men that are with me in Judah

and in Jerusalem, whom David my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lebanon:

for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and,

behold, my servants shall be with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about

to build shall be wonderful great.

10 And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber,

twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures

of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths

of oil.

11 Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to

Solomon, Because the Lord hath loved his people, he hath made thee king

over them.

12 Huram said moreover, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, that made

heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, endued

with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the Lord,

and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of

Huram my father's,

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man

of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in

stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in

crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every

device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the

cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which

my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need: and

we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to Joppa; and thou shalt carry

it up to Jerusalem.

17 And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of

Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered

them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three

thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of

burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three

thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people awork.

2CHR 3

1 Then Solomon began to build the house of the Lord at Jerusalem in

mount Moriah, where the Lord appeared unto David his father, in the

place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ornan the

Jebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the

fourth year of his reign.

3 Now these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for the

building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first

measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was

according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was

an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And the greater house he ceiled with fir tree, which he overlaid with

fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the

gold was gold of Parvaim.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls

thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubims on the

walls.

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to

the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty

cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred

talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid

the upper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he made two cherubims of image work, and

overlaid them with gold.

11 And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cubits long: one wing of

the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and

the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the

other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the

wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to

the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits:

and they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward.

14 And he made the veil of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine

linen, and wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits

high, and the chapiter that was on the top of each of them was five

cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in the oracle, and put them on the heads of

the pillars; and made an hundred pomegranates, and put them on the

chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right

hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the

right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the left Boaz.

2CHR 4 09/01

1 Moreover he made an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof,

and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height

thereof.

2 Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in

compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits

did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round

about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen

were cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three

looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three

looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all

their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like

the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received

and held three thousand baths.

6 He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on

the left, to wash in them: such things as they offered for the burnt

offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash

in.

7 And he made ten candlesticks of gold according to their form, and set

them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the

right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred basins of

gold.

9 Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and

doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

10 And he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against

the south.

11 And Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basins. And Huram

finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of

God;

12 To wit, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters which

were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two

pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of

pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters

which were upon the pillars.

14 He made also bases, and lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their

instruments, did Huram his father make to king Solomon for the house of

the Lord of bright brass.

17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground

between Succoth and Zeredathah.

18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the

weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the

golden altar also, and the tables whereon the shewbread was set;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn

after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and

that perfect gold;

22 And the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers, of

pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the

most holy place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of

gold.

2CHR 5

1 Thus all the work that Solomon made for the house of the Lord was

finished: and Solomon brought in all the things that David his father

had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments,

put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the

tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto

Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of the

city of David, which is Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in

the feast which was in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation,

and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, these did the

priests and the Levites bring up.

6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were

assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which

could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord unto

his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy place, even

under the wings of the cherubims:

8 For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the ark,

and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the ends of the staves

were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen

without. And there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put

therein at Horeb, when the Lord made a covenant with the children of

Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

11 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy

place: (for all the priests that were present were sanctified, and did

not then wait by course:

12 Also the Levites which were the singers, all of them of Asaph, of

Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in

white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east

end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding

with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to

make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lord; and when

they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments

of music, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good; for his mercy

endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the

house of the Lord;

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the

cloud: for the glory of the Lord had filled the house of God.

2CHR 6

1 Then said Solomon, The Lord hath said that he would dwell in the thick

darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy

dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of

Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood.

4 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who hath with his

hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father David,

saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt

I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in,

that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over

my people Israel:

6 But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have

chosen David to be over my people Israel.

7 Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the

name of the Lord God of Israel.

8 But the Lord said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine

heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in

thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which

shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my

name.

10 The Lord therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I

am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of

Israel, as the Lord promised, and have built the house for the name of

the Lord God of Israel.

11 And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the covenant of the Lord,

that he made with the children of Israel.

12 And he stood before the altar of the Lord in the presence of all the

congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:

13 For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five

cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the

court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all

the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O Lord God of Israel, there is no God like thee in the

heaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and shewest mercy unto

thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou

hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it

with thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O Lord God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my

father that which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not fail

thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy

children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked

before me.

17 Now then, O Lord God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou

hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, heaven

and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house

which I have built!

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his

supplication, O Lord my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer

which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the

place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to

hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy

people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from

thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

22 If a man sin against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to

make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by

requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by

justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy,

because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy

name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people

Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and

to their fathers.

26 When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have

sinned against thee; yet if they pray toward this place, and confess thy

name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and

of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein

they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given

unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be

blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege

them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness

there be:

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any

man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore

and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and

render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou

knowest; (for thou only knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in

the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 Moreover concerning the stranger, which is not of thy people Israel,

but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty

hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do

according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people

of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people

Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy

name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that

thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which

thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication,

and maintain their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man which sinneth not,)

and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies,

and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried

captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity,

saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul

in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives,

and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and

toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I

have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, their

prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive

thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine

ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

41 Now therefore arise, O Lord God, into thy resting place, thou, and

the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O Lord God, be clothed with

salvation, and let thy saints rejoice in goodness.

42 O Lord God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember the

mercies of David thy servant.

2CHR 7 09/02

1 Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from

heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the

glory of the Lord filled the house.

2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the Lord, because

the glory of the Lord had filled the Lord's house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and

the glory of the Lord upon the house, they bowed themselves with their

faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the

Lord, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the Lord.

5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen,

and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people

dedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with

instruments of music of the Lord, which David the king had made to

praise the Lord, because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised

by their ministry; and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all

Israel stood.

7 Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the

house of the Lord: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of

the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which Solomon had made was

not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the

fat.

8 Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all

Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of

Hamath unto the river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: for they kept the

dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the

people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness

that the Lord had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his

people.

11 Thus Solomon finished the house of the Lord, and the king's house:

and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the Lord,

and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 And the Lord appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have

heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house of

sacrifice.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the

locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

14 If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves,

and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I

hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer

that is made in this place.

16 For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be

there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there

perpetually.

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father

walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt

observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have

covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a

man to be ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments,

which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and

worship them;

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have

given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I

cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a byword

among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one

that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the Lord done thus

unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the Lord God of their

fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid

hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore

hath he brought all this evil upon them.

2CHR 8

1 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had

built the house of the Lord, and his own house,

2 That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built

them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamathzobah, and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which

he built in Hamath.

5 Also he built Bethhoron the upper, and Bethhoron the nether, fenced

cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the

chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and all that Solomon

desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the

land of his dominion.

7 As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the

Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which

were not of Israel,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the

children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay tribute

until this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his

work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains

of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, even two hundred

and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of

David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife

shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places

are holy, whereunto the ark of the Lord hath come.

12 Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the Lord on the altar of

the Lord, which he had built before the porch,

13 Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the

commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the

solemn feasts, three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened

bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

14 And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the

courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their

charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every

day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so

had David the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the

priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the

foundation of the house of the Lord, and until it was finished. So the

house of the Lord was perfected.

17 Then went Solomon to Eziongeber, and to Eloth, at the sea side in the

land of Edom.

18 And Huram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants

that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of

Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of

gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

2CHR 9

1 And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to

prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great

company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and

precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him

of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from

Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the

house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the

attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his cupbearers also, and

their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the

Lord; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It was a true report which I heard in mine

own land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had

seen it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was

not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand

continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on

his throne, to be king for the Lord thy God: because thy God loved

Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over

them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold and of

spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such

spice as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which

brought gold from Ophir, brought algum trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made of the algum trees terraces to the house of the

Lord, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers:

and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire,

whatsoever she asked, beside that which she had brought unto the king.

So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six

hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside that which chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of

Arabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

15 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred

shekels of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he of beaten gold: three hundred

shekels of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house

of the forest of Lebanon.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with

pure gold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold,

which were fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the sitting

place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon

the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all

the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold:

none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of

Solomon.

21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram:

every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and

silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and

wisdom.

23 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to

hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and

vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a

rate year by year.

25 And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and

twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and

with the king at Jerusalem.

26 And he reigned over all the kings from the river even unto the land

of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

27 And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made

he as the sycomore trees that are in the low plains in abundance.

28 And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all

lands.

29 Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not

written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah

the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the

son of Nebat?

30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of

David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

2CHR 10 09/03

1 And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were all Israel come to

make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was in Egypt,

whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard it,

that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and

spake to Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat

the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put

upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the

people departed.

6 And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before

Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me

to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and

please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for

ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took

counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood

before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer

to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke

that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him,

saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying,

Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for

us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker

than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to

your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you

with scorpions.

12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as

the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the

counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My

father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised

you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for the cause was of God,

that the Lord might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of

Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken unto them,

the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and

we have none inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O

Israel: and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to

their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah,

Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that was over the tribute; and the

children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king

Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

2CHR 11

1 And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of

Judah and Benjamin an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which

were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom

again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all

Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your

brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me.

And they obeyed the words of the Lord, and returned from going against

Jeroboam.

5 And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in

Judah.

6 He built even Bethlehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,

7 And Bethzur, and Shoco, and Adullam,

8 And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,

9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah,

10 And Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in Judah and in

Benjamin fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and

store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them

exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel resorted to

him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Levites left their suburbs and their possession, and came to

Judah and Jerusalem: for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from

executing the priest's office unto the Lord:

15 And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the devils,

and for the calves which he had made.

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their

hearts to seek the Lord God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice

unto the Lord God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son

of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way

of David and Solomon.

18 And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of

David to wife, and Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse;

19 Which bare him children; Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.

20 And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him

Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his

wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore

concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler

among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all

the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he

gave them victual in abundance. And he desired many wives.

2CHR 12

1 And it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and

had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the Lord, and all Israel

with him.

2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam Shishak

king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed

against the Lord,

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and

the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the

Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to

Jerusalem.

5 Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of

Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and

said unto them, Thus saith the Lord, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore

have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and

they said, The Lord is righteous.

7 And when the Lord saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the

Lord came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I

will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my

wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my

service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the

treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's

house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which

Solomon had made.

10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed

them to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of

the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the Lord, the guard came

and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the Lord turned from him,

that he would not destroy him altogether: and also in Judah things went

well.

13 So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for

Rehoboam was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the Lord had chosen

out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's

name was Naamah an Ammonitess.

14 And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the Lord.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the

book of Shemaiah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer concerning

genealogies? And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam

continually.

16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of

David: and Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

2CHR 13

1 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over

Judah.

2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was

Michaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. And there was war between

Abijah and Jeroboam.

3 And Abijah set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war,

even four hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam also set the battle in

array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty

men of valour.

4 And Abijah stood up upon mount Zemaraim, which is in mount Ephraim,

and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all Israel;

5 Ought ye not to know that the Lord God of Israel gave the kingdom over

Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by a covenant of

salt?

6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of

David, is risen up, and hath rebelled against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him vain men, the children of Belial, and

have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when

Rehoboam was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the Lord in the hand of

the sons of David; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you

golden calves, which Jeroboam made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the priests of the Lord, the sons of Aaron, and

the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations

of other lands? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a

young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of them that are

no gods.

10 But as for us, the Lord is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and

the priests, which minister unto the Lord, are the sons of Aaron, and

the Levites wait upon their business:

11 And they burn unto the Lord every morning and every evening burnt

sacrifices and sweet incense: the shewbread also set they in order upon

the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to

burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the Lord our God; but ye

have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests

with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel,

fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not

prosper.

13 But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they

were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them.

14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind:

and they cried unto the Lord, and the priests sounded with the

trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted,

it came to pass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah

and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them

into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there

fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the

children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the Lord God of

their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Bethel

with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof, and Ephrain

with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah:

and the Lord struck him, and he died.

21 But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty

and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings,

are written in the story of the prophet Iddo.

2CHR 14 09/04

1 So Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of

David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was

quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the Lord his

God:

3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and the high places,

and brake down the images, and cut down the groves:

4 And commanded Judah to seek the Lord God of their f athers, and to do

the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and

the images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had

no war in those years; because the Lord had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make

about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet

before us; because we have sought the Lord our God, we have sought him,

and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah

three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew

bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of

valour.

9 And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a

thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto Mareshah.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in

the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah.

11 And Asa cried unto the Lord his God, and said, Lord it is nothing

with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power:

help us, O Lord our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go

against this multitude. O Lord, thou art our God; let not man prevail

against thee.

12 So the Lord smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and

the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto Gerar:

and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover

themselves: for they were destroyed before the Lord, and before his

host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the

Lord came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was

exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and

camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

2CHR 15

1 And the spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded:

2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and

all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and

if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will

forsake you.

3 Now for a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and

without a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble did turn unto the Lord God of Israel,

and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him

that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the

countries.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex

them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work

shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet,

he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land

of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from

mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the Lord, that was before the

porch of the Lord.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them

out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out

of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the Lord his God was with

him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month,

in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11 And they offered unto the Lord the same time, of the spoil which they

had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they entered into a covenant to seek the Lord God of their

fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 That whosoever would not seek the Lord God of Israel should be put to

death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the Lord with a loud voice, and with shouting,

and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their

heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them:

and the Lord gave them rest round about.

16 And also concerning Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed

her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa

cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kidron.

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless

the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

18 And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had

dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and

vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the

reign of Asa.

2CHR 16

1 In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa Baasha king of

Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he

might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house

of the Lord and of the king's house, and sent to Benhadad king of Syria,

that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

3 There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father

and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy

league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Benhadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his

armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and

Abelmaim, and all the store cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard it, that he left off building

of Ramah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of

Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was building; and he

built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

7 And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said

unto him, Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied

on the Lord thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped

out of thine hand.

8 Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many

chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the Lord, he

delivered them into thine hand.

9 For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to

shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward

him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou

shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for

he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa oppressed some

of the people the same time.

11 And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in

the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his

feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he

sought not to the Lord, but to the physicians.

13 And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year

of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had made for

himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled

with sweet odours and divers kinds of spices prepared by the

apothecaries' art: and they made a very great burning for him.

2CHR 17 09/05

1 And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself

against Israel.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set

garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa

his father had taken.

3 And the Lord was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways

of his father David, and sought not unto Baalim;

4 But sought to the Lord God of his father, and walked in his

commandments, and not after the doings of Israel.

5 Therefore the Lord stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah

brought to Jehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and honour in

abundance.

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the Lord: moreover he took

away the high places and groves out of Judah.

7 Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, even to

Benhail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to

Michaiah, to teach in the cities of Judah.

8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and

Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and

Tobijah, and Tobadonijah, Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram,

priests.

9 And they taught in Judah, and had the book of the law of the Lord with

them, and went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the

people.

10 And the fear of the Lord fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that

were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat.

11 Also some of the Philistines brought Jehoshaphat presents, and

tribute silver; and the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and

seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah

castles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Judah: and the men of war,

mighty men of valour, were in Jerusalem.

14 And these are the numbers of them according to the house of their

fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with

him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

15 And next to him was Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred

and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him was Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered

himself unto the Lord; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of

valour.

17 And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed

men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore

thousand ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, beside those whom the king put in the

fenced cities throughout all Judah.

2CHR 18

1 Now Jehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and joined

affinity with Ahab.

2 And after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab

killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he

had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ramothgilead.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou

go with me to Ramothgilead? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and

my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at

the word of the Lord today.

5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four

hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramothgilead to battle,

or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into

the king's hand.

6 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord besides,

that we might inquire of him?

7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, by

whom we may inquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he never prophesied

good unto me, but always evil: the same is Micaiah the son of Imla. And

Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Israel called for one of his officers, and said, Fetch

quickly Micaiah the son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat either of

them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a void place

at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets

prophesied before them.

10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and

said, Thus saith the Lord, With these thou shalt push Syria until they

be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramothgilead,

and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying,

Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one

assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and

speak thou good.

13 And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, even what my God saith, that

will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah,

shall we go to Ramothgilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said,

Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that

thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the Lord?

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as

sheep that have no shepherd: and the Lord said, These have no master;

let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that

he would not prophesy good unto me, but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the Lord; I saw the Lord

sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his

right hand and on his left.

19 And the Lord said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may

go up and fall at Ramothgilead? And one spake saying after this manner,

and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the Lord, and said, I

will entice him. And the Lord said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all

his prophets. And the Lord said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt

also prevail: go out, and do even so.

22 Now therefore, behold, the Lord hath put a lying spirit in the mouth

of these thy prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and smote Micaiah upon

the cheek, and said, Which way went the spirit of the Lord from me to

speak unto thee?

24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt

go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to

Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed

him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I

return in peace.

27 And Micaiah said, If thou certainly return in peace, then hath not

the Lord spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to

Ramothgilead.

29 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself,

and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of

Israel disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that

were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with

the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw

Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king of Israel. Therefore they

compassed about him to fight: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the Lord

helped him; and God moved them to depart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots

perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again

from pursuing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of

Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his

chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host;

for I am wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed

himself up in his chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about

the time of the sun going down he died.

2CHR 19

1 And Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to

Jerusalem.

2 And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to

king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that

hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord.

3 Nevertheless there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast

taken away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared thine heart to

seek God.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the

people from Beersheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the

Lord God of their fathers.

5 And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of

Judah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for

man, but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the Lord be upon you; take heed and do

it: for there is no iniquity with the Lord our God, nor respect of

persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat set of the Levites, and of the

priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of

the Lord, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the Lord,

faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell

in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment,

statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not

against the Lord, and so wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren:

this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of

the Lord; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of

Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be officers

before you. Deal courageously, and the Lord shall be with the good.

2CHR 20 09/06

1 It came to pass after this also, that the children of Moab, and the

children of Ammon, and with them other beside the Ammonites, came

against Jehoshaphat to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a

great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria;

and, behold, they be in Hazazontamar, which is Engedi.

3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the Lord, and

proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask help of the Lord: even

out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the Lord.

5 And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in

the house of the Lord, before the new court,

6 And said, O Lord God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and

rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand

is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not thou our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land

before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy

friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for

thy name, saying,

9 If, when evil cometh upon us, as the sword, judgment, or pestilence,

or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy

name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou

wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and mount Seir, whom

thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of

Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy

possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against

this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do:

but our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood before the Lord, with their little ones, their

wives, and their children.

14 Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son

of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the

spirit of the Lord in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem,

and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the Lord unto you, Be not afraid

nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not

yours, but God's.

16 Tomorrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff

of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the

wilderness of Jeruel.

17 Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye

still, and see the salvation of the Lord with you, O Judah and

Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; tomorrow go out against them: for

the Lord will be with you.

18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all

Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the Lord, worshipping

the Lord.

19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the

children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the Lord God of Israel with

a loud voice on high.

20 And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the

wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said,

Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the Lord

your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye

prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto

the Lord, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went

out before the army, and to say, Praise the Lord; for his mercy endureth

for ever.

22 And when they began to sing and to praise, the Lord set ambushments

against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come

against Judah; and they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants

of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made

an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they

looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to

the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of

them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead

bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves,

more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering

of the spoil, it was so much.

26 And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of

Berachah; for there they blessed the Lord: therefore the name of the

same place was called, The valley of Berachah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat

in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for the

Lord had made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets

unto the house of the Lord.

29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when

they had heard that the Lord fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his God gave him rest

round about.

31 And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five years old

when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in

Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it,

doing that which was right in the sight of the Lord.

33 Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people

had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they

are written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who is mentioned in

the book of the kings of Israel.

35 And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with

Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and

they made the ships in Eziongeber.

37 Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against

Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the

Lord hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were

not able to go to Tarshish.

2CHR 21

1 Now Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his

fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and

Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: all these were the

sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of

precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to

Jehoram; because he was the firstborn.

4 Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he

strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and

divers also of the princes of Israel.

5 Jehoram was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house

of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that

which was evil in the eyes of the Lord.

7 Howbeit the Lord would not destroy the house of David, because of the

covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light

to him and to his sons for ever.

8 In his days the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah,

and made themselves a king.

9 Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with

him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him

in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day.

The same time also did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had

forsaken the Lord God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused

the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah

thereto.

12 And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus

saith the Lord God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in

the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of

Judah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made

Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a-whoring, like to the

whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy

father's house, which were better than thyself:

14 Behold, with a great plague will the Lord smite thy people, and thy

children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until

thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 Moreover the Lord stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the

Philistines, and of the Arabians, that were near the Ethiopians:

17 And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all

the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and

his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save Jehoahaz, the

youngest of his sons.

18 And after all this the Lord smote him in his bowels with an incurable

disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two

years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore

diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of

his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he

reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without being desired.

Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres

of the kings.

2CHR 22

1 And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son king in

his stead: for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp

had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah

reigned.

2 Forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign, and he

reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Athaliah the

daughter of Omri.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was

his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the Lord like the house of Ahab:

for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to his

destruction.

5 He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of

Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramothgilead:

and the Syrians smote Joram.

6 And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of the wounds which

were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And

Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the

son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by coming to Joram: for when

he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi,

whom the Lord had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

8 And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was executing judgment upon the

house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the

brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.

9 And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in

Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they

buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought

the Lord with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to

keep still the kingdom.

10 But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead,

she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah.

11 But Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of

Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and

put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of

king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest, (for she was the sister

of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah

reigned over the land.

2CHR 23 09/07

1 And in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the

captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of

Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiah,

and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the

cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came

to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of

God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the

Lord hath said of the sons of David.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entering on

the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the

doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the

gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the

house of the Lord.

6 But let none come into the house of the Lord, save the priests, and

they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they are holy:

but all the people shall keep the watch of the Lord.

7 And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his

weapons in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into the house, he shall

be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he

goeth out.

8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoiada

the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come

in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for

Jehoiada the priest dismissed not the courses.

9 Moreover Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds

spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been king David's, which

were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand,

from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along

by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and

gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jehoiada and his sons

anointed him, and said, God save the king.

12 Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising

the king, she came to the people into the house of the Lord:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the

entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the

people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers

with instruments of music, and such as taught to sing praise. Then

Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, Treason, Treason.

14 Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that

were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the

ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For

the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the Lord.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of

the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

16 And Jehoiada made a covenant between him, and between all the people,

and between the king, that they should be the Lord's people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, and

brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of

Baal before the altars.

18 Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the Lord by the

hand of the priests the Levites, whom David had distributed in the house

of the Lord, to offer the burnt offerings of the Lord, as it is written

in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, as it was ordained

by David.

19 And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the Lord, that

none which was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the

governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought

down the king from the house of the Lord: and they came through the

high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the

kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet,

after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

2CHR 24

1 Joash was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty

years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zibiah of Beersheba.

2 And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the Lord all the

days of Jehoiada the priest.

3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded to repair the

house of the Lord.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to

them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to

repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten

the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened it not.

6 And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why

hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out

of Jerusalem the collection, according to the commandment of Moses the

servant of the Lord, and of the congregation of Israel, for the

tabernacle of witness?

7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house

of God: and also all the dedicated things of the house of the Lord did

they bestow upon Baalim.

8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at

the gate of the house of the Lord.

9 And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in

to the Lord the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon

Israel in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and

cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the

king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there

was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and

emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus

they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the

service of the house of the Lord, and hired masons and carpenters to

repair the house of the Lord, and also such as wrought iron and brass to

mend the house of the Lord.

13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they

set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money

before the king and Jehoiada, whereof were made vessels for the house of

the Lord, even vessels to minister, and to offer withal, and spoons, and

vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the

house of the Lord continually all the days of Jehoiada.

15 But Jehoiada waxed old, and was full of days when he died; an hundred

and thirty years old was he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he

had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made

obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the Lord God of their fathers, and served

groves and idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their

trespass.

19 Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the Lord; and

they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And the spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the

priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith

God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the Lord, that ye cannot

prosper? because ye have forsaken the Lord, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the

commandment of the king in the court of the house of the Lord.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his

father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The

Lord look upon it, and require it.

23 And it came to pass at the end of the year, that the host of Syria

came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed

all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the

spoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the

Lord delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had

forsaken the Lord God of their fathers. So they executed judgment

against Joash.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great

diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the

sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and

they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the

sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; Zabad the son of

Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of Shimrith a Moabitess.

27 Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon

him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in

the story of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his

stead.

2CHR 25

1 Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was

Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, but not with

a perfect heart.

3 Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he

slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did as it is written in the law in

the book of Moses, where the Lord commanded, saying, The fathers shall

not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the

fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over

thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their

fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from

twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice

men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel

for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army

of Israel go with thee; for the Lord is not with Israel, to wit, with

all the children of Ephraim.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make

thee fall before the enemy: for God hath power to help, and to cast

down.

9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the

hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of

God answered, The Lord is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Amaziah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him

out of Ephraim, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly

kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.

11 And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went

to the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry

away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them

down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 But the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they

should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from

Samaria even unto Bethhoron, and smote three thousand of them, and took

much spoil.

14 Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter

of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and

set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and

burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the Lord was kindled against Amaziah, and he

sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after

the gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of

thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto

him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be

smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath

determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not

hearkened unto my counsel.

17 Then Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of

Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one

another in the face.

18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The

thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon,

saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild

beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; and thine heart

lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou meddle

to thine hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Judah with

thee?

20 But Amaziah would not hear; for it came of God, that he might deliver

them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought after the gods

of Edom.

21 So Joash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the

face, both he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Bethshemesh, which belongeth

to Judah.

22 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man

to his tent.

23 And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of

Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, at Bethshemesh, and brought him to

Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim

to the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that

were found in the house of God with Obededom, and the treasures of the

king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of

Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they

not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?

27 Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away from following the Lord

they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish:

but they sent to Lachish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in

the city of Judah.

2CHR 26 09/08

1 Then all the people of Judah took Uzziah, who was sixteen years old,

and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah.

2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept

with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began to reign, and he reigned

fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jecoliah of

Jerusalem.

4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that his father Amaziah did.

5 And he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in

the visions of God: and as long as he sought the Lord, God made him to

prosper.

6 And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down

the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and

built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians

that dwelt in Gurbaal, and the Mehunims.

8 And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name spread abroad

even to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened himself

exceedingly.

9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the corner gate, and at

the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had

much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen

also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved

husbandry.

11 Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by

bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jeiel the

scribe and Maaseiah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the

king's captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of

valour were two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was an army, three hundred thousand and seven

thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the

king against the enemy.

14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and

spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast

stones.

15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on

the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones

withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped,

till he was strong.

16 But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction:

for he transgressed against the Lord his God, and went into the temple

of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore

priests of the Lord, that were valiant men:

18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It

appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord, but

to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense:

go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be

for thine honour from the Lord God.

19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense:

and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his

forehead before the priests in the house of the Lord, from beside the

incense altar.

20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him,

and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out

from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the Lord had

smitten him.

21 And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt

in a several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of

the Lord: and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the

people of the land.

22 Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the

prophet, the son of Amoz, write.

23 So Uzziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his

fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they

said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

2CHR 27

1 Jotham was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jerushah,

the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple

of the Lord. And the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the Lord, and on the wall of

Ophel he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests

he built castles and towers.

5 He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against

them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred

talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand

of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the

second year, and the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the Lord

his God.

7 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways,

lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned

sixteen years in Jerusalem.

9 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of

David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

2CHR 28

1 Ahaz was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned

sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did not that which was right in the

sight of the Lord, like David his father:

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten

images for Baalim.

3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and

burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen

whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the

hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore the Lord his God delivered him into the hand of the king of

Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them

captives, and brought them to Damascus. And he was also delivered into

the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 For Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty

thousand in one day, which were all valiant men; because they had

forsaken the Lord God of their fathers.

7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and

Azrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah that was next to the

king.

8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren two

hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much

spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the Lord was there, whose name was Oded: and he went

out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold,

because the Lord God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath

delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage that

reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem

for bondmen and bondwomen unto you: but are there not with you, even

with you, sins against the Lord your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have

taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the Lord is

upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son

of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of

Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came

from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for

whereas we have offended against the Lord already, ye intend to add more

to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and there is

fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes

and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the

captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and

arrayed them, and shod them, and gave them to eat and to drink, and

anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and

brought them to Jericho, the city of palm trees, to their brethren:

then they returned to Samaria.

16 At that time did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help

him.

17 For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away

captives.

18 The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and

of the south of Judah, and had taken Bethshemesh, and Ajalon, and

Gederoth, and Shocho with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the

villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt

there.

19 For the Lord brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he

made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the Lord.

20 And Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed

him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the Lord, and out of

the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of

Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the

Lord: this is that king Ahaz.

23 For he sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus, which smote him: and he

said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, therefore will I

sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him,

and of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut

in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut up the doors of the

house of the Lord, and he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn

incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the Lord God of his

fathers.

26 Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold,

they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city,

even in Jerusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the

kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

2CHR 29

1 Hezekiah began to reign when he was five and twenty years old, and he

reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was

Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to

all that David his father had done.

3 He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the

doors of the house of the Lord, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them

together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, sanctify now yourselves, and

sanctify the house of the Lord God of your fathers, and carry forth the

filthiness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the

eyes of the Lord our God, and have forsaken him, and have turned away

their faces from the habitation of the Lord, and turned their backs.

7 Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps,

and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy

place unto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore the wrath of the Lord was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he

hath delivered them to trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as ye

see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our

daughters and our wives are in captivity for this.

10 Now it is in mine heart to make a covenant with the Lord God of

Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, be not now negligent: for the Lord hath chosen you to stand

before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and burn

incense.

12 Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of

Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: and of the sons of Merari, Kish

the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jehalelel: and of the

Gershonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah:

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimri, and Jeiel: and of the sons of

Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: and of the sons of

Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and

came, according to the commandment of the king, by the words of the

Lord, to cleanse the house of the Lord.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the Lord, to

cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the

temple of the Lord into the court of the house of the Lord. And the

Levites took it, to carry it out abroad into the brook Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and

on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the Lord: so

they sanctified the house of the Lord in eight days; and in the

sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, and said, We have cleansed

all the house of the Lord, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the

vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away

in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they

are before the altar of the Lord.

20 Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the

city, and went up to the house of the Lord.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and

seven he goats, for a sin offering for the kingdom, and for the

sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron

to offer them on the altar of the Lord.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and

sprinkled it on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams,

they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and

they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought forth the he goats for the sin offering before the

king and the congregation; and they laid their hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their

blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king

commanded that the burnt offering and the sin offering should be made

for all Israel.

25 And he set the Levites in the house of the Lord with cymbals, with

psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and

of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: for so was the

commandment of the Lord by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests

with the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar.

And when the burnt offering began, the song of the Lord began also with

the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by David king of

Israel.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the

trumpeters sounded: and all this continued until the burnt offering was

finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were

present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to

sing praise unto the Lord with the words of David, and of Asaph the

seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads

and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves

unto the Lord, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings into

the house of the Lord. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and

thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation

brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two

hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the Lord.

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand

sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the

burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them,

till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified

themselves: for the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify

themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the

peace offerings, and the drink offerings for every burnt offering. So

the service of the house of the Lord was set in order.

36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the

people: for the thing was done suddenly.

2CHR 30 09/09

1 And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to

Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the Lord at

Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the Lord God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the

congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second month.

3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not

sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered

themselves together to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all

Israel, from Beersheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the

passover unto the Lord God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done

it of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes

throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the

king, saying, Ye children of Israel, turn again unto the Lord God of

Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you,

that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which

trespassed against the Lord God of their fathers, who therefore gave

them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now be ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves

unto the Lord, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified

for ever: and serve the Lord your God, that the fierceness of his wrath

may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the Lord, your brethren and your children

shall find compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they

shall come again into this land: for the Lord your God is gracious and

merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto

him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim

and Manasseh even unto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorn, and

mocked them.

11 Nevertheless divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled

themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the

commandment of the king and of the princes, by the word of the Lord.

13 And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of

unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and took away the altars that were in Jerusalem, and

all the altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook

Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second

month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified

themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the

Lord.

16 And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the

law of Moses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, which they

received of the hand of the Levites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified:

therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for

every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the Lord.

18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh,

Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the

passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them,

saying, The good Lord pardon every one

19 That prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers,

though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the

sanctuary.

20 And the Lord hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel that were present at Jerusalem kept the

feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the

Levites and the priests praised the Lord day by day, singing with loud

instruments unto the Lord.

22 And Hezekiah spake comfortably unto all the Levites that taught the

good knowledge of the Lord: and they did eat throughout the feast seven

days, offering peace offerings, and making confession to the Lord God of

their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep other seven days: and

they kept other seven days with gladness.

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand

bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the

congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great

number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites,

and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that

came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon

the son of David king of Israel there was not the like in Jerusalem.

27 Then the priests the Levites arose and blessed the people: and their

voice was heard, and their prayer came up to his holy dwelling place,

even unto heaven.

2CHR 31

1 Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out

to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the

groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah

and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, until they had utterly

destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man

to his possession, into their own cities.

2 And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites

after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and

Levites for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to

give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the Lord.

3 He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt

offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the

burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set

feasts, as it is written in the law of the Lord.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the

portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in

the law of the Lord.

5 And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel

brought in abundance the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey,

and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all things

brought they in abundantly.

6 And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the

cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and

the tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the Lord their God,

and laid them by heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and

finished them in the seventh month.

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed

the Lord, and his people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning

the heaps.

10 And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and

said, Since the people began to bring the offerings into the house of

the Lord we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the Lord

hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.

11 Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the Lord;

and they prepared them,

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things

faithfully: over which Cononiah the Levite was ruler, and Shimei his

brother was the next.

13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and

Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, were

overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the

commandment of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of

God.

14 And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, was

over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the

Lord, and the most holy things.

15 And next him were Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah,

Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in their set

office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to

the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward,

even unto every one that entereth into the house of the Lord, his daily

portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers,

and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by

their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their

sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their

set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of

the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were

expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests,

and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.

20 And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah, and wrought that which

was good and right and truth before the Lord his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God,

and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did it with

all his heart, and prospered.

2CHR 32

1 After these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of

Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced

cities, and thought to win them for himself.

2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that he was

purposed to fight against Jerusalem,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters

of the fountains which were without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the

fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying,

Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?

5 Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was

broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall without, and

repaired Millo in the city of David, and made darts and shields in

abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together

to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spake comfortably to

them, saying,

7 Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of

Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him: for there be more

with us than with him:

8 With him is an arm of flesh; but with us is the Lord our God to help

us, and to fight our battles. And the people rested themselves upon the

words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

9 After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to

Jerusalem, (but he himself laid siege against Lachish, and all his power

with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at

Jerusalem, saying,

10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye

abide in the siege in Jerusalem?

11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by

famine and by thirst, saying, The Lord our God shall deliver us out of

the hand of the king of Assyria?

12 Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars,

and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one

altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of

other lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able

to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers

utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that

your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this

manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was

able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my

fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against the Lord God, and against his

servant Hezekiah.

17 He wrote also letters to rail on the Lord God of Israel, and to speak

against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of other lands have not

delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of

Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people

of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble

them; that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of

the people of the earth, which were the work of the hands of man.

20 And for this cause Hezekiah the king, and the prophet Isaiah the son

of Amoz, prayed and cried to heaven.

21 And the Lord sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of

valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of

Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he

was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own

bowels slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the Lord saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from

the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all

other, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the Lord to Jerusalem, and presents to

Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all

nations from thenceforth.

24 In those days Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the

Lord: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a sign.

25 But Hezekiah rendered not again according to the benefit done unto

him; for his heart was lifted up: therefore there was wrath upon him,

and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

26 Notwithstanding Hezekiah humbled himself for the pride of his heart,

both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the Lord

came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah.

27 And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made

himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones,

and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and

stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds

in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and

brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And

Hezekiah prospered in all his works.

31 Howbeit in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon,

who sent unto him to inquire of the wonder that was done in the land,

God left him, to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

32 Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his goodness, behold, they

are written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, and in

the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

33 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the

chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the

inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his

son reigned in his stead.

2CHR 33 09/10

1 Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned

fifty and five years in Jerusalem:

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, like unto the

abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord had cast out before the

children of Israel.

3 For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had

broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and made groves, and

worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the Lord, whereof the Lord had

said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of

the house of the Lord.

6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of

the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and

used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he

wrought much evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of

God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this

house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of

Israel, will I put my name for ever:

8 Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land

which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to

do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the

statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

9 So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to

do worse than the heathen, whom the Lord had destroyed before the

children of Israel.

10 And the Lord spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not

hearken.

11 Wherefore the Lord brought upon them the captains of the host of the

king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him

with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the Lord his God, and

humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he was entreated of him, and heard his

supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then

Manasseh knew that the Lord he was God.

14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west

side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate,

and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put

captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of

the Lord, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house

of the Lord, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the Lord, and sacrificed thereon peace

offerings and thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the Lord God

of Israel.

17 Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet

unto the Lord their God only.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer unto his God,

and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the Lord God

of Israel, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel.

19 His prayer also, and how God was entreated of him, and all his sins,

and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set

up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are

written among the sayings of the seers.

20 So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own

house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 Amon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned

two years in Jerusalem.

22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, as did

Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images

which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the Lord, as Manasseh his father had

humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more.

24 And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own

house.

25 But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against

king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his

stead.

2CHR 34

1 Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in

Jerusalem one and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked

in the ways of David his father, and declined neither to the right hand,

nor to the left.

3 For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began

to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he

began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves,

and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the

images, that were on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and

the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made

dust of them, and strowed it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed

unto them.

5 And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed

Judah and Jerusalem.

6 And so did he in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even

unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten

the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all

the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

8 Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land,

and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the

governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair

the house of the Lord his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the

money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that

kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of

all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they

returned to Jerusalem.

10 And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of

the house of the Lord, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in

the house of the Lord, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone,

and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of

Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were

Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah

and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and

other of the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of music.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all

that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites there

were scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house

of the Lord, Hilkiah the priest found a book of the law of the Lord

given by Moses.

15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the

book of the law in the house of the Lord. And Hilkiah delivered the book

to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word

back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do it.

17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house

of the Lord, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and

to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest

hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law,

that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and

Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of

the king's, saying,

21 Go, inquire of the Lord for me, and for them that are left in Israel

and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great

is the wrath of the Lord that is poured out upon us, because our fathers

have not kept the word of the Lord, to do after all that is written in

this book.

22 And Hilkiah, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the

prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah,

keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college:) and

they spake to her to that effect.

23 And she answered them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Tell ye the

man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and

upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in

the book which they have read before the king of Judah:

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other

gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their

hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall

not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the Lord, so

shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel concerning the

words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before

God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the

inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy

clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the

Lord.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered

to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I

will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So

they brought the king word again.

29 Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and

Jerusalem.

30 And the king went up into the house of the Lord, and all the men of

Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the

Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears

all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of

the Lord.

31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the Lord,

to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments, and his

testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his

soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this

book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to

stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the

covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries

that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present

in Israel to serve, even to serve the Lord their God. And all his days

they departed not from following the Lord, the God of their fathers.

2CHR 35

1 Moreover Josiah kept a passover unto the Lord in Jerusalem: and they

killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the

service of the house of the Lord,

3 And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto

the Lord, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David

king of Israel did build; it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders:

serve now the Lord your God, and his people Israel,

4 And prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, after your

courses, according to the writing of David king of Israel, and according

to the writing of Solomon his son.

5 And stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the families

of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of

the families of the Levites.

6 So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your

brethren, that they may do according to the word of the Lord by the hand

of Moses.

7 And Josiah gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for

the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of

thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king's

substance.

8 And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to

the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, rulers of the house of

God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and

six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah

and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for

passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place,

and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests sprinkled the blood

from their hands, and the Levites flayed them.

12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according

to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the Lord,

as it is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen.

13 And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance:

but the other holy offerings sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in

pans, and divided them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests:

because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of burnt

offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for

themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their place, according to

the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's

seer; and the porters waited at every gate; they might not depart from

their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the Lord was prepared the same day, to keep the

passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the Lord,

according to the commandment of king Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were present kept the passover at

that time, and the feast of unleavened bread seven days.

18 And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days

of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a

passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah

and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover

kept.

20 After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of

Egypt came up to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went

out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee,

thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against the

house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear

thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised

himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words

of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of

Megiddo.

23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his

servants, Have me away; for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in

the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and

he died, and was buried in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And all

Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

25 And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: and all the singing men and the

singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and

made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the

lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to

that which was written in the law of the Lord,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book

of the kings of Israel and Judah.

2CHR 36

1 Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made

him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem.

2 Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned three months in Jerusalem.

3 And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the

land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and

Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his

brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in

the sight of the Lord his God.

6 Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in

fetters, to carry him to Babylon.

7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the Lord to

Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he

did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the

book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in

his stead.

9 Jehoiachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned

three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil

in the sight of the Lord.

10 And when the year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought

him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the Lord, and

made Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

11 Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and

reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.

12 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord his God, and

humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the mouth

of the Lord.

13 And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him

swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from

turning unto the Lord God of Israel.

14 Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed

very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the

house of the Lord which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

15 And the Lord God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers,

rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people,

and on his dwelling place:

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and

misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his

people, till there was no remedy.

17 Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew

their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had

no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for

age: he gave them all into his hand.

18 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the

treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king, and

of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of

Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed

all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon;

where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the

kingdom of Persia:

21 To fulfil the word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the

land had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she kept

sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the

Lord spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the Lord

stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a

proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing,

saying,

23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath

the Lord God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an

house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is there among you of all his

people? The Lord his God be with him, and let him go up.

BK15 EZRA

~~~~

EZRA 1 10/03

1 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the

Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the Lord stirred up

the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation

throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The Lord God of heaven hath given me

all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him an

house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah.

3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let

him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the

Lord God of Israel, (he is the God,) which is in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men

of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and

with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that is

in Jerusalem.

5 Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the

priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised, to

go up to build the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that were about them strengthened their hands with

vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with

precious things, beside all that was willingly offered.

7 Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the

Lord, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had

put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of

Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto Sheshbazzar, the prince

of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand

chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basins of gold, silver basins of a second sort four hundred

and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four

hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up with them of the captivity

that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

EZRA 2

1 Now these are the children of the province that went up out of the

captivity, of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the

king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto

Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city;

2 Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah,

Mordecai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men

of the people of Israel:

3 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of Pahath moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two

thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of Bani, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of Jorah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of Gibbar, ninety and five.

21 The children of Bethlehem, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Netophah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of Azmaveth, forty and two.

25 The children of Kirjatharim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred

and forty and three.

26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of Bethel and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and

four.

32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine

hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

38 The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

39 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

40 The Levites: the children of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of

Hodaviah, seventy and four.

41 The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight.

42 The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children

of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of

Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the

children of Tabbaoth,

44 The children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children of Padon,

45 The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of

Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of Shalmai, the children of

Hanan,

47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of

Reaiah,

48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of

Gazzam,

49 The children of Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai,

50 The children of Asnah, the children of Mehunim, the children of

Nephusim,

51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of

Harhur,

52 The children of Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of

Harsha,

53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of

Thamah,

54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

55 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the

children of Sophereth, the children of Peruda,

56 The children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of

Giddel,

57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of

Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Ami.

58 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three

hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went up from Telmelah, Telharsa, Cherub,

Addan, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, and

their seed, whether they were of Israel:

60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of

Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.

61 And of the children of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the

children of Koz, the children of Barzillai; which took a wife of the

daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:

62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by

genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they, as polluted,

put from the priesthood.

63 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the

most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and with

Thummim.

64 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three

hundred and threescore,

65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven

thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two

hundred singing men and singing women.

66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two

hundred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand

seven hundred and twenty.

68 And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of

the Lord which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to

set it up in his place:

69 They gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work

threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pounds of

silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

70 So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the

singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and

all Israel in their cities.

EZRA 3

1 And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were

in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to

Jerusalem.

2 Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests,

and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the

altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is

written in the law of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because

of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings

thereon unto the Lord, even burnt offerings morning and evening.

4 They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered

the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, as the

duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the continual burnt offering, both of the new

moons, and of all the set feasts of the Lord that were consecrated, and

of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the Lord.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt

offerings unto the Lord. But the foundation of the temple of the Lord

was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat,

and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring

cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant

that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at

Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel,

and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the

priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the

captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years

old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the Lord.

9 Then stood Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his

sons, the sons of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the

house of God: the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren

the Levites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the Lord,

they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the

sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the Lord, after the ordinance of

David king of Israel.

11 And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto

the Lord; because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward

Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised

the Lord, because the foundation of the house of the Lord was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who

were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of

this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many

shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy

from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with

a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

EZRA 4

1 Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children

of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel;

2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and

said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do;

and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur,

which brought us up hither.

3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers

of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build an

house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord

God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

4 Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah,

and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all

the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of

Persia.

6 And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote

they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and

Jerusalem.

7 And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and

the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the

writing of the letter was written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted

in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the scribe wrote a letter against

Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort:

9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest

of their companions; the Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites,

the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the

Dehavites, and the Elamites,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnapper brought

over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are on this

side the river, and at such a time.

11 This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto

Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, and at

such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to

us are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city,

and have set up the walls thereof, and joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the

walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, tribute, and custom,

and so thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings.

14 Now because we have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was

not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and

certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so

shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a

rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they

have moved sedition within the same of old time: for which cause was

this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the

walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this

side the river.

17 Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and to

Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in

Samaria, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this

city of old time hath made insurrection against kings, and that

rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled

over all countries beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was

paid unto them.

21 Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this

city be not builded, until another commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to

the hurt of the kings?

23 Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes letter was read before Rehum,

and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to

Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So

it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

EZRA 5 10/08

1 Then the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo,

prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of

the God of Israel, even unto them.

2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of

Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and

with them were the prophets of God helping them.

3 At the same time came to them Tatnai, governor on this side the river,

and Shetharboznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who

hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the

men that make this building?

5 But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they

could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then

they returned answer by letter concerning this matter.

6 The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river,

and Shetharboznai, and his companions the Apharsachites, which were on

this side the river, sent unto Darius the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the

king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to

the house of the great God, which is builded with great stones, and

timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth

in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, Who commanded you

to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the

names of the men that were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the

God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many

years ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath,

he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the

Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into

Babylon.

13 But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon the same king

Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which

Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought

them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of

the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was

Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple

that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, and laid the foundation of the house

of God which is in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it

been in building, and yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search made

in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it be

so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God

at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this

matter.

EZRA 6

1 Then Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house

of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province

of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king made a

decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be

builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the

foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore

cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

4 With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the

expenses be given out of the king's house:

5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which

Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and

brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple

which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the

house of God.

6 Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shetharboznai, and

your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far

from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews

and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews

for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of

the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these

men, that they be not hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and

lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine,

and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at

Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savours unto the God of

heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let

timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be

hanged thereon; and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his name to dwell there destroy all

kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy

this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree;

let it be done with speed.

13 Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shetharboznai, and

their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so

they did speedily.

14 And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the

prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And

they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God

of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Darius, and

Artaxerxes king of Persia.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which

was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.

16 And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the

rest of the children of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house

of God with joy,

17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred

bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering

for all Israel, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes

of Israel.

18 And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their

courses, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; as it is written

in the book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the

fourteenth day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them

were pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the

captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity,

and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness

of the heathen of the land, to seek the Lord God of Israel, did eat,

22 And kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the

Lord had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria

unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God,

the God of Israel.

EZRA 7

1 Now after these things, in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia,

Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah,

2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,

3 The son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth,

4 The son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki,

5 The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son

of Aaron the chief priest:

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was a ready scribe in the law

of Moses, which the Lord God of Israel had given: and the king granted

him all his request, according to the hand of the Lord his God upon

him.

7 And there went up some of the children of Israel, and of the priests,

and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims,

unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh

year of the king.

9 For upon the first day of the first month began he to go up from

Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem,

according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the Lord, and to

do it, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

11 Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto

Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the

commandments of the Lord, and of his statutes to Israel.

12 Artaxerxes, king of kings, unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law

of the God of heaven, perfect peace, and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his

priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own freewill

to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his seven counsellors,

to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy

God which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors

have freely offered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation is in

Jerusalem,

16 And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province

of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the

priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in

Jerusalem:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs,

with their meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them upon

the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do

with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your

God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of

thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which

thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure

house.

21 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the

treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest,

the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be

done speedily,

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred measures of

wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil,

and salt without prescribing how much.

23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently

done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath

against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites,

singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall

not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand,

set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are

beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye

them that know them not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the

king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto

death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to

imprisonment.

27 Blessed be the Lord God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing

as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the Lord which is

in Jerusalem:

28 And hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors,

and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the

hand of the Lord my God was upon me, and I gathered together out of

Israel chief men to go up with me.

EZRA 8 10/09

1 These are now the chief of their fathers, and this is the genealogy of

them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the

king.

2 Of the sons of Phinehas; Gershom: of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: of

the sons of David; Hattush.

3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons of Pharosh; Zechariah: and with

him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pahathmoab; Elihoenai the son of Zerahiah, and with him

two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three

hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty

males.

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah the son of Athaliah, and with him

seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with

him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two

hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah, and with him an

hundred and three-score males.

11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him

twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the son of Hakkatan, and with him

an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet,

Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy

males.

15 And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and

there abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the

priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan,

and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and

for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, men of

understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place

Casiphia, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his

brethren the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring

unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of

understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel;

and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his

brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for

the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of

them were expressed by name.

21 Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might

afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and

for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and

horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken

unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for good

that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that

forsake him.

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was entreated of

us.

24 Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah,

Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even

the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his

counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of

silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred

talents;

27 Also twenty basins of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of

fine copper, precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lord; the vessels are holy

also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord

God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the

priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at

Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the Lord.

30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the

gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our

God.

31 Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth day of the

first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us,

and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in

wait by the way.

32 And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days.

33 Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels

weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah

the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them

was Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written

at that time.

35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were

come out of the captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of

Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and

seven lambs, twelve he goats for a sin offering: all this was a burnt

offering unto the Lord.

36 And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's

lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they

furthered the people, and the house of God.

EZRA 9

1 Now when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The

people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated

themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their

abominations, even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the

Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the

Amorites.

2 For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their

sons: so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of

those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in

this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and

plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonied.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that trembled at the words of

the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been

carried away; and I sat astonied until the evening sacrifice.

5 And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having

rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my

hands unto the Lord my God,

6 And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee,

my God: for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our trespass

is grown up unto the heavens.

7 Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto

this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests,

been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to

captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as it is this day.

8 And now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the Lord our

God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy

place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving

in our bondage.

9 For we were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage,

but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to

give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the

desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have

forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The

land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the

filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which

have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take

their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for

ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it

for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our

great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our

iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this;

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the

people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till

thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor

escaping?

15 O Lord God of Israel, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped,

as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our trespasses: for we

cannot stand before thee because of this.

EZRA 10

1 Now when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and

casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him

out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children:

for the people wept very sore.

2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, answered

and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed against our God, and have taken

strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel

concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the

wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my

lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let

it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee:

be of good courage, and do it.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all

Israel, to swear that they should do according to this word. And they

sware.

6 Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the

chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and when he came thither, he did

eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the

transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the

children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together

unto Jerusalem;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the

counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be

forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had

been carried away.

9 Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together

unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the

twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the

house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have

transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of

Israel.

11 Now therefore make confession unto the Lord God of your fathers, and

do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land,

and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As

thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are

not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or two: for

we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them

which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times,

and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until

the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.

15 Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah were

employed about this matter: and Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite

helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with

certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all

of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of

the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by

the first day of the first month.

18 And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken

strange wives: namely, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his

brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and

being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass.

20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah.

21 And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and

Jehiel, and Uzziah.

22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel,

Jozabad, and Elasah.

23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is

Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and

Telem, and Uri.

25 Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and

Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi,

and Jeremoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and

Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.

29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and

Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of Pahathmoab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah,

Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh.

31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah,

Shimeon,

32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet,

Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei.

34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel,

35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh,

36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau,

38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shimei,

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,

40 Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,

42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and

Joel, Benaiah.

44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom

they had children.

BK16 NEHEMIAH

~~~~~~~~

NEHE 1 10/10

1 The words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the

month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace,

2 That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah;

and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left

of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity

there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: the wall of

Jerusalem also is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with

fire.

4 And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and

wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of

heaven,

5 And said, I beseech thee, O Lord God of heaven, the great and terrible

God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe

his commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest

hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and

night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of

the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my

father's house have sinned.

7 We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the

commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou

commandedst thy servant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant

Moses, saying, If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the

nations:

9 But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though

there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet

will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that

I have chosen to set my name there.

10 Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by

thy great power, and by thy strong hand.

11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer

of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear

thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him

mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's cupbearer.

NEHE 2

1 And it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of

Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before him: and I took up the wine,

and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime sad in his

presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing

thou art not sick? this is nothing else but sorrow of heart. Then I was

very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my

countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres,

lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I

prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant

have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah,

unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him,) For how

long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the

king to send me; and I set him a time.

7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be

given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over

till I come into Judah;

8 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may

give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which

appertained to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the

house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the

good hand of my God upon me.

9 Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the

king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen

with me.

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite,

heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to

seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.

12 And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I

any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was

there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the

dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem,

which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool:

but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and

turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I

as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor

to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how

Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come,

and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a

reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as

also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us

rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for this good work.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the

Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us to scorn,

and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? will ye rebel

against the king?

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will

prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have

no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

NEHE 3

1 Then Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests,

and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the

doors of it; even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the

tower of Hananeel.

2 And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded

Zaccur the son of Imri.

3 But the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who also laid the

beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the

bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of

Koz. And next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son

of Meshezabeel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana.

5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not

their necks to the work of their Lord.

6 Moreover the old gate repaired Jehoiada the son of Paseah, and

Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up

the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the

Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the

governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths.

Next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of one of the apothecaries,

and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the

half part of Jerusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over

against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of

Hashabniah.

11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahathmoab,

repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Halohesh, the ruler of

the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they

built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars

thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of

part of Bethhaccerem; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the

locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Colhozeh,

the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the

doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of

the pool of Siloah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go

down from the city of David.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half

part of Bethzur, unto the place over against the sepulchres of David,

and to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him

repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of the half part of Keilah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the

ruler of the half part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah,

another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the turning of

the wall.

20 After him Baruch the son of Zabbai earnestly repaired the other

piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of

Eliashib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah the son of Koz another

piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib even to the end of the

house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house.

After him repaired Azariah the son of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah by his

house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the

house of Azariah unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Palal the son of Uzai, over against the turning of the wall, and the

tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the court

of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son of Parosh.

26 Moreover the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto the place over against

the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the

great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel.

28 From above the horse gate repaired the priests, every one over

against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house.

After him repaired also Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of

the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth

son of Zalaph, another piece. After him repaired Meshullam the son of

Berechiah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the

Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to

the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired

the goldsmiths and the merchants.

NEHE 4 10/11

1 But it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we builded the

wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said,

What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves? will they

sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones

out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, Even that which they

build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach upon

their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out

from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the

builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the

half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 But it came to pass, that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the

Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of

Jerusalem were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then

they were very wroth,

8 And conspired all of them together to come and to fight against

Jerusalem, and to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against

them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed,

and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we

come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to

cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came,

they said unto us ten times, From all places whence ye shall return unto

us they will be upon you.

13 Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the

higher places, I even set the people after their families with their

swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the

rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them:

remember the Lord, which is great and terrible, and fight for your

brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto

us, and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of

us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my

servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held boPth the

spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers

were behind all the house of Judah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with

those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work,

and with the other hand held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and so

builded. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me.

19 And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the

people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall,

one far from another.

20 In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye

thither unto us: our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the

rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with

his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a

guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the

guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, saving that

every one put them off for washing.

NEHE 5

1 And there was a great cry of the people and of their wives against

their brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many:

therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands,

vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's

tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as

their children: and, lo, we bring into bondage our sons and our

daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought unto

bondage already: neither is it in our power to redeem them; for other

men have our lands and vineyards.

6 And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the

rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact usury, every one of his brother.

And I set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have redeemed our brethren

the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your

brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and

found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the

fear of our God because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them

money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their

vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part

of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of

them.

12 Then said they, We will restore them, and will require nothing of

them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took

an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his

house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus

be he shaken out, and emptied. nd all the congregation said, Amen, and

praised the Lord. And the people did according to this promise.

14 Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in

the land of Judah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and

thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that is, twelve years, I and my

brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto

the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels

of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so

did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any

land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and

rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that are

about us.

18 Now that which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice

sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of

all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the

governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done

for this people.

NEHE 6

1 Now it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the

Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall,

and that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had

not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet

together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ono. But they

thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so

that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it,

and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them

after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time

with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu

saith it, that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou

buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these

words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem,

saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the

king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take

counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou

sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened

from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, O God, strengthen my

hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the

son of Mehetabeel, who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in

the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the

temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they

come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that,

being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go

in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he

pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired

him.

13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin,

and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might

reproach me.

14 My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their

works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that

would have put me in fear.

15 So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month

Elul, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all

the heathen that were about us saw these things, they were much cast

down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of

our God.

17 Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto

Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son

in law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the

daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to

him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

NEHE 7 10/12

1 Now it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the

doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace,

charge over Jerusalem: for he was a faithful man, and feared God above

many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until

the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and

bar them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one

in his watch, and every one to be over against his house.

4 Now the city was large and great: but the people were few therein, and

the houses were not builded.

5 And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the

rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I

found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first,

and found written therein,

6 These are the children of the province, that went up out of the

captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the

king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to

Judah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah,

Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The

number, I say, of the men of the people of Israel was this;

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pahathmoab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two

thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of Hariph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of Gibeon, ninety and five.

26 The men of Bethlehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of Bethazmaveth, forty and two.

29 The men of Kirjathjearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty

and three.

30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Bethel and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.

34 The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and

four.

35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine

hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children

of Hodevah, seventy and four.

44 The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the

children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the

children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the

children of Tabbaoth,

47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon,

48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of

Shalmai,

49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,

50 The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of

Nekoda,

51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of

Phaseah,

52 The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of

Nephishesim,

53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of

Harhur,

54 The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of

Harsha,

55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of

Tamah,

56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the

children of Sophereth, the children of Perida,

58 The children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of

Giddel,

59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of

Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon.

60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three

hundred ninety and two.

61 And these were they which went up also from Telmelah, Telharesha,

Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house,

nor their seed, whether they were of Israel.

62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of

Nekoda, six hundred forty and two.

63 And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the

children of Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the

Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by

genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put

from the priesthood.

65 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the

most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.

66 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three

hundred and threescore,

67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were

seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred

forty and five singing men and singing women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred

forty and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven

hundred and twenty asses.

70 And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The

Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basins,

five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work

twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of

silver.

72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams

of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven

priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers,

and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in

their cities; and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel

were in their cities.

NEHE 8

1 And all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the

street that was before the water gate; and they spake unto Ezra the

scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the Lord had

commanded to Israel.

2 And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of

men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the

first day of the seventh month.

3 And he read therein before the street that was before the water gate

from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those

that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive

unto the book of the law.

4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made

for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah,

and Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his

left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and

Hashbadana, Zechariah, and Meshullam.

5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was

above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up:

6 And Ezra blessed the Lord, the great God. And all the people answered,

Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and

worshipped the Lord with their faces to the ground.

7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai,

Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the

Levites, caused the people to understand the law: and the people stood

in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the

sense, and caused them to understand the reading.

9 And Nehemiah, which is the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe,

and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, This

day is holy unto the Lord your God; mourn not, nor weep. For all the

people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the

sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for

this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the

Lord is your strength.

11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for

the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send

portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words

that were declared unto them.

13 And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers

of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe,

even to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the Lord had commanded by

Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast

of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in

Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches,

and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches

of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.

16 So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves

booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and

in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate,

and in the street of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the

captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of

Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done

so. And there was very great gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the

book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the

eighth day was a solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

NEHE 9

1 Now in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel

were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, and earth upon them.

2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and

stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of

the Lord their God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part

they confessed, and worshipped the Lord their God.

4 Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani,

Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with

a loud voice unto the Lord their God.

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah,

Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, Stand up and bless the Lord

your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is

exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even thou, art Lord alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of

heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are

therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them

all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the Lord the God, who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him

forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of Abraham;

8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant

with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites,

and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give it,

I say, to his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou art

righteous:

9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest

their cry by the Red sea;

10 And shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants,

and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt

proudly against them. So didst thou get thee a name, as it is this day.

11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through

the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou

threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the

night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they

should go.

13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from

heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes

and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them

precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant:

15 And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest

forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst

them that they should go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn

to give them.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and

hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou

didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion

appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready

to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness,

and forsookest them not.

18 Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God

that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the

wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to

lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them

light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest

not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that

they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled

not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them

into corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the

king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and

broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to

their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst

before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them

into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that

they might do with them as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses

full of all goods, wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and fruit

trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became fat,

and delighted themselves in thy great goodness.

26 Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and

cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified

against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who

vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee,

thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies

thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their

enemies.

28 But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore

leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the

dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou

heardest them from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them

according to thy mercies;

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again

unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy

commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (which if a man do, he

shall live in them;) and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck,

and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them

by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore

gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly

consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful

God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God,

who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the trouble seem little

before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and

on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy

people, since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day.

33 Howbeit thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast

done right, but we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers,

kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies,

wherewith thou didst testify against them.

35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great

goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou

gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, we are servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest

unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold,

we are servants in it:

37 And it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over

us because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and

over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it; and

our princes, Levites, and priests, seal unto it.

NEHE 10 10/13

1 Now those that sealed were, Nehemiah, the Tirshatha, the son of

Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,

2 Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,

3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah,

4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,

5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,

6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,

7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,

8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these were the priests.

9 And the Levites: both Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of

Henadad, Kadmiel;

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,

11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,

12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu.

14 The chief of the people; Parosh, Pahathmoab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani,

15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,

16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,

17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,

18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,

19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,

20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,

21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,

22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,

23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,

24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek,

25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,

26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,

27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

28 And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters,

the singers, the Nethinims, and all they that had separated themselves

from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their

sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having

understanding;

29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse,

and into an oath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the

servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the Lord

our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;

30 And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land,

nor take their daughters for our sons:

31 And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the

sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or

on the holy day: and that we would leave the seventh year, and the

exaction of every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the

third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;

33 For the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the

continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set

feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an

atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people,

for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the

houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the

altar of the Lord our God, as it is written in the law:

35 And to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of

all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the Lord:

36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as it is written

in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring

to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of

our God:

37 And that we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our

offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil,

unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the

tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have

the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the

Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the

tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure

house.

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the

offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers,

where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister,

and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forsake the house of

our God.

NEHE 11

1 And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the

people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem the

holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselves

to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem: but

in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their

cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the Nethinims,

and the children of Solomon's servants.

4 And at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the children of Judah, and of the

children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Athaiah the son of

Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah,

the son of Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez;

5 And Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Colhozeh, the son of

Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah,

the son of Shiloni.

6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt at Jerusalem were four hundred

threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the

son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of

Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jesaiah.

8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: and Judah the son of

Senuah was second over the city.

10 Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin.

11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok,

the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, was the ruler of the house of

God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred

twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the

son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashur, the son of

Malchiah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two:

and Amashai the son of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of

Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and

eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam,

the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni;

16 And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites, had the

oversight of the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph,

was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bakbukiah

the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of

Galal, the son of Jeduthun.

18 All the Levites in the holy city were two hundred fourscore and

four.

19 Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the

gates, were an hundred seventy and two.

20 And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in

all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.

21 But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel: and Ziha and Gispa were over the

Nethinims.

22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of

Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha. Of

the sons of Asaph, the singers were over the business of the house of

God.

23 For it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain

portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel, of the children of Zerah the

son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the

people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of

Judah dwelt at Kirjatharba, and in the villages thereof, and at Dibon,

and in the villages thereof, and at Jekabzeel, and in the villages

thereof,

26 And at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Bethphelet,

27 And at Hazarshual, and at Beersheba, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at Enrimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth,

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and in their villages, at Lachish, and the fields

thereof, at Azekah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from

Beersheba unto the valley of Hinnom.

31 The children also of Benjamin from Geba dwelt at Michmash, and Aija,

and Bethel, and in their villages,

32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,

33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,

34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,

35 Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

NEHE 12

1 Now these are the priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel

the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua: Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

2 Amariah, Malluch, Hattush,

3 Shechaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,

4 Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah,

5 Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah,

6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah,

7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah. These were the chief of the priests and

of their brethren in the days of Jeshua.

8 Moreover the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and

Mattaniah, which was over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their brethren, were over against them in the

watches.

10 And Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib

begat Joiada,

11 And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.

12 And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the chief of the fathers: of

Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;

13 Of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan;

14 Of Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Joseph;

15 Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai;

16 Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam;

17 Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai;

18 Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Jehonathan;

19 And of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi;

20 Of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber;

21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, Nethaneel.

22 The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua,

were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of

Darius the Persian.

23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book

of the Chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib.

24 And the chief of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the

son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to

give thanks, according to the commandment of David the man of God, ward

over against ward.

25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were

porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of

Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah the governor, and of Ezra the

priest, the scribe.

27 And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the

Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the

dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing,

with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of

the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of

Netophathi;

29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and

Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages round about

Jerusalem.

30 And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the

people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed

two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof one went on the

right hand upon the wall toward the dung gate:

32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Judah,

33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,

34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,

35 And certain of the priests' sons with trumpets; namely, Zechariah the

son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of

Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph:

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai,

Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with the musical instruments of David the

man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them.

37 And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up

by the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above

the house of David, even unto the water gate eastward.

38 And the other company of them that gave thanks went over against

them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from

beyond the tower of the furnaces even unto the broad wall;

39 And from above the gate of Ephraim, and above the old gate, and above

the fish gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even

unto the sheep gate: and they stood still in the prison gate.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of

God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai,

Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets;

42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and

Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Jezrahiah

their overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God

had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children

rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

44 And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the

treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes,

to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the

law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and

for the Levites that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and

the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of David, and

of Solomon his son.

46 For in the days of David and Asaph of old there were chief of the

singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of

Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day

his portion: and they sanctified holy things unto the Levites; and the

Levites sanctified them unto the children of Aaron.

NEHE 13

1 On that day they read in the book of Moses in the audience of the

people; and therein was found written, that the Ammonite and the Moabite

should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water,

but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit our

God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated

from Israel all the mixed multitude.

4 And before this, Eliashib the priest, having the oversight of the

chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto Tobiah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid

the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of

the corn, the new wine, and the oil, which was commanded to be given to

the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the

priests.

6 But in all this time was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and

thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I unto the king, and

after certain days obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib did

for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of

God.

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff

of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought

I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the

frankincense.

10 And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been given

them; for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled

every one to his field.

11 Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God

forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place.

12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the

oil unto the treasuries.

13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and

Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and next to them was

Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted

faithful, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good

deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices

thereof.

15 In those days saw I in Judah some treading wine presses on the

sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine,

grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into

Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and I testified against them in the day

wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all

manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and

in Jerusalem.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What

evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil

upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by

profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be

dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and

charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some

of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be

brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without

Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about

the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time

forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Levites that they should cleanse themselves, and

that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day.

Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to

the greatness of thy mercy.

23 In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of

Ammon, and of Moab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not

speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each

people.

25 And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of

them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye

shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters

unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many

nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God

made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish

women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to

transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And one of the sons of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest,

was son in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from

me.

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood,

and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of

the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

31 And for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the first

fruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

BK17 ESTHER

~~~~~~

ESTH 1 09/30

1 Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus, (this is Ahasuerus which

reigned, from India even unto Ethiopia, over an hundred and seven and

twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Ahasuerus sat on the throne of his

kingdom, which was in Shushan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes

and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes

of the provinces, being before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of

his excellent majesty many days, even an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the

people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and

small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

6 Where were white, green, and blue, hangings, fastened with cords of

fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the beds

were of gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white,

and black, marble.

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being

diverse one from another,) and royal wine in abundance, according to the

state of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did compel: for so

the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they

should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house

which belonged to king Ahasuerus.

10 On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine,

he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and

Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus

the king,

11 To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to

shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she was fair to look

on.

12 But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by his

chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned

in him.

13 Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so was

the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next unto him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish,

Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, the seven princes of Persia and Media,

which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom;)

15 What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she

hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the

chamberlains?

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the

queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes,

and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king

Ahasuerus.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that

they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be

reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in

before him, but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all

the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus

shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and

let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it

be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let

the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published

throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give

to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did

according to the word of Memucan:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every

province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after

their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and

that it should be published according to the language of every people.

ESTH 2

1 After these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he

remembered Vashti, and what she had done, and what was decreed against

her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be

fair young virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom,

that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan

the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hege the

king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for

purification be given them:

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti.

And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 Now in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was

Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a

Benjamite;

6 Who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had

been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the

king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And he brought up Hadassah, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter: for

she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful;

whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own

daughter.

8 So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was

heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the

palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the

king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he

speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as

belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out

of the king's house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best

place of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mordecai had

charged her that she should not shew it.

11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house,

to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after

that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women,

(for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six

months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with

other things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was

given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's

house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the

second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's

chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no

more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by

name.

15 Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail the uncle of

Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the

king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the

keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther obtained favour in the sight

of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the

tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his

reign.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace

and favour in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the

royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his

servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a release to the provinces,

and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then

Mordecai sat in the king's gate.

20 Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had

charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when

she was brought up with him.

21 In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the

king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the door,

were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

22 And the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it unto Esther the

queen; and Esther certified the king thereof in Mordecai's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out;

therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the

book of the chronicles before the king.

ESTH 3

1 After these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman the son of

Hammedatha the Agagite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the

princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed, and

reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But

Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto

Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened

not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters

would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence,

then was Haman full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had

shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all

the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the

people of Mordecai.

7 In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of

king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day

to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the

month Adar.

8 And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people

scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of

thy kingdom; and their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep

they the king's laws: therefore it is not for the king's profit to

suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed:

and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that

have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's

treasuries.

10 And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the

son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jews' enemy.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, the people

also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the

first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had

commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were

over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province

according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their

language; in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with

the king's ring.

13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to

destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old,

little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of

the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of

them for a prey.

14 The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every

province was published unto all people, that they should be ready

against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the

decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down

to drink; but the city Shushan was perplexed.

ESTH 4 10/01

1 When Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai rent his clothes,

and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the

city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none might enter into the

king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his

decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and

weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told it her. Then was

the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai,

and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received it not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he

had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to

Mordecai, to know what it was, and why it was.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which

was before the king's gate.

7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the

sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries

for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given

at Shushan to destroy them, to shew it unto Esther, and to declare it

unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make

supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto

Mordecai;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do

know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king

into the inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put

him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden

sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto

the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mordecai Esther's words.

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that

thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall

there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place;

but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth

whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?

15 Then Esther bade them return Mordecai this answer,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and

fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I

also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the

king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mordecai went his way, and did according to all that Esther had

commanded him.

ESTH 5

1 Now it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal

apparel, and stood in the inner court of the king's house, over against

the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal

house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the

court, that she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to

Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and

touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what

is thy request? it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and

Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as

Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther

had prepared.

6 And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What is thy

petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even to

the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the

king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and

Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do

tomorrow as the king hath said.

9 Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when

Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved

for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent

and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of

his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and

how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in

with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and

tomorrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew

sitting at the king's gate.

14 Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows

be made of fifty cubits high, and tomorrow speak thou unto the king that

Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king

unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the

gallows to be made.

ESTH 6

1 On that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the

book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and

Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who

sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai

for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There

is nothing done for him.

4 And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into the

outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang

Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the

court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto

the man whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman thought in his

heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to

honour,

8 Let the royal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, and the

horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royal which is set upon

his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the

king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the

king delighteth to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street

of the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man

whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the

horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that

sitteth at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast

spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and

brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed

before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth

to honour.

12 And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman hasted to his

house mourning, and having his head covered.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that

had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him,

If Mordecai be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to

fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before

him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's

chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had

prepared.

ESTH 7

1 So the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet

of wine, What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted

thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, even to the

half of the kingdom.

3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy

sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my

petition, and my people at my request:

4 For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to

perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my

tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who

is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Esther said, The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman. Then

Haman was afraid before the king and the queen.

7 And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into

the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to

Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him

by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the

banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the bed whereon Esther was.

Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before me in the house?

As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face.

9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold

also, the gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Mordecai,

who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then

the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for

Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

ESTH 8 10/02

1 On that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews'

enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for

Esther had told what he was unto her.

2 And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and

gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

3 And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet,

and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the

Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then the king held out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther

arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his

sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in

his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the

son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which

are in all the king's provinces:

6 For how can I endure to see the evil that shall come unto my people?

or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the

Jew, Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have

hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and

seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the

king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse.

9 Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month,

that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it

was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and

to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which

are from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces,

unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every

people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing,

and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed it with the

king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on

mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather

themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay,

and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that

would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the spoil of

them for a prey,

12 Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the

thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar.

13 The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every

province was published unto all people, and that the Jews should be

ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened

and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at

Shushan the palace.

15 And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel

of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of

fine linen and purple: and the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's

commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast

and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the

fear of the Jews fell upon them.

ESTH 9

1 Now in the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar, on the thirteenth

day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to

be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to

have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the

Jews had rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all

the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their

hurt: and no man could withstand them; for the fear of them fell upon

all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the

deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of

Mordecai fell upon them.

4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went out

throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater and

greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword,

and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that

hated them.

6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred

men.

7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

10 The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews,

slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace

was brought before the king.

12 And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and

destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of

Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what

is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request

further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the

Jews which are in Shushan to do tomorrow also according unto this day's

decree, and let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at

Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shushan gathered themselves together on the

fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at

Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered

themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their

enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, but they laid

not their hands on the prey,

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of

the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together on the

thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the

fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and

gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns,

made the fourteenth day of the month Adar a day of gladness and

feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

20 And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews

that were in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, both nigh and far,

21 To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day

of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month

which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a

good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of

sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had

written unto them;

24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all

the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast

Pur, that is, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that

his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon

his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Purim after the name of Pur.

Therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had

seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon

all such as joined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that

they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according

to their appointed time every year;

28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every

generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these

days of Purim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of

them perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew,

wrote with all authority, to confirm this second letter of Purim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and

seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, with words of peace and

truth,

31 To confirm these days of Purim in their times appointed, according as

Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had

decreed for themselves and for their seed, the matters of the fastings

and their cry.

32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was

written in the book.

ESTH 10

1 And the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and upon the

isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of

the greatness of Mordecai, whereunto the king advanced him, are they not

written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia?

3 For Mordecai the Jew was next unto king Ahasuerus, and great among the

Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, seeking the wealth

of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

BK18 JOB

~~~

JOB 1 01/16

1 There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man

was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand

camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a

very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men

of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and

sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that

Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and

offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job

said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their

hearts. Thus did Job continually.

6 Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves

before the Lord, and Satan came also among them.

7 And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered

the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking

up and down in it.

8 And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job,

that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man,

one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

9 Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about

all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands,

and his substance is increased in the land.

11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will

curse thee to thy face.

12 And the Lord said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy

power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth

from the presence of the Lord.

13 And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and

drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing,

and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have

slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped

alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The

fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the

servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The

Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have

carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the

sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy

sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest

brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote

the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they

are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell

down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I

return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be

the name of the Lord.

22 In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

JOB 2

1 Again there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves

before the Lord, and Satan came also among them to present himself

before the Lord.

2 And the Lord said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan

answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and

from walking up and down in it.

3 And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job,

that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man,

one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his

integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without

cause.

4 And Satan answered the Lord, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a

man hath will he give for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he

will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the Lord said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save

his life.

7 So went Satan forth from the presence of the Lord, and smote Job with

sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down

among the ashes.

9 Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity?

curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women

speaketh. What? shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we

not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his lips.

11 Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come

upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the Temanite,

and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: for they had made an

appointment together to come to mourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they

lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and

sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven

nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was

very great.

JOB 3

1 After this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Job spake, and said,

3 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was

said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither

let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon

it; let the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not be joined

unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the

months.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their

mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light,

but have none; neither let it see the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow

from mine eyes.

11 Why died I not from the womb? why did I not give up the ghost when I

came out of the belly?

12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept:

then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places

for themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never

saw light.

17 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at

rest.

18 There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the

oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his

master.

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the

bitter in soul;

21 Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for

hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the

grave?

23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath

hedged in?

24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out

like the waters.

25 For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which

I was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet

trouble came.

JOB 4

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can

withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak

hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast

strengthened the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and

thou art troubled.

6 Is not this thy fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of

thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, who ever perished, being innocent? or where

were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap

the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are

they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the

teeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps

are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a

little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on

men,

14 Fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image

was before mine eyes, there was silence, and I heard a voice, saying,

17 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than

his maker?

18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants; and his angels he charged

with folly:

19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation

is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth?

20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever

without any regarding it.

21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even

without wisdom.

JOB 5 01/17

1 Call now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the

saints wilt thou turn?

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his

habitation.

4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate,

neither is there any to deliver them.

5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the

thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance.

6 Although affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble

spring out of the ground;

7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:

9 Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without

number:

10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be

exalted to safety.

12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands

cannot perform their enterprise.

13 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the

froward is carried headlong.

14 They meet with darkness in the daytime, and grope in the noonday as

in the night.

15 But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the

hand of the mighty.

16 So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not

thou the chastening of the Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make

whole.

19 He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven there shall no

evil touch thee.

20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power

of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou

be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be

afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the

beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou

shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine

offspring as the grass of the earth.

26 Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn

cometh in in his season.

27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it is; hear it, and know thou it for

thy good.

JOB 6

1 But Job answered and said,

2 Oh that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the

balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my

words are swallowed up.

4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof

drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array

against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his

fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any

taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing

that I long for!

9 Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose

his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow:

let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I

should prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brass?

13 Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 To him that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend; but

he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of

brooks they pass away;

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow is

hid:

17 What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are

consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and

perish.

19 The troops of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.

20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and

were ashamed.

21 For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your

substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of

the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand

wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is

desperate, which are as wind?

27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is evident unto you if

I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my

righteousness is in it.

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste discern perverse

things?

JOB 7

1 Is there not an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days

also like the days of an hireling?

2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh

for the reward of his work:

3 So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are

appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and

I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken,

and become loathsome.

6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without

hope.

7 O remember that my life is wind: mine eye shall no more see good.

8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are

upon me, and I am not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to

the grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know

him any more.

11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of

my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my

complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my life.

16 I loathe it; I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are

vanity.

17 What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest

set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldest visit him every morning, and try him every

moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I

swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men?

why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to

myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine

iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in

the morning, but I shall not be.

JOB 8 01/18

1 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of

thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away

for their transgression;

5 If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to

the Almighty;

6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and

make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

7 Though thy be ginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly

increase.

8 For inquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to

the search of their fathers:

9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon

earth are a shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of

their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?

12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth

before any other herb.

13 So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope

shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be a spider's

web.

15 He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold

it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his

garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I

have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others

grow.

20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help

the evildoers:

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling

place of the wicked shall come to nought.

JOB 9

1 Then Job answered and said,

2 I know it is so of a truth: but how should man be just with God?

3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself

against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth

them in his anger.

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof

tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the

stars.

8 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of

the sea.

9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the

south.

10 Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without

number.

11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I

perceive him not.

12 Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him,

What doest thou?

13 If God will not withdraw his anger, the proud helpers do stoop under

him.

14 How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason

with him?

15 Whom, though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but I would

make supplication to my judge.

16 If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that

he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without

cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with

bitterness.

19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is strong: and if of judgment, who

shall set me a time to plead?

20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am

perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise

my life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, He destroyeth the perfect and

the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the

innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces

of the judges thereof; if not, where, and who is he?

25 Now my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no

good.

26 They are passed away as the swift ships: as the eagle that hasteth to

the prey.

27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness,

and comfort myself:

28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou wilt not hold me

innocent.

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall

abhor me.

32 For he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should

come together in judgment.

33 Neither is there any daysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon

us both.

34 Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; but it is not so with me.

JOB 10

1 My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I

will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou

contendest with me.

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest

despise the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the

wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or seest thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man? are thy years as man's days,

6 That thou inquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and there is none that can deliver

out of thine hand.

8 Thine hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet

thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt

thou bring me into dust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with

bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath

preserved my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this is

with thee.

14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine

iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, woe unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not

lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine

affliction;

16 For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou

shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine

indignation upon me; changes and war are against me.

18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I

had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been

carried from the womb to the grave.

20 Are not my days few? cease then, and let me alone, that I may take

comfort a little,

21 Before I go whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness

and the shadow of death;

22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death,

without any order, and where the light is as darkness.

JOB 11 01/19 HD:8

1 Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should a man full

of talk be justified?

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest,

shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine

eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are

double to that which is! Know therefore that God exacteth of thee less

than thine iniquity deserveth.

7 Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty

unto perfection?

8 It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what

canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the

sea.

10 If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder

him?

11 For he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then

consider it?

12 For vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's

colt.

13 If thou prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness

dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be

stedfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that

pass away:

17 And thine age shall be clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine

forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig

about thee, and thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, many

shall make suit unto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and they shall not escape, and

their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost.

JOB 12

1 And Job answered and said,

2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you:

yea, who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am as one mocked of his neighbour, who calleth upon God, and he

answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the

thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are

secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of

the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the

sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the Lord hath wrought

this?

10 In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of

all mankind.

11 Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 With him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he shutteth

up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth

them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are

his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the

understanding of the aged.

21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the

mighty.

22 He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light

the shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the

nations, and straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and

causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger

like a drunken man.

JOB 13

1 Lo, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood

it.

2 What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with

God.

4 But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value.

5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and it should be your

wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh

another, do ye so mock him?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon

you?

12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of

clay.

13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me

what will.

14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine

hand?

15 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine

own ways before him.

16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before

him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be

justified.

19 Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I

shall give up the ghost.

20 Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from

thee.

21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me

afraid.

22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou

me.

23 How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my

transgression and my sin.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?

25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the

dry stubble?

26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess

the iniquities of my youth.

27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and lookest narrowly unto

all my paths; thou settest a print upon the heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth

eaten.

JOB 14 01/20

1 Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.

2 He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a

shadow, and continueth not.

3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and bringest me into

judgment with thee?

4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

5 Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with

thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

6 Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as an

hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout

again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof

die in the ground;

9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs

like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and

where is he?

11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth

up:

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens be no more, they

shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me

secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set

time, and remember me!

14 If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of my appointed time

will I wait, till my change come.

15 Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to

the work of thine hands.

16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine

iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is

removed out of his place.

19 The waters wear the stones: thou washest away the things which grow

out of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest

his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought

low, but he perceiveth it not of them.

22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall

mourn.

JOB 15

1 Then answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the

east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he

can do no good?

4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of

the crafty.

6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips

testify against thee.

7 Art thou the first man that was born? or wast thou made before the

hills?

8 Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to

thyself?

9 What knowest thou, that we know not? what understandest thou, which is

not in us?

10 With us are both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than

thy father.

11 Are the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret

thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest such words go

out of thy mouth?

14 What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a

woman, that he should be righteous?

15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not

clean in his sight.

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity

like water?

17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare;

18 Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid it:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and no stranger passed among

them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and the number of

years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 A dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall

come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is

waited for of the sword.

23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? he knoweth that

the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against

him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself

against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his

bucklers:

27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of

fat on his flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man

inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither

shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his

branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his

recompence.

32 It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be

green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off

his flower as the olive.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall

consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly

prepareth deceit.

JOB 16

1 Then Job answered and said,

2 I have heard many such things: miserable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou

answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I

could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips

should assuage your grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged: and though I forbear, what

am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my

company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me:

and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 He teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with

his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon

the cheek reproachfully; they have gathered themselves together against

me.

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the

hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me

by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and

doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a

giant.

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the

dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids is the shadow of

death;

17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high.

20 My friends scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto God.

21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his

neighbour!

22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not

return.

JOB 17

1 My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for

me.

2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their

provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike

hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou

not exalt them.

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his

children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a byword of the people; and aforetime I was as a

tabret.

7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a

shadow.

8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up

himself against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands

shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one

wise man among you.

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my

heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light is short because of

darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the

darkness.

14 I have said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm, Thou art

my mother, and my sister.

15 And where is now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is

in the dust.

JOB 18 01/21

1 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards

we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee?

and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his

fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put

out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel

shall cast him down.

8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet, q\_d he walketh upon a

snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and the robb er shall prevail

against him.

10 The snare is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the

way.

11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to

his feet.

12 His strength shall be hungerbitten, and destruction shall be ready at

his side.

13 It shall devour the strength of his skin: even the firstborn of death

shall devour his strength.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall

bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his:

brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be

cut off.

17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no

name in the street.

18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the

world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any

remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as they that

went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wickedd, and this is the place

of him that knoweth not God.

JOB 19

1 Then Job answered and said,

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make

yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me

my reproach:

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his

net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there

is no judgment.

8 He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness

in my paths.

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath

he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto

him as one of his enemies.

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and

encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily

estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger:

I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I entreated him with

my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the

children's sake of mine own body.

18 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

19 All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned

against me.

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with

the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand

of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a

book!

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for

ever!

25 For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the

latter day upon the earth:

26 And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh

shall I see God:

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not

another; though my reins be consumed within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the

matter is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the

sword, that ye may know there is a judgment.

JOB 20

1 Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make

haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my

understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the

hypocrite but for a moment?

6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto

the clouds;

7 Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen

him shall say, Where is he?

8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be

chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his

place any more behold him.

10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall

restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, which shall lie down with

him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his

tongue;

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still within his

mouth:

14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asps within

him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God

shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and

butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it

down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall

not rejoice therein.

19 Because he hath oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath

violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of

that which he desired.

21 There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for

his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand

of the wicked shall come upon him.

23 When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his

wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike

him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword

cometh out of his gall: terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: a fire not blown

shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his

tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up

against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away

in the day of his wrath.

29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage

appointed unto him by God.

JOB 21 01/22

1 But Job answered and said,

2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, mock on.

4 As for me, is my complaint to man? and if it were so, why should not

my spirit be troubled?

5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your hand upon your mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my

flesh.

7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their

offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth

not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children

dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the

organ.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the

grave.

14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the

knowledge of thy ways.

15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit

should we have, if we pray unto him?

16 Lo, their good is not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far

from me.

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out! and how oft cometh their

destruction upon them! God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm

carrieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he

shall know it.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath

of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the number of

his months is cut off in the midst?

22 Shall any teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are

high.

23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with

marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth

with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover

them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully

imagine against me.

28 For ye say, Where is the house of the prince? and where are the

dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their

tokens,

30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be

brought forth to the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what

he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall

draw after him, as there are innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there

remaineth falsehood?

JOB 22

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable

unto himself?

3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it

gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into

judgment?

5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped

the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast

withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But as for the mighty man, he had the earth; and the honourable man

dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have

been broken.

10 Therefore snares are round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth

thee;

11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover

thee.

12 Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the

stars, how high they are!

13 And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark

cloud?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh

in the circuit of heaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with

a flood:

17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for

them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good things: but the counsel of the

wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to

scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the

fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall

come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in

thine heart.

23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt

put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the

stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have plenty of

silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift

up thy face unto God.

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou

shalt pay thy vows.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto

thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and

he shall save the humble person.

30 He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by

the pureness of thine hands.

JOB 23

1 Then Job answered and said,

2 Even today is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my

groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his

seat!

4 I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what

he would say unto me.

6 Will he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put

strength in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered

for ever from my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot

perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he

hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him:

10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall

come forth as gold.

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have

esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food.

13 But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul

desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is appointed for me: and many such

things are with him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid

of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he

covered the darkness from my face.

JOB 24

1 Why, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know

him not see his days?

2 Some remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and feed

thereof.

3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox

for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide

themselves together.

5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work;

rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for

their children.

6 They reap every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintage

of the wicked.

7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no

covering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock

for want of a shelter.

9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the

poor.

10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the

sheaf from the hungry;

11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their wine presses, and

suffer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth

out: yet God layeth not folly to them.

13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the

ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in

the night is as a thief.

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No

eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for

themselves in the daytime: they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one know

them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He is swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he

beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters: so doth the grave those

which have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he

shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to

the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and no man

is sure of life.

23 Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet his

eyes are upon their ways.

24 They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low;

they are taken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of

the ears of corn.

25 And if it be not so now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech

nothing worth?

JOB 25 01/23

1 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not his light

arise?

4 How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is

born of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not

pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a

worm?

JOB 26 HD:6

1 But Job answered and said,

2 How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the

arm that hath no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou

plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants

thereof.

6 Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

7 He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the

earth upon nothing.

8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not

rent under them.

9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon

it.

10 He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night

come to an end.

11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

12 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he

smiteth through the proud.

13 By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the

crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of

him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

JOB 27

1 Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,

2 As God liveth, who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who

hath vexed my soul;

3 All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my

nostrils;

4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die I will not remove

mine integrity from me.

6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart shall

not reproach me so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as

the unrighteous.

8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God

taketh away his soul?

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

10 Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon

God?

11 I will teach you by the hand of God: that which is with the Almighty

will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus

altogether vain?

13 This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of

oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 If his children be multiplied, it is for the sword: and his offspring

shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and his widows

shall not weep.

16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the

clay;

17 He may prepare it, but the just shall put it on, and the innocent

shall divide the silver.

18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and as a booth that the keeper

maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth

his eyes, and he is not.

20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in

the night.

21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm

hurleth him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain flee out of

his hand.

23 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his

place.

JOB 28 01/24

1 Surely there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they

fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the

stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten

of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as

it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of sapphires: and it hath dust of

gold.

7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye

hath not seen:

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by

it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth the mountains

by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every

precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing; and the thing that is hid

bringeth he forth to light.

12 But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of

understanding?

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of

the living.

14 The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with

me.

15 It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the

price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx,

or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it

shall not be for jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of

wisdom is above rubies.

19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued

with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the

fowls of the air.

22 Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our

ears.

23 God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole

heaven;

25 To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by

measure.

26 When he made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of

the thunder:

27 Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched

it out.

28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom;

and to depart from evil is understanding.

JOB 29

1 Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as in months past, as in the days when God preserved

me;

3 When his candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked

through darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of God was upon my

tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me;

6 When I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers

of oil;

7 When I went out to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat

in the street!

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and

stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth.

10 The nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaved to the roof of

their mouth.

11 When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me,

it gave witness to me:

12 Because I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him

that had none to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I

caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe

and a diadem.

15 I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poor: and the cause which I knew not I searched

out.

17 And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his

teeth.

18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as

the sand.

19 My root was spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon

my branch.

20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon

them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth

wide as for the latter rain.

24 If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and the light of my

countenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the

army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

JOB 30

1 But now they that are younger than I have me in derision, whose

fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom old

age was perished?

3 For want and famine they were solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in

former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after

a thief;)

6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in caves of the earth, and in

the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were gathered

together.

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of base men: they were

viler than the earth.

9 And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not to spit in my

face.

11 Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let

loose the bridle before me.

12 Upon my right hand rise the youth; they push away my feet, and they

raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.

14 They came upon me as a wide breaking in of waters: in the desolation

they rolled themselves upon me.

15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue my soul as the wind: and my

welfare passeth away as a cloud.

16 And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have

taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no

rest.

18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: it bindeth me

about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou

regardest me not.

21 Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest

thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride upon it, and

dissolvest my substance.

23 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house

appointed for all living.

24 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they

cry in his destruction.

25 Did not I weep for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved

for the poor?

26 When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for

light, there came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented

me.

28 I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the

congregation.

29 I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls.

30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.

31 My harp also is turned to mourning, and my organ into the voice of

them that weep.

JOB 31

1 I made a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a

maid?

2 For what portion of God is there from above? and what inheritance of

the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the

workers of iniquity?

4 Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;

6 Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine

integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after

mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted

out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at

my neighbour's door;

10 Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon

her.

11 For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished

by the judges.

12 For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out

all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant,

when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what

shall I answer him?

15 Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion

us in the womb?

16 If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the

eyes of the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not

eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I

have guided her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without

covering;

20 If his loins have not blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the

fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my

help in the gate:

22 Then let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken

from the bone.

23 For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of his

highness I could not endure.

24 If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art

my confidence;

25 If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had

gotten much;

26 If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in

brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my

hand:

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should

have denied the God that is above.

29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up

myself when evil found him:

30 Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his

soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we

cannot be satisfied.

32 The stranger did not lodge in the street: but I opened my doors to

the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgressions as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my

bosom:

34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify

me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

35 Oh that one would hear me! behold, my desire is, that the Almighty

would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to

me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I

go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof

complain;

39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or have caused the

owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The

words of Job are ended.

JOB 32 01/25

1 So these three men ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in

his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of

the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he

justified himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had

found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now Elihu had waited till Job had spoken, because they were elder than

he.

5 When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three

men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I am

young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew

you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach

wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty

giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand

judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst

ye searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that

convinced Job, or that answered his words:

13 Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down,

not man.

14 Now he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I answer

him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered

no more;)

17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst

like new bottles.

20 I will speak, that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and

answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither let me give

flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would

soon take me away.

JOB 33

1 Wherefore, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my

words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my

mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall

utter knowledge clearly.

4 The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath

given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

6 Behold, I am according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed

out of the clay.

7 Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be

heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of

thy words, saying,

9 I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there

iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his

enemy,

11 He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is

greater than man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of

his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon

men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by

the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his

bones with strong pain:

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones

that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the

destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a

thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:

24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down

to the pit: I have found a ransom.

25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: he shall return to the

days of his youth:

26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he

shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his

righteousness.

27 He looketh upon men, and if any say, I have sinned, and perverted

that which was right, and it profited me not;

28 He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall

see the light.

29 Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light

of the living.

31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to

justify thee.

33 If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee

wisdom.

JOB 34

1 Furthmore Elihu answered and said,

2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have

knowledge.

3 For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is

good.

5 For Job hath said, I am righteous: and God hath taken away my

judgment.

6 Should I lie against my right? my wound is incurable without

transgression.

7 What man is like Job, who drinketh up scorning like water?

8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with

wicked men.

9 For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight

himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: far be it from

God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should

commit iniquity.

11 For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man

to find according to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty

pervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed the

whole world?

14 If he set his heart upon man, if he gather unto himself his spirit

and his breath;

15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.

16 If now thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my

words.

17 Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him

that is most just?

18 Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are

ungodly?

19 How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor

regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of his

hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at

midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away without

hand.

21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of

iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man more than right; that he should enter

into judgment with God.

24 He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in

their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the

night, so that they are destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;

27 Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his

ways:

28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he

heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he

hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a

nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest the people be ensnared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, I

will not offend any more:

32 That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will

do no more.

33 Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether

thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what

thou knowest.

34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto

me.

35 Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without

wisdom.

36 My desire is that Job may be tried unto the end because of his

answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands among us,

and multiplieth his words against God.

JOB 35 01/26

1 Elihu spake moreover, and said,

2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness is

more than God's?

3 For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What profit

shall I have, if I be cleansed from my sin?

4 I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher

than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or if thy transgressions

be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of

thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may

profit the son of man.

9 By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make the oppressed to

cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, Where is God my maker, who giveth songs in the night;

11 Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us

wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil

men.

13 Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard

it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before

him; therefore trust thou in him.

15 But now, because it is not so, he hath visited in his anger; yet he

knoweth it not in great extremity:

16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words

without knowledge.

JOB 36

1 Elihu also proceeded, and said,

2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee that I have yet to speak on

God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to

my Maker.

4 For truly my words shall not be false: he that is perfect in knowledge

is with thee.

5 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength

and wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the

poor.

7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are

they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are

exalted.

8 And if they be bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they

have exceeded.

10 He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they

return from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in

prosperity, and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall

die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he

bindeth them.

14 They die in youth, and their life is among the unclean.

15 He delivereth the poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in

oppression.

16 Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait into a broad

place, where there is no straitness; and that which should be set on thy

table should be full of fatness.

17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and

justice take hold on thee.

18 Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his

stroke: then a great ransom cannot deliver thee.

19 Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold, nor all the forces of

strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather than

affliction.

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him?

23 Who hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, Thou hast wrought

iniquity?

24 Remember that thou magnify his work, which men behold.

25 Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off.

26 Behold, God is great, and we know him not, neither can the number of

his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according

to the vapour thereof:

28 Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of

his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of

the sea.

31 For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance.

32 With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it not to shine by

the cloud that cometh betwixt.

33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning

the vapour.

JOB 37

1 At this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goeth out

of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning unto the

ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his

excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he,

which we cannot comprehend.

6 For he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth; likewise to the small

rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; that all men may know his work.

8 Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.

9 Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the north.

10 By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is

straitened.

11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth his

bright cloud:

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do

whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 He causeth it to come, whether for correction, or for his land, or

for mercy.

14 Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrous

works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his

cloud to shine?

16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of

him which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south

wind?

18 Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a

molten looking glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech

by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be

swallowed up.

21 And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the

wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is terrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in

power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore fear him: he respecteth not any that are wise of

heart.

JOB 38 01/27

1 Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

3 Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and

answer thou me.

4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if

thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath

stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner

stone thereof;

7 When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted

for joy?

8 Or who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had

issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a

swaddlingband for it,

10 And brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall

thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the

dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked

might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall

be broken.

16 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in

the search of the depth?

17 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the

doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest

it all.

19 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is

the place thereof,

20 That thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof, and that thou

shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number

of thy days is great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen

the treasures of the hail,

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of

battle and war?

24 By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the east wind upon

the earth?

25 Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a

way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderness,

wherein there is no man;

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the

tender herb to spring forth?

28 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the hoary frost of heaven, who

hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is

frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands

of Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou guide

Arcturus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion

thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters

may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here

we are?

36 Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given

understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can stay the bottles of

heaven,

38 When the dust groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast

together?

39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the appetite of the

young lions,

40 When they couch in their dens, and abide in the covert to lie in

wait?

41 Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto

God, they wander for lack of meat.

JOB 39

1 Knowest thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or

canst thou mark when the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfill? or knowest thou the

time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out

their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go

forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of

the wild ass?

6 Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the barren land his

dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying

of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after

every green thing.

9 Will the unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he

harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou

leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather

it into thy barn?

13 Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wings and feathers

unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast

may break them.

16 She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers:

her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he imparted to

her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and

his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with

thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his

nostrils is terrible.

21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on

to meet the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back

from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the

shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth

he that it is the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar

off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the

south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up at thy command, and make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and

the strong place.

29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and where the slain are, there is

she.

JOB 40

1 Moreover the Lord answered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that

reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 Then Job answered the Lord, and said,

4 Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon

my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will

proceed no further.

6 Then answered the Lord unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare

thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou

mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with a voice like

him?

10 Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with

glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is

proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down

the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save

thee.

15 Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an

ox.

16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel

of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped

together.

18 His bones are as strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of

iron.

19 He is the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his

sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the beasts of

the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow; the willows of the brook

compass him about.

23 Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he

can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

24 He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

JOB 41

1 Canst thou draw out leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord

which thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a

thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words

unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant

for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy

maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among

the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish

spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at

the sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand

before me?

11 Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? whatsoever is under

the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely

proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with

his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round

about.

15 His scales are his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot

be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids

of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or

caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before

him.

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in

themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the

nether millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of

breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart,

nor the habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into

stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon

the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot

of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be

hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the children of

pride.

JOB 42

1 Then Job answered the Lord, and said,

2 I know that thou canst do every thing, and that no thought can be

withholden from thee.

3 Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I

uttered that I understood not; things too wonderful for me, which I knew

not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: I will demand of thee, and

declare thou unto me.

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth

thee.

6 Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes.

7 And it was so, that after the Lord had spoken these words unto Job,

the Lord said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled against thee,

and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thing that

is right, as my servant Job hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to

my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my

servant Job shall pray for you: for him will I accept: lest I deal with

you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which

is right, like my servant Job.

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the

Naamathite went, and did according as the Lord commanded them: the Lord

also accepted Job.

10 And the Lord turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his

friends: also the Lord gave Job twice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and

all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread

with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all

the evil that the Lord had brought upon him: every man also gave him a

piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.

12 So the Lord blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning:

for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a

thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

13 He had also seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the

second Kezia; and the name of the third, Kerenhappuch.

15 And in all the land were no women found so fair as the daughters of

Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this lived Job an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons,

and his sons' sons, even four generations.

17 So Job died, being old and full of days.

BK19 PSALMS

~~~~~~

PS 1 04/11

1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor

standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the

scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he

meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that

bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither;

and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

4 The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth

away.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in

the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the

ungodly shall perish.

PS 2

1 Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel

together, against the Lord, and against his anointed, saying,

3 Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them

in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore

displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion.

7 I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my

Son; this day have I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance,

and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in

pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the

earth.

11 Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his

wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust

in him.

PS 3

1 Lord, how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise

up against me.

2 Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God.

Selah.

3 But thou, O Lord, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of

mine head.

4 I cried unto the Lord with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy

hill. Selah.

5 I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set

themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O Lord; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine

enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: thy blessing is upon thy people.

Selah.

PS 4 04/12

1 Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me

when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long

will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Selah.

3 But know that the Lord hath set apart him that is godly for himself:

the Lord will hear when I call unto him.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed,

and be still. Selah.

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the

Lord.

6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? Lord, lift thou up

the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their

corn and their wine increased.

8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, Lord, only

makest me dwell in safety.

PS 5

1 Give ear to my words, O Lord, consider my meditation.

2 Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee

will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O Lord; in the morning will I

direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither

shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of

iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord will abhor the

bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy

mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make

thy way straight before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is very

wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with their

tongue.

10 Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels; cast

them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have

rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever

shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy

name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, Lord, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou

compass him as with a shield.

PS 6

1 O Lord, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot

displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I am weak: O Lord, heal me; for my

bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O Lord, how long?

4 Return, O Lord, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 For in death there is no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall

give thee thanks?

6 I am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed to swim; I

water my couch with my tears.

7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all

mine enemies.

8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the Lord hath heard

the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my supplication; the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return and

be ashamed suddenly.

PS 7 04/13

1 O Lord my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that

persecute me, and deliver me:

2 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is

none to deliver.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I

have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down

my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Selah.

6 Arise, O Lord, in thine anger, lift up thyself because of the rage of

mine enemies: and awake for me to the judgment that thou hast

commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their

sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 The Lord shall judge the people: judge me, O Lord, according to my

righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the

just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every

day.

12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and

made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth

his arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and

brought forth falsehood.

15 He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he

made.

16 His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing

shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the Lord according to his righteousness: and will sing

praise to the name of the Lord most high.

PS 8 DT:4-5NAS

1 O Lord our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast

set thy glory above the heavens.

2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength

because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the

avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the

stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that

thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast

crowned him with glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou

hast put all things under his feet:

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth

through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

PS 9 HD:17

1 I will praise thee, O Lord, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all

thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O

thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy

presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the

throne judging right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou

hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast

destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for

judgment.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister

judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of

trouble.

10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou,

Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the Lord, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the

people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he

forgetteth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord; consider my trouble which I suffer of

them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of

Zion: I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which

they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is

snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget

God.

18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the

poor shall not perish for ever.

19 Arise, O Lord; let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy

sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord: that the nations may know themselves to be

but men. Selah.

PS 10 04/14

1 Why standest thou afar off, O Lord? why hidest thou thyself in times

of trouble?

2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in

the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the

covetous, whom the Lord abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after

God: God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous; thy judgments are far above out of his

sight: as for all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for I shall never be

in adversity.

7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: under his tongue is

mischief and vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places

doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to

catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his

net.

10 He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall by his

strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he

will never see it.

12 Arise, O Lord; O God, lift up thine hand: forget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart,

Thou wilt not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite

it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the

helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his

wickedness till thou find none.

16 The Lord is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of

his land.

17 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare

their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth

may no more oppress.

PS 11

1 In the Lord put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to

your mountain?

2 For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon

the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven: his

eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The Lord trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth

violence his soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an

horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness; his countenance doth

behold the upright.

PS 12

1 Help, Lord; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from

among the children of men.

2 They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: with flattering lips

and with a double heart do they speak.

3 The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that

speaketh proud things:

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own:

who is lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will

I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth

at him.

6 The words of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of

earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord, thou shalt preserve them from this

generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

PS 13 04/15

1 How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord? for ever? how long wilt thou

hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart

daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep

the sleep of death;

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that

trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy

salvation.

6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

PS 14

1 The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt,

they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

2 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if

there were any that did understand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there

is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as

they eat bread, and call not upon the Lord.

5 There were they in great fear: for God is in the generation of the

righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the Lord is his

refuge.

7 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! when the Lord

bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and

Israel shall be glad.

PS 15

1 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy

hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the

truth in his heart.

3 He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his

neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that

fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against

the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

PS 16 04/16 HD:10

1 Preserve me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord, Thou art my Lord: my goodness

extendeth not to thee;

3 But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom

is all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their

drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into

my lips.

5 The Lord is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou

maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly

heritage.

7 I will bless the Lord, who hath given me counsel: my reins also

instruct me in the night seasons.

8 I have set the Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand,

I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also

shall rest in hope.

10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer

thine Holy One to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of

joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PS 17

1 Hear the right, O Lord, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer,

that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold

the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou

has tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall

not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me

from the paths of the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine

ear unto me, and hear my speech.

7 Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right

hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against

them.

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy

wings,

9 From the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly enemies, who compass

me about.

10 They are enclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they speak

proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes

bowing down to the earth;

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young

lion lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from

the wicked, which is thy sword:

14 From men which are thy hand, O Lord, from men of the world, which

have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy

hid treasure: they are full of children, and leave the rest of their

substance to their babes.

15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be

satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

PS 18 HD:5

1 I will love thee, O Lord, my strength.

2 The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my

strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my

salvation, and my high tower.

3 I will call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be

saved from mine enemies.

4 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made

me afraid.

5 The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented

me.

6 In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God: he

heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into

his ears.

7 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills

moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth

devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his

feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the

wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were

dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail

stones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his

voice; hail stones and coals of fire.

14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out

lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the

world were discovered at thy rebuke, O Lord, at the blast of the breath

of thy nostrils.

16 He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me:

for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my

stay.

19 He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because

he delighted in me.

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the

cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed

from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his

statutes from me.

23 I was also upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the Lord recompensed me according to my righteousness,

according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

25 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright

man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou

wilt shew thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high

looks.

28 For thou wilt light my candle: the Lord my God will enlighten my

darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped

over a wall.

30 As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the Lord is tried: he is

a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For who is God save the Lord? or who is a rock save our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high

places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine

arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right

hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn

again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen

under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast

subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might

destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save them: even unto the Lord, but

he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast

them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou

hast made me the head of the heathen: a people whom I have not known

shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall

submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close

places.

46 The Lord liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my

salvation be exalted.

47 It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above

those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent

man.

49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen,

and sing praises unto thy name.

50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his

anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore.

PS 19 04/17

1 The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his

handiwork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the

end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a

strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto

the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of

the Lord is sure, making wise the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the

commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the

Lord are true and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold:

sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there

is great reward.

12 Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have

dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from

the great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be

acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength, and my redeemer.

PS 20

1 The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob

defend thee;

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion;

3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice; Selah.

4 Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will

set up our banners: the Lord fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord saveth his anointed; he will hear him from

his holy heaven with the saving strength of his right hand.

7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the

name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand

upright.

9 Save, Lord: let the king hear us when we call.

PS 21

1 The king shall joy in thy strength, O Lord; and in thy salvation how

greatly shall he rejoice!

2 Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the

request of his lips. Selah.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a

crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of days for

ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid

upon him.

6 For thou hast made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him

exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the Lord, and through the mercy of the most

High he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find

out those that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the

Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour

them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from

among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous

device, which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, when thou shalt make

ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength: so will we sing and

praise thy power.

PS 22 04/18

1 My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from

helping me, and from the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night

season, and am not silent.

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver

them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and

were not confounded.

6 But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the

people.

7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they

shake the head, saying,

8 He trusted on the Lord that he would deliver him: let him deliver him,

seeing he delighted in him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope

when I was upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou art my God from my mother's

belly.

11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help.

12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me

round.

13 They gaped upon me with their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring

lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my

heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my

jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have enclosed

me: they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: O my strength, haste thee to

help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the

dog.

21 Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns

of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the

congregation will I praise thee.

23 Ye that fear the Lord, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify

him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the

afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto

him, he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my

vows before them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the Lord that

seek him: your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord: and

all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdom is the Lord's: and he is the governor among the

nations.

29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that

go down to the dust shall bow before him: and none can keep alive his

own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a

generation.

31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people

that shall be born, that he hath done this.

PS 23

1 The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the

still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for

his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will

fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort

me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou

anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and

I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

PS 24

1 The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they

that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the

floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his

holy place?

4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his

soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from

the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, O

Jacob. Selah.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting

doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? The Lord strong and mighty, the Lord mighty

in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting

doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? The Lord of hosts, he is the King of

glory. Selah.

PS 25 04/19

1 Unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies

triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which

transgress without cause.

4 Shew me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my

salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for

they have been ever of old.

7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according

to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O Lord.

8 Good and upright is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the

way.

9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his

way.

10 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep his

covenant and his testimonies.

11 For thy name's sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great.

12 What man is he that feareth the Lord? him shall he teach in the way

that he shall choose.

13 His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth.

14 The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will shew

them his covenant.

15 Mine eyes are ever toward the Lord; for he shall pluck my feet out of

the net.

16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and

afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my

distresses.

18 Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with cruel

hatred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my

trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

PS 26

1 Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted

also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy

truth.

4 I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with

dissemblers.

5 I have hated the congregation of evildoers; and will not sit with the

wicked.

6 I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O

Lord:

7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy

wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where

thine honour dwelleth.

9 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:

10 In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be

merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in an even place: in the congregations will I bless

the Lord.

PS 27

1 The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is

the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up

my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear:

though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after; that I

may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold

the beauty of the Lord, and to inquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the

secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a

rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about

me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will

sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the Lord.

7 Hear, O Lord, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and

answer me.

8 When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face,

Lord, will I seek.

9 Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou

hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my

salvation.

10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the Lord will take me

up.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path, because of

mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false

witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the Lord

in the land of the living.

14 Wait on the Lord: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine

heart: wait, I say, on the Lord.

PS 28 04/20

1 Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my rock; be not silent to me: lest, if

thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift

up my hands toward thy holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity,

which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of

their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to

them their desert.

5 Because they regard not the works of the Lord, nor the operation of

his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the Lord, because he hath heard the voice of my

supplications.

7 The Lord is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I

am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I

praise him.

8 The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his

anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift

them up for ever.

PS 29

1 Give unto the Lord, O ye mighty, give unto the Lord glory and

strength.

2 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name; worship the Lord in

the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the Lord is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth:

the Lord is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the Lord is powerful; the voice of the Lord is full of

majesty.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedars; yea, the Lord breaketh the

cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a

young unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness; the Lord shaketh the

wilderness of Kadesh.

9 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the

forests: and in his temple doth every one speak of his glory.

10 The Lord sitteth upon the flood; yea, the Lord sitteth King for

ever.

11 The Lord will give strength unto his people; the Lord will bless his

people with peace.

PS 30

1 I will extol thee, O Lord; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not

made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

3 O Lord, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me

alive, that I should not go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the Lord, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the

remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: weeping

may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 Lord, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou

didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O Lord; and unto the Lord I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? Shall

the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off

my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent.

O Lord my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PS 31 04/21

1 In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver

me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock,

for an house of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake

lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou

art my strength.

5 Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O Lord God

of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the

Lord.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my

trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast set my

feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed

with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my

strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed.

11 I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my

neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me

without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the slander of many: fear was on every side: while

they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my

life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O Lord: I said, Thou art my God.

15 My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies,

and from them that persecute me.

16 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies'

sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O Lord; for I have called upon thee: let the

wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.

18 Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things

proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that

fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before

the sons of men!

20 Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of

man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of

tongues.

21 Blessed be the Lord: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in

a strong city.

22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes:

nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried

unto thee.

23 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preserveth the

faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that

hope in the Lord.

PS 32

1 Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth not iniquity, and in

whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day

long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned

into the drought of summer. Selah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I

said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest

the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

6 For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when

thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall

not come nigh unto him.

7 Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou

shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I

will guide thee with mine eye.

9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding:

whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near

unto thee.

10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the

Lord, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy,

all ye that are upright in heart.

PS 33

1 Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the

upright.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an

instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the Lord is right; and all his works are done in

truth.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the

goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the host of

them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up

the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world

stand in awe of him.

9 For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the

devices of the people of none effect.

11 The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart

to all generations.

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people whom he

hath chosen for his own inheritance.

13 The Lord looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants

of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is

not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by

his great strength.

18 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them

that hope in his mercy;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the Lord: he is our help and our shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his

holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

PS 34 04/22

1 I will bless the Lord at all times: his praise shall continually be in

my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord: the humble shall hear

thereof, and be glad.

3 O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my

fears.

5 They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not

ashamed.

6 This poor man cried, and the Lord heard him, and saved him out of all

his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and

delivereth them.

8 O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that

trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear

him.

10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the

Lord shall not want any good thing.

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the

Lord.

12 What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may

see good?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.

15 The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open

unto their cry.

16 The face of the Lord is against them that do evil, to cut off the

remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth, and delivereth them out of

all their troubles.

18 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth

such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth

him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.

21 Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be

desolate.

22 The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that

trust in him shall be desolate.

PS 35

1 Plead my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: fight against

them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute

me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let

them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the Lord

chase them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the Lord

persecute them.

7 For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which

without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his net that he

hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the Lord: it shall rejoice in his

salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest

the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the

needy from him that spoileth him?

11 False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I

knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good to the spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I

humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own

bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed

down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves

together: yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and

I knew it not; they did tear me, and ceased not:

16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their

teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their

destructions, my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee

among much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me:

neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against

them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, and said, Aha, aha, our

eye hath seen it.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: keep not silence: O Lord, be not far

from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God

and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them

not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them

not say, We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at

mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify

themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause:

yea, let them say continually, Let the Lord be magnified, which hath

pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all

the day long.

PS 36

1 The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is

no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity be found

to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be

wise, and to do good.

4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way that is

not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth

unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a

great deep: O Lord, thou preservest man and beast.

7 How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of

men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and

thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see

light.

10 O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy

righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of

the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and

shall not be able to rise.

PS 37 04/23

1 Fret not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against

the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the

green herb.

3 Trust in the Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and

verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he shall give thee the desires

of thine heart.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it

to pass.

6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy

judgment as the noonday.

7 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because

of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked

devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to

do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord,

they shall inherit the earth.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt

diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in

the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his

teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast

down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright

conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be

broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many

wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the Lord upholdeth

the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall

be for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine

they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall be as

the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume

away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth

mercy, and giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that

be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in

his way.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lord

upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous

forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

26 He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.

27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are

preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of

judgment.

31 The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The Lord will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is

judged.

34 Wait on the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to

inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a

green bay tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he

could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man

is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the

wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their

strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them

from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him.

PS 38

1 O Lord, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot

displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither is

there any rest in my bones because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they

are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day

long.

7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome disease: and there is no

soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the

disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from

thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine

eyes, it also is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen

stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life lay snares for me: and they that

seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day

long.

13 But I, as a deaf man, heard not; and I was as a dumb man that openeth

not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no

reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when

my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies are lively, and they are strong: and they that hate

me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I

follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord: O my God, be not far from me.

22 Make haste to help me, O Lord my salvation.

PS 39

1 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I

will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my

sorrow was stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then

spake I with my tongue,

4 Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it

is; that I may know how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age is as

nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state is altogether

vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in

vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the

foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine

hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his

beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man is vanity. Selah.

12 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace

at my tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my

fathers were.

13 O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no

more.

PS 40 04/24

1 I waited patiently for the Lord; and he inclined unto me, and heard my

cry.

2 He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay,

and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many

shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the Lord.

4 Blessed is that man that maketh the Lord his trust, and respecteth not

the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and

thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order

unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can

be numbered.

6 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou

opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is written of

me,

8 I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart.

9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have

not refrained my lips, O Lord, thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy

faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness

and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord: let thy

lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: mine iniquities have

taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than

the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me: O Lord, make haste to help me.

14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul

to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me

evil.

15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me,

Aha, aha.

16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as

love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified.

17 But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my

help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PS 41

1 Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the Lord will deliver him in

time of trouble.

2 The Lord will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be

blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of

his enemies.

3 The Lord will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt

make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned

against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name

perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth

iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they

devise my hurt.

8 An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he

lieth he shall rise up no more.

9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my

bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O Lord, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may

requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not

triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me

before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and to

everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

PS 42

1 As the hart panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after

thee, O God.

2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and

appear before God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say

unto me, Where is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone

with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God, with the voice

of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me?

hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him for the help of his

countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember

thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the hill

Mizar.

7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves

and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Yet the Lord will command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and in

the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my

life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I

mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 As with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say

daily unto me, Where is thy God?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within

me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of

my countenance, and my God.

PS 43 04/25

1 Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O

deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why

go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring

me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea,

upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within

me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my

countenance, and my God.

PS 44

1 We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what

work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 How thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst

them; how thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither

did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the

light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we

tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame

that hated us.

8 In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever.

Selah.

9 But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with

our armies.

10 Thou makest us to turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us

spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep appointed for meat; and hast scattered

us among the heathen.

12 Thou sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase thy wealth

by their price.

13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision

to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, a shaking of the head

among the people.

15 My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath

covered me,

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; by reason of

the enemy and avenger.

17 All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither

have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our steps declined from

thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered

us with the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands

to a strange god;

21 Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the

heart.

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as

sheep for the slaughter.

23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our

oppression?

25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the

earth.

26 Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

PS 45

1 My heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have

made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy

lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy

majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and

righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the

people fall under thee.

6 Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is

a right sceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy

God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the

ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand

did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.

10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also

thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord; and

worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; even the rich

among the people shall entreat thy favour.

13 The king's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of

wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the

virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter

into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayest make

princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore

shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PS 46 04/26

1 God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though

the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;

3 Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains

shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God,

the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help

her, and that right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the

earth melted.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

8 Come, behold the works of the Lord, what desolations he hath made in

the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the

bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the

fire.

10 Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the

heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Selah.

PS 47

1 O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of

triumph.

2 For the Lord most high is terrible; he is a great King over all the

earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom

he loved. Selah.

5 God is gone up with a shout, the Lord with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing

praises.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with

understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his

holiness.

9 The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of

the God of Abraham: for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is

greatly exalted.

PS 48

1 Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God,

in the mountain of his holiness.

2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on

the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and hasted

away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts, in

the city of our God: God will establish it for ever. Selah.

9 We have thought of thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy

temple.

10 According to thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the

earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because

of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell it

to the generation following.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide even

unto death.

PS 49 04/27

1 Hear this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:

2 Both low and high, rich and poor, together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall

be of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon

the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my

heels shall compass me about?

6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude

of their riches;

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a

ransom for him:

8 (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for

ever:)

9 That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.

10 For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish

person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever,

and their dwelling places to all generations; they call their lands

after their own names.

12 Nevertheless man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts

that perish.

13 This their way is their folly: yet their posterity approve their

sayings. Selah.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and

the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their

beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.

15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall

receive me. Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house

is increased;

17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not

descend after him.

18 Though while he lived he blessed his soul: and men will praise thee,

when thou doest well to thyself.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see

light.

20 Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that

perish.

PS 50

1 The mighty God, even the Lord, hath spoken, and called the earth from

the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour

before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may

judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant

with me by sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge

himself. Selah.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify

against thee: I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to

have been continually before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy

folds.

10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand

hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the

field are mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world is mine, and

the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou

shalt glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my

statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast

been partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine

own mother's son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that

I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and

set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and

there be none to deliver.

23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his

conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

PS 51

1 Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according

unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy

sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear

when thou judgest.

5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity, and in sin did my mother conceive

me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden

part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be

whiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that the bones which thou hast

broken may rejoice.

9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within

me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy spirit from

me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free

spirit.

13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be

converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and

my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou

delightest not in burnt offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite

heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls of

Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with

burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks

upon thine altar.

PS 52 04/28

1 Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of

God endureth continually.

2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working

deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good; and lying rather than to speak

righteousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and

pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of

the living. Selah.

6 The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the

abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

8 But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the

mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and I will

wait on thy name; for it is good before thy saints.

PS 53

1 The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they,

and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there

were any that did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy;

there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as

they eat bread: they have not called upon God.

5 There were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath

scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put

them to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God

bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and

Israel shall be glad.

PS 54

1 Save me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my

soul: they have not set God before them. Selah.

4 Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my

soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: cut them off in thy truth.

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O Lord; for

it is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen

his desire upon mine enemies.

PS 55 04/29 HD:15

1 Give ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my

supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a

noise;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the

wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen

upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath

overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly

away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness.

Selah.

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen violence

and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also

and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from

her streets.

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne

it: neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me;

then I would have hid myself from him:

13 But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in

company.

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for

wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the Lord shall save me.

17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and

he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against

me: for there were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, even he that abideth of old.

Selah. Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: he

hath broken his covenant.

21 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his

heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee: he shall

never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction:

bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will

trust in thee.

PS 56

1 Be merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting

daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up: for they be many that fight

against me, O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not

fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for

evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my

steps, when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O

God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: are

they not in thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know;

for God is for me.

10 In God will I praise his word: in the Lord will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto

me.

12 Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my

feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the

living?

PS 57

1 Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth

in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until

these calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth all things for

me.

3 He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that

would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his

truth.

4 My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on

fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their

tongue a sharp sword.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all

the earth.

6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they

have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen

themselves. Selah.

7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give

praise.

8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake

early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee

among the nations.

10 For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the

clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all

the earth.

PS 58 04/30

1 Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge

uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands

in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they

be born, speaking lies.

4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf

adder that stoppeth her ear;

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so

wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of

the young lions, O Lord.

7 Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he bendeth

his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the

untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with

a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall

wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous:

verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

PS 59

1 Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise

up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against

me; not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: awake to help me,

and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit

all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round

about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords are in their lips: for

who, say they, doth hear?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen

in derision.

9 Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire

upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and

bring them down, O Lord our shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even

be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and let

them know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog,

and go round about the city.

15 Let them wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not

satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in

the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my

trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the

God of my mercy.

PS 60

1 O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been

displeased; O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the

breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made us to drink

the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be

displayed because of the truth. Selah.

5 That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear

me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide

Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of

mine head; Judah is my lawgiver;

8 Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia,

triumph thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which

didst not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down

our enemies.

PS 61 05/01

1 Hear my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is

overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the

enemy.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of

thy wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me the heritage

of those that fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, which

may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform

my vows.

PS 62

1 Truly my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2 He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be

greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all

of you: as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast him down from his excellency: they delight

in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be

moved.

7 In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my

refuge, is in God.

8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him:

God is a refuge for us. Selah.

9 Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie:

to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches

increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth

unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou renderest to every

man according to his work.

PS 63

1 O God, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for

thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no

water is;

2 To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the

sanctuary.

3 Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise

thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy

name.

5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth

shall praise thee with joyful lips:

6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night

watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings

will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower

parts of the earth.

10 They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him

shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

PS 64 05/02

1 Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the

enemy.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection

of the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their

arrows, even bitter words:

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot

at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying

snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search: both

the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be

wounded.

8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that

see them shall flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they

shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and

all the upright in heart shall glory.

PS 65

1 Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow

be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt

purge them away.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto

thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the

goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our

salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of

them that are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with

power:

7 Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and

the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens:

thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it

with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn,

when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the

furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the

springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop

fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills

rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered

over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

PS 66

1 Make a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How terrible art thou in thy works! through the

greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit themselves unto thee.

4 All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall

sing to thy name. Selah.

5 Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the

children of men.

6 He turned the sea into dry land: they went through the flood on foot:

there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not

the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be

heard:

9 Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be

moved.

10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is

tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our

loins.

12 Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and

through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

13 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: I will pay thee my

vows,

14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in

trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense

of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath

done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:

19 But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my

prayer.

20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy

from me.

PS 67 05/03

1 God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine

upon us; Selah.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all

nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the

people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God,

shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

PS 68

1 Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate

him flee before him.

2 As smoke is driven away, so drive them away: as wax melteth before the

fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let

them exceedingly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon

the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his

holy habitation.

6 God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are

bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst

march through the wilderness; Selah:

8 The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even

Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm

thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of

thy goodness for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the company of those that published

it.

12 Kings of armies did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided

the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a

dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was white as snow in

Salmon.

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; an high hill as the hill of

Bashan.

16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the hill which God desireth to

dwell in; yea, the Lord will dwell in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels:

the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place.

18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou

hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord

God might dwell among them.

19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God

of our salvation. Selah.

20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto God the Lord

belong the issues from death.

21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of

such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring my people

again from the depths of the sea:

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the

tongue of thy dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, my King,

in the sanctuary.

25 The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after;

among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, from the fountain

of Israel.

27 There is little Benjamin with their ruler, the princes of Judah and

their council, the princes of Zebulun, and the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which

thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto

thee.

30 Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the

calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of

silver: scatter thou the people that delight in war.

31 Princes shall co}e out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her

hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the

Lord; Selah:

33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old;

lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and his

strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel is

he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

PS 69

1 Save me, O God; for the waters are come in unto my soul.

2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep

waters, where the floods overflow me.

3 I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I

wait for my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine

head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are

mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from

thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my

sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of

Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my

face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's

children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of

them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my

reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; and I was the song of the

drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Lord, in an acceptable time:

O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy

salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered

from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me

up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O Lord; for thy lovingkindness is good: turn unto me

according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me

speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me because of mine

enemies.

19 Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine

adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I

looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters,

but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me

vinegar to drink.

22 Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should

have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins

continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take

hold of them.

25 Let their habitation be desolate; and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the

grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into thy

righteousness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written

with the righteous.

29 But I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on

high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with

thanksgiving.

31 This also shall please the Lord better than an ox or bullock that

hath horns and hoofs.

32 The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live

that seek God.

33 For the Lord heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that

moveth therein.

35 For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that

they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love

his name shall dwell therein.

PS 70 05/04

1 Make haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them

be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha,

aha.

4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such

as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 But I am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help

and my deliverer; O Lord, make no tarrying.

PS 71

1 In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline

thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou

hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my

fortress.

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand

of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou art my hope, O Lord God: thou art my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me

out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as a wonder unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.

8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the

day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my

strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul

take counsel together,

11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for there is

none to deliver him.

12 O God, be not far from me: O my God, make haste for my help.

13 Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul;

let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the

day; for I know not the numbers thereof.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy

righteousness, even of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I

declared thy wondrous works.

18 Now also when I am old and greyheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I

have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every

one that is to come.

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great

things: O God, who is like unto thee!

20 Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me

again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God:

unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul,

which thou hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for

they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my

hurt.

PS 72

1 Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the

king's son.

2 He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with

judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills,

by righteousness.

4 He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of

the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout

all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that

water the earth.

7 In his days shall the righteous flourish; and abundance of peace so

long as the moon endureth.

8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto

the ends of the earth.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his

enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the

kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve

him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him

that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the

needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious

shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba:

prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be

praised.

16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the

mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the

city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long

as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him

blessed.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous

things.

19 And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be

filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

PS 73 05/05

1 Truly God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh

slipped.

3 For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the

wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is firm.

5 They are not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like

other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth

them as a garment.

7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could

wish.

8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they

speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh

through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full cup are

wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most

High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they

increase in riches.

13 Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in

innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every

morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the

generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me;

17 Until I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end.

18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them

down into destruction.

19 How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are

utterly consumed with terrors.

20 As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou

shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So foolish was I, and ignorant: I was as a beast before thee.

23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my

right hand.

24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to

glory.

25 Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I

desire beside thee.

26 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart,

and my portion for ever.

27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast

destroyed all them that go a-whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the

Lord God, that I may declare all thy works.

PS 74

1 O God, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke

against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod

of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein

thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even all that the

enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up

their ensigns for signs.

5 A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick

trees.

6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and

hammers.

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled by casting

down the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have

burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: there is no more any prophet: neither is there

among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy

blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of

thy bosom.

12 For God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the

earth.

13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of

the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to be

meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up mighty

rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast prepared the

light and the sun.

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and

winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O Lord, and that the

foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove unto the multitude of the

wicked: forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are

full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise

thy name.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man

reproacheth thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise

up against thee increaseth continually.

PS 75

1 Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for

that thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the

pillars of it. Selah.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not

up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck.

6 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor

from the south.

7 But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is

full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof,

all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the

righteous shall be exalted.

PS 76 05/06

1 In Judah is God known: his name is great in Israel.

2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and

the battle. Selah.

4 Thou art more glorious and excellent than the mountains of prey.

5 The stout-hearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep: and none

of the men of might have found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast

into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when

once thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth feared,

and was still,

9 When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth.

Selah.

10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath

shalt thou restrain.

11 Vow, and pay unto the Lord your God: let all that be round about him

bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he is terrible to the kings

of the earth.

PS 77

1 I cried unto God with my voice, even unto God with my voice; and he

gave ear unto me.

2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran in the night,

and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was

overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own

heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth his promise fail for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender

mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, This is my infirmity: but I will remember the years of

the right hand of the most High.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord: surely I will remember thy

wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary: who is so great a God as our

God?

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength

among the people.

15 Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and

Joseph. Selah.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid:

the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows

also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened

the world: the earth trembled and shook.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy

footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

PS 78

1 Give ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my

mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3 Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation

to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful

works that he hath done.

5 For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in

Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known

to their children:

6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which

should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of

God, but keep his commandments:

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious

generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose

spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back

in the day of battle.

10 They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

11 And forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land

of Egypt, in the field of Zoan.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the

waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with

a light of fire.

15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of

the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run

down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the most High in

the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a table in

the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the

streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his

people?

21 Therefore the Lord heard this, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled

against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel;

22 Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors

of heaven,

24 And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the

corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he

brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as

the sand of the sea:

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their

habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own

desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat was yet

in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and

smote down the chosen men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous

works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in

trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and

inquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their

redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied

unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in

his covenant.

38 But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and

destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did

not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away,

and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the

desert!

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of

Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from

the enemy.

43 How he had wrought his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field

of Zoan:

44 And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they

could not drink.

45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and

frogs, which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour

unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore trees with

frost.

48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot

thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and

indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

50 He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but

gave their life over to the pestilence;

51 And smote all the firstborn in Egypt; the chief of their strength in

the tabernacles of Ham:

52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in

the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea

overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, even to this

mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an

inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their

tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his

testimonies:

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they

were turned aside like a deceitful bow.

58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him

to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:

60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed

among men;

61 And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the

enemy's hand.

62 He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his

inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given

to marriage.

64 Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made no

lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep, and like a mighty man that

shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a

perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe

of Ephraim:

68 But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion which he loved.

69 And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he

hath established for ever.

70 He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:

71 From following the ewes great with young he brought him to feed Jacob

his people, and Israel his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart; and guided

them by the skilfulness of his hands.

PS 79 05/07

1 O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; thy holy temple

have they defiled; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the

fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the

earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem; and there

was none to bury them.

4 We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to

them that are round about us.

5 How long, Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousy burn

like fire?

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon

the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not against us former iniquities: let thy tender mercies

speedily prevent us: for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and

deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let him be

known among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of

thy servants which is shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the

greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die;

12 And render unto our neighbours sevenfold into their bosom their

reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for

ever: we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

PS 80

1 Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock;

thou that dwellest between the cherubims, shine forth.

2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh stir up thy strength, and

come and save us.

3 Turn us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be

saved.

4 O Lord God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of

thy people?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to

drink in great measure.

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh

among themselves.

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we

shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen,

and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root,

and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof

were like the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches unto the

river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedges, so that all they which

pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the

field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look down from heaven, and

behold, and visit this vine;

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch

that thou madest strong for thyself.

16 It is burned with fire, it is cut down: they perish at the rebuke of

thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man

whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon

thy name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we

shall be saved.

PS 81

1 Sing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of

Jacob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the

psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our

solemn feast day.

4 For this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through

the land of Egypt: where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from

the pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the

secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou

wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any

strange god.

10 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt:

open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would none of

me.

12 So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in

their own counsels.

13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel had walked in my

ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against

their adversaries.

15 The haters of the Lord should have submitted themselves unto him: but

their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat: and with

honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PS 82 05/08

1 God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the

gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked?

Selah.

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and

needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness:

all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most

High.

7 But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

PS 83

1 Keep not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O

God.

2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have

lifted up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted

against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation;

that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are

confederate against thee:

6 The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the

Hagarenes;

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of

Tyre;

8 Assur also is joined with them: they have holpen the children of Lot.

Selah.

9 Do unto them as unto the Midianites; as to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the

brook of Kison:

10 Which perished at Endor: they became as dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Zeeb: yea, all their princes as

Zebah, and as Zalmunna:

12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on

fire;

15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy

storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O Lord.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to

shame, and perish:

18 That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the

most high over all the earth.

PS 84

1 How amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord: my

heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for

herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O Lord of

hosts, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising

thee. Selah.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the

ways of them.

6 Who passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also

filleth the pools.

7 They go from strength to strength, every one of them in Zion appeareth

before God.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob.

Selah.

9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a

doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of

wickedness.

11 For the Lord God is a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and

glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

PS 85 05/09

1 L ord, thou hast been favourable unto thy land: thou hast brought back

the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all

their sin. Selah.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: thou hast turned thyself from the

fierceness of thine anger.

4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to

cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to

all generations?

6 Wilt thou not revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord, and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hear what God the Lord will speak: for he will speak peace unto

his people, and to his saints: but let them not turn again to folly.

9 Surely his salvation is nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell

in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed

each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look

down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield

her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his

steps.

PS 86 HD:13

1 Bow down thine ear, O Lord, hear me: for I am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul; for I am holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that

trusteth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up

my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy

unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my

supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer

me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there

any works like unto thy works.

9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O

Lord; and shall glorify thy name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to

fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will

glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul

from the lowest hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent

men have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious,

longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy

servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be

ashamed: because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PS 87

1 His foundation is in the holy mountains.

2 The Lord loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of

Jacob.

3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah.

4 I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to them that know me: behold

Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia; this man was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and

the highest himself shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall count, when he writeth up the people, that this man was

born there. Selah.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all

my springs are in thee.

PS 88 05/10

1 O Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;

3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the

grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that

hath no strength:

5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou

rememberest no more: and they are cut off from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with all thy

waves. Selah.

8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an

abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: Lord, I have called daily

upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise

thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy

faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the

land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O Lord; and in the morning shall my

prayer prevent thee.

14 Lord, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from

me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy

terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about

together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance

into darkness.

PS 89

1 I will sing of the mercies of the Lord for ever: with my mouth will I

make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness

shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my

servant,

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all

generations. Selah.

5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord: thy faithfulness

also in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord? who among the

sons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord?

7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be

had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong Lord like unto thee? or to thy

faithfulness round about thee?

9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou

stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast

scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and

the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The north and the south thou hast created them: Tabor and Hermon

shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right

hand.

14 Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and

truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O

Lord, in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness

shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn

shall be exalted.

18 For the Lord is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our king.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid

help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the

people.

20 I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

21 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall

strengthen him.

22 The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict

him.

23 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that

hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and in my name

shall his horn be exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the

rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my

salvation.

27 Also I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the

earth.

28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall

stand fast with him.

29 His seed also will I make to endure for ever, and his throne as the

days of heaven.

30 If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their

iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him, nor

suffer my faithfulness to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of

my lips.

35 Once have I sworn by my holiness that I will not lie unto David.

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful

witness in heaven. Selah.

38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine

anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: thou hast profaned

his crown by casting it to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong

holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his

neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made

all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to

stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the

ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with

shame. Selah.

46 How long, Lord? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn

like fire?

47 Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in

vain?

48 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver

his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.

49 Lord, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which thou swarest unto

David in thy truth?

50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my

bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Lord; wherewith they have

reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 Blessed be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

PS 90

1 Lord, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the

earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art

God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of

men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is

past, and as a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the

morning they are like grass which groweth up.

6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is

cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light

of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a

tale that is told.

10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason

of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and

sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so

is thy wrath.

12 So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto

wisdom.

13 Return, O Lord, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy

servants.

14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad

all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us,

and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their

children.

17 And let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us: and establish thou

the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou

it.

PS 91 05/11

1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide

under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in

him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from

the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou

trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow

that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the

destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand;

but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the

wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the Lord, which is my refuge, even the most

High, thy habitation;

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh

thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all

thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot

against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the

dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I

will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in

trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.

16 With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

PS 92

1 It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises

unto thy name, O most High:

2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness

every night,

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the

harp with a solemn sound.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in

the works of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of

iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 But thou, Lord, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O Lord, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish;

all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be

anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears

shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a

cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish in the

courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and

flourishing;

15 To shew that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no

unrighteousness in him.

PS 93

1 The Lord reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the Lord is clothed

with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is

stablished, that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their

voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The Lord on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than

the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord,

for ever.

PS 94 05/12

1 O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance

belongeth, shew thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the

proud.

3 Lord, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers

of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O Lord, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet they say, The Lord shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob

regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be

wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye,

shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that

teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him out

of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the

pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake

his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in

heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up

for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in

silence.

18 When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my

soul.

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth

mischief by a law?

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous,

and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge.

23 And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them

off in their own wickedness; yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off.

PS 95

1 O come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us make a joyful noise to the

rock of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful

noise unto him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God, and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the

hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the Lord our

maker.

7 For he is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep

of his hand. Today if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of

temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is

a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my

rest.

PS 96

1 O sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day

to day.

3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and greatly to be praised: he is to be feared

above all gods.

5 For all the gods of the nations are idols: but the Lord made the

heavens.

6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in his

sanctuary.

7 Give unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord

glory and strength.

8 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and

come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the

earth.

10 Say among the heathen that the Lord reigneth: the world also shall be

established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people

righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar,

and the fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the

trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the Lord: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he

shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his

truth.

PS 97 05/13

1 The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of isles

be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment

are the habitation of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord, at the presence

of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his

glory.

7 Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves

of idols: worship him, all ye gods.

8 Zion heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because

of thy judgments, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art high above all the earth: thou art exalted far

above all gods.

10 Ye that love the Lord, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his

saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in

heart.

12 Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance

of his holiness.

PS 98

1 O sing unto the Lord a new song; for he hath done marvellous things:

his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.

2 The Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he

openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel:

all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth: make a loud noise,

and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the Lord with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a

psalm.

6 With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the Lord,

the King.

7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that

dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together

9 Before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness

shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PS 99

1 The Lord reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the

cherubims; let the earth be moved.

2 The Lord is great in Zion; and he is high above all the people.

3 Let them praise thy great and terrible name; for it is holy.

4 The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity,

thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is

holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call

upon his name; they called upon the Lord, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies,

and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O Lord our God: thou wast a God that forgavest

them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exalt the Lord our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the Lord our

God is holy.

PS 100 05/14

1 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.

2 Serve the Lord with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not

we ourselves; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with

praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth

to all generations.

PS 101

1 I will sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come

unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them

that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked

person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that

hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell

with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that

telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off

all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

PS 102

1 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline

thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

3 For my days are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned as an

hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to

eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin.

6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the

desert.

7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me

are sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping,

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me

up, and cast me down.

11 My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like

grass.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all

generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour

her, yea, the set time, is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust

thereof.

15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the Lord, and all the kings of

the earth thy glory.

16 When the Lord shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their

prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation to come: and the people

which shall be created shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven

did the Lord behold the earth;

20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are

appointed to death;

21 To declare the name of the Lord in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;

22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the

Lord.

23 He weakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days.

24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy

years are throughout all generations.

25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens

are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax

old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall

be changed:

27 But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be

established before thee.

PS 103 05/15

1 Bless the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy

name.

2 Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with

lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is

renewed like the eagle's.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are

oppressed.

7 He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of

Israel.

8 The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in

mercy.

9 He will not always chide: neither will he keep his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according

to our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy

toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our

transgressions from us.

13 Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that

fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust.

15 As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he

flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof

shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon

them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children;

18 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his

commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom

ruleth over all.

20 Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that exc el in strength, that do his

commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his

pleasure.

22 Bless the Lord, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless

the Lord, O my soul.

PS 104

1 Bless the Lord, O my soul. O Lord my God, thou art very great; thou

art clothed with honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out

the heavens like a curtain:

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the

clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

4 Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

5 Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed

for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood

above the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted

away.

8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the

place which thou hast founded for them.

9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they turn not

again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses quench

their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which

sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with

the fruit of thy works.

14 He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service

of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth;

15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face

to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the Lord are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which

he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the fir trees are

her house.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the

conies.

19 He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the

forest do creep forth.

21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down

in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them

all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping

innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships: there is that leviathan, whom thou hast made to

play therein.

27 These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in

due season.

28 That thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are

filled with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou takest away their

breath, they die, and return to their dust.

30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest

the face of the earth.

31 The glory of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoice

in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and

they smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will sing praise to my

God while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the Lord.

35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be

no more. Bless thou the Lord, O my soul. Praise ye the Lord.

PS 105

1 O give thanks unto the Lord; call upon his name: make known his deeds

among the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his wondrous

works.

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the

Lord.

4 Seek the Lord, and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the

judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God: his judgments are in all the earth.

8 He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded

to a thousand generations.

9 Which covenant he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac;

10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an

everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your

inheritance:

12 When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers

in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to

another people;

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their

sakes;

15 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole

staff of bread.

17 He sent a man before them, even Joseph, who was sold for a servant:

18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he was laid in iron:

19 Until the time that his word came: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and loosed him; even the ruler of the people, and let

him go free.

21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:

22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than

their enemies.

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his

servants.

26 He sent Moses his servant; and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 They shewed his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and made it dark; and they rebelled not against his

word.

29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their

kings.

31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and lice in all their

coasts.

32 He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of

their coasts.

34 He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without

number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of

their ground.

36 He smote also all the firstborn in their land, the chief of all their

strength.

37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and there was not

one feeble person among their tribes.

38 Egypt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon

them.

39 He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the

night.

40 The people asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied them with the

bread of heaven.

41 He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry

places like a river.

42 For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with

gladness:

44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour

of the people;

45 That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye

the Lord.

PS 106 05/16

1 Praise ye the Lord. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: for

his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the Lord? who can shew forth all his

praise?

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness

at all times.

4 Remember me, O Lord, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy

people: O visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the

gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have

done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not

the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even at the

Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his

mighty power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them

through the depths, as through the wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed

them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them

left.

12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel:

14 But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the

desert.

15 And he gave them their request; but sent leanness into their soul.

16 They envied Moses also in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of

Abiram.

18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the

wicked.

19 They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that

eateth grass.

21 They forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red

sea.

23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his

chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he

should destroy them.

24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word:

25 But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the

Lord.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in

the wilderness:

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them

in the lands.

28 They joined themselves also unto Baalpeor, and ate the sacrifices of

the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague

brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was

stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations

for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill

with Moses for their sakes:

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with

his lips.

34 They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the Lord commanded

them:

35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their

daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land

was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a-whoring with

their own inventions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people,

insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated

them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into

subjection under their hand.

43 Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their

counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry:

45 And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to

the multitude of his mercies.

46 He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them

captives.

47 Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to

give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting:

and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

PS 107

1 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good: for his mercy endureth

for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the Lord say so, whom he hath redeemed from the

hand of the enemy;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west,

from the north, and from the south.

4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city

to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them

out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city

of habitation.

8 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his

wonderful works to the children of men!

9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with

goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in

affliction and iron;

11 Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the

counsel of the most High:

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down,

and there was none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saved them out

of their distresses.

14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake

their bands in sunder.

15 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his

wonderful works to the children of men!

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in

sunder.

17 Fools because of their transgression, and because of their

iniquities, are afflicted.

18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they draw near unto the

gates of death.

19 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out

of their distresses.

20 He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their

destructions.

21 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his

wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare

his works with rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great

waters;

24 These see the works of the Lord, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the

waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their

soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at

their wits' end.

28 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them

out of their distresses.

29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto

their desired haven.

31 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his

wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise

him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry

ground;

34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that

dwell therein.

35 He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into

watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city

for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of

increase.

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and

suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are minished and brought low through oppression,

affliction, and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the

wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him

families like a flock.

42 The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop

her mouth.

43 Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall

understand the lovingkindness of the Lord.

PS 108

1 O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my

glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing praises

unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto

the clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the

earth;

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and

answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide

Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine

head; Judah is my lawgiver;

9 Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia

will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

11 Wilt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God,

go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down

our enemies.

PS 109 05/17

1 Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened

against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against

me without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Satan stand at his right

hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his prayer

become sin.

8 Let his days be few; and let another take his office.

9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek

their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers

spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any

to favour his fatherless children.

13 Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let

their name be blotted out.

14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Lord; and let

not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the Lord continually, that he may cut off the

memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor

and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

17 As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in

blessing, so let it be far from him.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let

it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a

girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 Let this be the reward of mine adversaries from the Lord, and of them

that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy

mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down

as the locust.

24 My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they

shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

27 That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, Lord, hast done

it.

28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed;

but let thy servant rejoice.

29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover

themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the Lord with my mouth; yea, I will praise him

among the multitude.

31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from

those that condemn his soul.

PS 110

1 The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make

thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in

the midst of thine enemies.

3 Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties

of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy

youth.

4 The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever

after the order of Melchizedek.

5 The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of

his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the

dead bodies; he shall wound the heads over many countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the

head.

PS 111

1 Praise ye the Lord. I will praise the Lord with my whole heart, in the

assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great, sought out of all them that have

pleasure therein.

3 His work is honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth

for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the Lord is

gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of

his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give

them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments

are sure.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and

uprightness.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for

ever: holy and reverend is his name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding

have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

PS 112 05/18

1 Praise ye the Lord. Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord, that

delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright

shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches shall be in his house: and his righteousness

endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is gracious,

and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with

discretion.

6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in

everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting

in the Lord.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his

desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness

endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his

teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

PS 113

1 Praise ye the Lord. Praise, O ye servants of the Lord, praise the name

of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the name of the Lord from this time forth and for

evermore.

3 From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the Lord's

name is to be praised.

4 The Lord is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, who dwelleth on high,

6 Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in

the earth!

7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of

the dunghill;

8 That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his

people.

9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of

children. Praise ye the Lord.

PS 114

1 When Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of

strange language;

2 Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw it, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that

thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like

lambs?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of

the God of Jacob;

8 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain

of waters.

PS 115 05/19

1 Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for

thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God?

3 But our God is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath

pleased.

4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see

not:

6 They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell

not:

7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk

not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth

in them.

9 O Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust in the Lord: he is their help and their

shield.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the Lord: he is their help and their

shield.

12 The Lord hath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the

house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.

13 He will bless them that fear the Lord, both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 Ye are blessed of the Lord which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord's: but the earth hath he

given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence.

18 But we will bless the Lord from this time forth and for evermore.

Praise the Lord.

PS 116 HD:3

1 I love the Lord, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon

him as long as I live.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon

me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the Lord; O Lord, I beseech thee,

deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the Lord hath dealt bountifully

with thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and

my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living.

10 I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:

11 I said in my haste, All men are liars.

12 What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the

Lord.

14 I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his

people.

15 Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

16 O Lord, truly I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and the son of

thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call

upon the name of the Lord.

18 I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his

people,

19 In the courts of the Lord's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.

Praise ye the Lord.

PS 117

1 O praise the Lord, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.

2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the

Lord endureth for ever. Praise ye the Lord.

PS 118

1 O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: because his mercy

endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the Lord say, that his mercy endureth for

ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in distress: the Lord answered me, and set me

in a large place.

6 The Lord is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see

my desire upon them that hate me.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the Lord will I

destroy them.

11 They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the

name of the Lord I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about like bees; they are quenched as the fire of

thorns: for in the name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the Lord helped

me.

14 The Lord is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the

righteous: the right hand of the Lord doeth valiantly.

16 The right hand of the Lord is exalted: the right hand of the Lord

doeth valiantly.

17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto

death.

19 Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I

will praise the Lord:

20 This gate of the Lord, into which the righteous shall enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my

salvation.

22 The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the

corner.

23 This is the Lord's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made; we will rejoice and be glad

in it.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, O Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, send now

prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord: we have blessed

you out of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with

cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: thou art my God, I will

exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: for his mercy endureth

for ever.

PS 119 05/20

1 Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the

Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the

whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy

commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have

learned thy righteous judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto

according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy

commandments.

11 Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against

thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O Lord: teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all

riches.

15 I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

17 Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy

word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy

law.

19 I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.

20 My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at

all times.

21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, which do err from thy

commandments.

22 Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy

testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did

meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also are my delight and my counsellors.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust: quicken thou me according to thy

word.

26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: teach me thy

statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy

wondrous works.

28 My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy

word.

29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid before me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O Lord, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my

heart.

33 Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it unto

the end.

34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe

it with my whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I

delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness.

37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity; and quicken thou me in thy

way.

38 Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments are good.

40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy

righteousness.

41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, O Lord, even thy salvation,

according to thy word.

42 So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I

trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have

hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

46 I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be

ashamed.

47 And I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.

48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have

loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to

hope.

50 This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly in derision: yet have I not declined

from thy law.

52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O Lord; and have comforted

myself.

53 Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy

law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 I have remembered thy name, O Lord, in the night, and have kept thy

law.

56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

57 Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have said that I would keep thy

words.

58 I entreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me

according to thy word.

59 I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61 The bands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy

law.

62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy

righteous judgments.

63 I am a companion of all them that fear thee, and of them that keep

thy precepts.

64 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O Lord, according unto thy

word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy

commandments.

67 Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts

with my whole heart.

70 Their heart is as fat as grease; but I delight in thy law.

71 It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy

statutes.

72 The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and

silver.

73 Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that

I may learn thy commandments.

74 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have

hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in

faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according

to thy word unto thy servant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is

my delight.

78 Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a

cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy

testimonies.

80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I hope in thy word.

82 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy

statutes.

84 How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment

on them that persecute me?

85 The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help

thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy

precepts.

88 Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of

thy mouth.

89 For ever, O Lord, thy word is settled in heaven.

90 Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the

earth, and it abideth.

91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all are thy

servants.

92 Unless thy law had been my delights, I should then have perished in

mine affliction.

93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened

me.

94 I am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy

testimonies.

96 I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is

exceeding broad.

97 O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies:

for they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies

are my meditation.

100 I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy

word.

102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.

103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my

mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every

false way.

105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous

judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O Lord, according unto thy

word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, the freewill offerings of my mouth, O Lord,

and teach me thy judgments.

109 My soul is continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy

precepts.

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they are

the rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even unto

the end.

113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.

114 Thou art my hiding place and my shield: I hope in thy word.

115 Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my

God.

116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not

be ashamed of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto

thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for

their deceit is falsehood.

119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross: therefore

I love thy testimonies.

120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy

judgments.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

122 Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy

righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy

statutes.

125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy

testimonies.

126 It is time for thee, Lord, to work: for they have made void thy

law.

127 Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be

right; and I hate every false way.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto

the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto

those that love thy name.

133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion

over me.

134 Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.

136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

137 Righteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy judgments.

138 Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very

faithful.

139 My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy

words.

140 Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is

the truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are

my delights.

144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me

understanding, and I shall live.

145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O Lord: I will keep thy

statutes.

146 I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy

word.

148 Mine eyes prevent the night watches, that I might meditate in thy

word.

149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O Lord, quicken me

according to thy judgment.

150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy

law.

151 Thou art near, O Lord; and all thy commandments are truth.

152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast

founded them for ever.

153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy

law.

154 Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

156 Great are thy tender mercies, O Lord: quicken me according to thy

judgments.

157 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not decline from

thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not

thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O Lord, according to

thy lovingkindness.

160 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous

judgments endureth for ever.

161 Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in

awe of thy word.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.

163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous

judgments.

165 Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend

them.

166 Lord, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways are

before thee.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O Lord: give me understanding

according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy

word.

171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are

righteousness.

173 Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have longed for thy salvation, O Lord; and thy law is my delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments

help me.

176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not

forget thy commandments.

PS 120 05/21

1 In my distress I cried unto the Lord, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips, and from a deceitful

tongue.

3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou

false tongue?

4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, that I dwell in the tents of

Kedar!

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

PS 121

1 I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not

slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord is thy keeper: the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand.

6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy

soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time

forth, and even for evermore.

PS 122

1 I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the

Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together:

4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the Lord, unto the testimony

of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.

5 For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of

David.

6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within

thee.

9 Because of the house of the Lord our God I will seek thy good.

PS 123

1 Unto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters,

and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes

wait upon the Lord our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly

filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at

ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

PS 124 05/22

1 If it had not been the Lord who was on our side, now may Israel say;

2 If it had not been the Lord who was on our side, when men rose up

against us:

3 Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled

against us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our

soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed be the Lord, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the

snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the Lord, who made heaven and earth.

PS 125

1 They that trust in the Lord shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be

removed, but abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the Lord is round about

his people from henceforth even for ever.

3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the

righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O Lord, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright

in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the Lord shall lead

them forth with the workers of iniquity: but peace shall be upon

Israel.

PS 126

1 When the Lord turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them

that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing:

then said they among the heathen, The Lord hath done great things for

them.

3 The Lord hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O Lord, as the streams in the south.

5 They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall

doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

PS 127 05/23

1 Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it:

except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread

of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord: and the fruit of the womb is

his reward.

4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the

youth.

5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be

ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

PS 128

1 Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord; that walketh in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and

it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy

children like olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the Lord.

5 The Lord shall bless thee out of Zion: and thou shalt see the good of

Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, and peace upon Israel.

PS 129

1 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may Israel now say:

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not

prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 The Lord is righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.

6 Let them be as the grass upon the housetops, which withereth afore it

groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves

his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the Lord be upon you:

we bless you in the name of the Lord.

PS 130 05/24

1 Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lord.

2 Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my

supplications.

3 If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

4 But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

5 I wait for the Lord, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the

morning: I say, more than they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Israel hope in the Lord: for with the Lord there is mercy, and

with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

PS 131

1 Lord, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I

exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of

his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

3 Let Israel hope in the Lord from henceforth and for ever.

PS 132

1 Lord, remember David, and all his afflictions:

2 How he sware unto the Lord, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob;

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into

my bed;

4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I find out a place for the Lord, an habitation for the mighty

God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it at Ephratah: we found it in the fields of the

wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints

shout for joy.

10 For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine

anointed.

11 The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of

the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall

teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 For the Lord hath chosen Zion; he hath desired it for his

habitation.

14 This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

15 I will abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with

bread.

16 I will also clothe her priests with salvation: and her saints shall

shout aloud for joy.

17 There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp

for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his

crown flourish.

PS 133 05/25

1 Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together

in unity!

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the

beard, even Aaron's beard: that went down to the skirts of his garments;

3 As the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains

of Zion: for there the Lord commanded the blessing, even life for

evermore.

PS 134

1 Behold, bless ye the Lord, all ye servants of the Lord, which by night

stand in the house of the Lord.

2 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary, and bless the Lord.

3 The Lord that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion.

PS 135

1 Praise ye the Lord. Praise ye the name of the Lord; praise him, O ye

servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord, in the courts of the house of

our God,

3 Praise the Lord; for the Lord is good: sing praises unto his name; for

it is pleasant.

4 For the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself, and Israel for his

peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that the Lord is great, and that our Lord is above all

gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in

the seas, and all deep places.

7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh

lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.

8 Who smote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9 Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon

Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.

10 Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;

11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the

kingdoms of Canaan:

12 And gave their land for an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his

people.

13 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for ever; and thy memorial, O Lord,

throughout all generations.

14 For the Lord will judge his people, and he will repent himself

concerning his servants.

15 The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's

hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see

not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in

their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth

in them.

19 Bless the Lord, O house of Israel: bless the Lord, O house of Aaron:

20 Bless the Lord, O house of Levi: ye that fear the Lord, bless the

Lord.

21 Blessed be the Lord out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise

ye the Lord.

PS 136 05/26

1 O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: for his mercy endureth

for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for

ever.

5 To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for

ever.

6 To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy

endureth for ever.

7 To him that made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever:

8 The sun to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever:

9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy endureth

for ever:

11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for

ever:

12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy

endureth for ever.

13 To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy endureth

for ever:

14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy

endureth for ever:

15 But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy

endureth for ever.

16 To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy

endureth for ever.

17 To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:

18 And slew famous kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:

19 Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever:

20 And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy endureth for ever:

21 And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for

ever:

22 Even an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for

ever.

23 Who remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy endureth for

ever:

24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for

ever.

25 Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for

ever.

PS 137

1 By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we

remembered Zion.

2 We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and

they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the

songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my

mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who

said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be,

that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the

stones.

PS 138

1 I will praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing

praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy

lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above

all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with

strength in my soul.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord, when they hear

the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord: for great is the glory

of the Lord.

6 Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the

proud he knoweth afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou

shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and

thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O Lord,

endureth for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands.

PS 139 05/27 HD:8

1 O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me.

2 Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my

thought afar off.

3 Thou compasseth my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all

my ways.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O Lord, thou knowest it

altogether.

5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6 Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain

unto it.

7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy

presence?

8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell,

behold, thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts

of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be

light about me.

12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the

day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's

womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made:

marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.

15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and

curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book

all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when

as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the

sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when

I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye

bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy name

in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with

those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way

everlasting.

PS 140

1 Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent

man;

2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart; continually are they gathered

together for war.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is

under their lips. Selah.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the

violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net

by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my

supplications, O Lord.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my

head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O Lord, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked

device; lest they exalt themselves. Selah.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of

their own lips cover them.

10 Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire;

into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt

the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and

the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright

shall dwell in thy presence.

PS 141

1 Lord, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice,

when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up

of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with

men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him

reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head:

for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my

words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and

cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord: in thee is my trust;

leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of

the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal

escape.

PS 142 05/28

1 I cried unto the Lord with my voice; with my voice unto the Lord did I

make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path.

In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would

know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O Lord: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion

in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my

persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous

shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

PS 143

1 Hear my prayer, O Lord, give ear to my supplications: in thy

faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall

no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to

the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have

been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is

desolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the

work of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a

thirsty land. Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O Lord: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from

me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I

trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my

soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good;

lead me into the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake

bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that

afflict my soul: for I am thy servant.

PS 144

1 Blessed be the Lord my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and

my fingers to fight:

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my

shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 Lord, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of

man, that thou makest account of him!

4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they

shall smoke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and

destroy them.

7 Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great

waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of

falsehood.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an

instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his

servant from the hurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth

speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our

daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a

palace:

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store: that

our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in,

nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that

people, whose God is the Lord.

PS 145 05/29

1 I will extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever

and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and

ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is

unsearchable.

4 One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare

thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy

wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will

declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and

shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of

great mercy.

9 The Lord is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his

works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy saints shall bless

thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;

12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious

majesty of his kingdom.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth

throughout all generations.

14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be

bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in

due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living

thing.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call

upon him in truth.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear

their cry, and will save them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will

he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh bless

his holy name for ever and ever.

PS 146

1 Praise ye the Lord. Praise the Lord, O my soul.

2 While I live will I praise the Lord: I will sing praises unto my God

while I have any being.

3 Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is

no help.

4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day

his thoughts perish.

5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in

the Lord his God:

6 Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which

keepeth truth for ever:

7 Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the

hungry. The Lord looseth the prisoners:

8 The Lord openeth the eyes of the blind: the Lord raiseth them that are

bowed down: the Lord loveth the righteous:

9 The Lord preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and

widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 The Lord shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all

generations. Praise ye the Lord.

PS 147

1 Praise ye the Lord: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for

it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts

of Israel.

3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

4 He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their

names.

5 Great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.

6 The Lord lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the

ground.

7 Sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto

our God:

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth,

who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not

pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in

his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion.

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy

children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of

the wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very

swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his

cold?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to

blow, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto

Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they

have not known them. Praise ye the Lord.

PS 148 05/30

1 Praise ye the Lord. Praise ye the Lord from the heavens: praise him in

the heights.

2 Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the

heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord: for he commanded, and they were

created.

6 He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree

which shall not pass.

7 Praise the Lord from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps:

8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind fulfilling his word:

9 Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and flying fowl:

11 Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the

earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

13 Let them praise the name of the Lord: for his name alone is

excellent; his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his

saints; even of the children of Israel, a people near unto him. Praise

ye the Lord.

PS 149

1 Praise ye the Lord. Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise in

the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be

joyful in their King.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him

with the timbrel and harp.

4 For the Lord taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek

with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their

beds.

6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword

in their hand;

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the

people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of

iron;

9 To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his

saints. Praise ye the Lord.

PS 150

1 Praise ye the Lord. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the

firmament of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent

greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery

and harp.

4 Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed

instruments and organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding

cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the Lord. Praise ye the Lord.

BK20 PROVERBS

~~~~~~~~

PROV 1 06/01

1 The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of

understanding;

3 To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and

equity;

4 To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and

discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of

understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the

wise, and their dark sayings.

7 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise

wisdom and instruction.

8 My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of

thy mother:

9 For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about

thy neck.

10 My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk

privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that

go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with

spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from

their path:

16 For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their

own lives.

19 So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh

away the life of the owners thereof.

20 Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the

gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners

delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I

will make known my words unto you.

24 Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand,

and no man regarded;

25 But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my

reproof:

26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear

cometh;

27 When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a

whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek

me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the

Lord:

30 They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled

with their own devices.

32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the

prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet

from fear of evil.

PROV 2

1 My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with

thee;

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to

understanding;

3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for

understanding;

4 If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid

treasures;

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lord, and find the

knowledge of God.

6 For the Lord giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and

understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them

that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his

saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity;

yea, every good path.

10 When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto

thy soul;

11 Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that

speaketh froward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

15 Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which

flattereth with her words;

17 Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant

of her God.

18 For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.

19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the

paths of life.

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of

the righteous.

21 For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain

in it.

22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors

shall be rooted out of it.

PROV 3

1 My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments;

2 For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write

them upon the table of thine heart:

4 So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God

and man.

5 Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own

understanding.

6 In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

7 Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the Lord, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.

9 Honour the Lord with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all

thine increase:

10 So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst

out with new wine.

11 My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord; neither be weary of

his correction:

12 For whom the Lord loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in

whom he delighteth.

13 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth

understanding.

14 For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver,

and the gain thereof than fine gold.

15 She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst

desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and

honour.

17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

18 She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is

every one that retaineth her.

19 The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he

established the heavens.

20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down

the dew.

21 My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and

discretion:

22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.

23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not

stumble.

24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie

down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the

wicked, when it cometh.

26 For the Lord shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from

being taken.

27 Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the

power of thine hand to do it.

28 Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and tomorrow I will

give; when thou hast it by thee.

29 Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by

thee.

30 Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

32 For the froward is abomination to the Lord: but his secret is with

the righteous.

33 The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth

the habitation of the just.

34 Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of

fools.

PROV 4 06/02

1 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know

understanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my

mother.

4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words:

keep my commandments, and live.

5 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the

words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall

keep thee.

7 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy

getting get understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour,

when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory

shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life

shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right

paths.

12 When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened; and when thou

runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is

thy life.

14 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil

men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep

is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of

violence.

18 But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more

and more unto the perfect day.

19 The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they

stumble.

20 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine

heart.

22 For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their

flesh.

23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of

life.

24 Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from

thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight

before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.

27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from

evil.

PROV 5 HD:5

1 My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep

knowledge.

3 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is

smoother than oil:

4 But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.

5 Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell.

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable,

that thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of

my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the

cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth; and thy labours be in the

house of a stranger;

11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear

to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and

assembly.

15 Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of

thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the

streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth.

19 Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts

satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and

embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21 For the ways of man are before the eyes of the Lord, and he pondereth

all his goings.

22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be

holden with the cords of his sins.

23 He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly

he shall go astray.

PROV 6

1 My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy

hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the

words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the

hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend.

4 Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird

from the hand of the fowler.

6 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the

harvest.

9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy

sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands

to sleep:

11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an

armed man.

12 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with

his fingers;

14 Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he

soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be

broken without remedy.

16 These six things doth the Lord hate: yea, seven are an abomination

unto him:

17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,

18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in

running to mischief,

19 A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among

brethren.

20 My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy

mother:

21 Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.

22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall

keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of

instruction are the way of life:

24 To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of

a strange woman.

25 Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee

with her eyelids.

26 For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread:

and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her

shall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he

is hungry;

31 But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the

substance of his house.

32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he

that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be

wiped away.

34 For jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the

day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though

thou givest many gifts.

PROV 7 HD:27

1 My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.

2 Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy

kinswoman:

5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger

which flattereth with her words.

6 For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a

young man void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her

house,

9 In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and

subtil of heart.

11 (She is loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house:

12 Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every

corner.)

13 So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an impudent face said

unto him,

14 I have peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and

I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works,

with fine linen of Egypt.

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace

ourselves with loves.

19 For the goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey:

20 He hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day

appointed.

21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the

flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or

as a fool to the correction of the stocks;

23 Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare,

and knoweth not that it is for his life.

24 Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words

of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong men have been

slain by her.

27 Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

PROV 8 06/03

1 Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of

the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at

the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an

understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips

shall be right things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my

lips.

8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing

froward or perverse in them.

9 They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that

find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than

choice gold.

11 For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be

desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty

inventions.

13 The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the

evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have

strength.

15 By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.

17 I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find

me.

18 Riches and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and

righteousness.

19 My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue

than choice silver.

20 I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of

judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will

fill their treasures.

22 The Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works

of old.

23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth

was.

24 When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no

fountains abounding with water.

25 Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought

forth:

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the

highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon

the face of the depth:

28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the

fountains of the deep:

29 When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass

his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his

delight, rejoicing always before him;

31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were

with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they

that keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates,

waiting at the posts of my doors.

35 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the

Lord.

36 But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that

hate me love death.

PROV 9 HD:18

1 Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:

2 She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also

furnished her table.

3 She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of

the city,

4 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth

understanding, she saith to him,

5 Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that

rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.

8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he

will love thee.

9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just

man, and he will increase in learning.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of

the holy is understanding.

11 For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life

shall be increased.

12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou

scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13 A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high

places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their ways:

16 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth

understanding, she saith to him,

17 Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are

in the depths of hell.

PROV 10

1 The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a

foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth

from death.

3 The Lord will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he

casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the

diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in

harvest is a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the

mouth of the wicked.

7 The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall

rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall

fall.

9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his

ways shall be known.

10 He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool shall

fall.

11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth

the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a

rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near

destruction.

15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor

is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked

to sin.

17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that

refuseth reproof erreth.

18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a

slander, is a fool.

19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that

refraineth his lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked

is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of

wisdom.

22 The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow

with it.

23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding

hath wisdom.

24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the

righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous

is an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard

to them that send him.

27 The fear of the Lord prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked

shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of

the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the Lord is strength to the upright: but destruction shall

be to the workers of iniquity.

30 The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not

inhabit the earth.

31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue

shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of

the wicked speaketh frowardness.

PROV 11

1 A false balance is abomination to the Lord: but a just weight is his

delight.

2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of

transgressors shall destroy them.

4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth

from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked

shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors

shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of

unjust men perisheth.

8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in

his stead.

9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through

knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when

the wicked perish, there is shouting.

11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is

overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of

understanding holdeth his peace.

13 A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit

concealeth the matter.

14 Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of

counsellors there is safety.

15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it: and he that

hateth suretyship is sure.

16 A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.

17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel

troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth

righteousness shall be a sure reward.

19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth

it to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the Lord: but

such as are upright in their way are his delight.

21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but

the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is

without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the

wicked is wrath.

24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that

withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.

25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be

watered also himself.

26 He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but blessing

shall be upon the head of him that selleth it.

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh

mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but the righteous shall

flourish as a branch.

29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool

shall be servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth

souls is wise.

31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more

the wicked and the sinner.

PROV 12 06/04

1 Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof

is brutish.

2 A good man obtaineth favour of the Lord: but a man of wicked devices

will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the

righteous shall not be moved.

4 A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh

ashamed is as rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the

wicked are deceit.

6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of

the upright shall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous

shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a

perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that

honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender

mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that

followeth vain persons is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the

righteous yieldeth fruit.

13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just

shall come out of trouble.

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and

the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth

unto counsel is wise.

16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false

witness deceit.

18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue

of the wise is health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is

but for a moment.

20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the

counsellors of peace is joy.

21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be

filled with mischief.

22 Lying lips are abomination to the Lord: but they that deal truly are

his delight.

23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools

proclaimeth foolishness.

24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be

under tribute.

25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a good word maketh

it glad.

26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of

the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the

substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 In the way of righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there

is no death.

PROV 13

1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not

rebuke.

2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the

transgressors shall eat violence.

3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide

his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of

the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and

cometh to shame.

6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness

overthroweth the sinner.

7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that

maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not

rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall

be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is

wisdom.

11 Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by

labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it

is a tree of life.

13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the

commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares

of death.

15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is

hard.

16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his

folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador

is health.

18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he

that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination

to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools

shall be destroyed.

21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and

the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.

23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is

destroyed for want of judgment.

24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him

chasteneth him betimes.

25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of

the wicked shall want.

PROV 14

1 Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down

with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the Lord: but he that is

perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the

wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the

strength of the ox.

5 A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy

unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him

the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of

fools is deceit.

9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not

intermeddle with his joy.

11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of

the upright shall flourish.

12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof

are the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is

heaviness.

14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good

man shall be satisfied from himself.

15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to

his going.

16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and

is confident.

17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices

is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with

knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the

righteous.

20 The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but the rich hath many

friends.

21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on

the poor, happy is he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to

them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only

to penury.

24 The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools

is folly.

25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh

lies.

26 In the fear of the Lord is strong confidence: and his children shall

have a place of refuge.

27 The fear of the Lord is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares

of death.

28 In the multitude of people is the king's honour: but in the want of

people is the destruction of the prince.

29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is

hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of

the bones.

31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that

honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath

hope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that

which is in the midst of fools is made known.

34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any

people.

35 The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against

him that causeth shame.

PROV 15 06/05 HD:11,24

1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools

poureth out foolishness.

3 The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the

good.

4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a

breach in the spirit.

5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth

reproof is prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of

the wicked is trouble.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish

doeth not so.

8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the

prayer of the upright is his delight.

9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the Lord: but he loveth

him that followeth after righteousness.

10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that

hateth reproof shall die.

11 Hell and destruction are before the Lord: how much more then the

hearts of the children of men?

12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto

the wise.

13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the

heart the spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the

mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry

heart hath a continual feast.

16 Better is little with the fear of the Lord than great treasure and

trouble therewith.

17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and

hatred therewith.

18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger

appeaseth strife.

19 The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of

the righteous is made plain.

20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his

mother.

21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of

understanding walketh uprightly.

22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of

counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due

season, how good is it!

24 The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell

beneath.

25 The Lord will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish

the border of the widow.

26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the Lord: but the

words of the pure are pleasant words.

27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth

gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the

wicked poureth out evil things.

29 The Lord is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the

righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh

the bones fat.

31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that

heareth reproof getteth understanding.

33 The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour

is humility.

PROV 16

1 The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is

from the Lord.

2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the Lord weigheth

the spirits.

3 Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be

established.

4 The Lord hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for

the day of evil.

5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the Lord:

though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men

depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at

peace with him.

8 Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without

right.

9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lord directeth his steps.

10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth

not in judgment.

11 A just weight and balance are the Lord's: all the weights of the bag

are his work.

12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is

established by righteousness.

13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that

speaketh right.

14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will

pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance is life; and his favour is as

a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get

understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth

his way preserveth his soul.

18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide

the spoil with the proud.

20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth

in the Lord, happy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the

lips increaseth learning.

22 Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the

instruction of fools is folly.

23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his

lips.

24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to

the bones.

25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are

the ways of death.

26 He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of

him.

27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning

fire.

28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief

friends.

29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way

that is not good.

30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he

bringeth evil to pass.

31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of

righteousness.

32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that

ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of

the Lord.

PROV 17

1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of

sacrifices with strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and

shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the Lord

trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a

naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at

calamities shall not be unpunished.

6 Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of

children are their fathers.

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a

prince.

8 A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it:

whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a

matter separateth very friends.

10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into

a fool.

11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall

be sent against him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his

folly.

13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore

leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even

they both are abomination to the Lord.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom,

seeing he hath no heart to it?

17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in

the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his

gate seeketh destruction.

20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a

perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a

fool hath no joy.

22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth

the bones.

23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of

judgment.

24 Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool

are in the ends of the earth.

25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that

bare him.

26 Also to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for

equity.

27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding

is of an excellent spirit.

28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that

shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

PROV 18

1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and

intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may

discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignominy

reproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the wellspring of

wisdom as a flowing brook.

5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the

righteous in judgment.

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for

strokes.

7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his

soul.

8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the

innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great

waster.

10 The name of the Lord is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into

it, and is safe.

11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his

own conceit.

12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is

humility.

13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and

shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit

who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise

seeketh knowledge.

16 A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour

cometh and searcheth him.

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the

mighty.

19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their

contentions are like the bars of a castle.

20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and

with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it

shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of

the Lord.

23 The poor useth entreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

24 A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a

friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

PROV 19 06/06

1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is

perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that

hasteth with his feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth

against the Lord.

4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his

neighbour.

5 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies

shall not escape.

6 Many will entreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend

to him that giveth gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends

go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to

him.

8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth

understanding shall find good.

9 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies

shall perish.

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant to have

rule over princes.

11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to

pass over a transgression.

12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as

dew upon the grass.

13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a

wife are a continual dropping.

14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife

is from the Lord.

15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer

hunger.

16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that

despiseth his ways shall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which

he hath given will he pay him again.

18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for

his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver

him, yet thou must do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in

thy latter end.

21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of

the Lord, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a

liar.

23 The fear of the Lord tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide

satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as

bring it to his mouth again.

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that

hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son

that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the

words of knowledge.

28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked

devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of

fools.

PROV 20

1 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived

thereby is not wise.

2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whoso provoketh him to

anger sinneth against his own soul.

3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be

meddling.

4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he

beg in harvest, and have nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of

understanding will draw it out.

6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man

who can find?

7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after

him.

8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil

with his eyes.

9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

10 Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike

abomination to the Lord.

11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and

whether it be right.

12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the Lord hath made even both of

them.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou

shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 It is nought, it is nought, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his

way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge

are a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of

him for a strange woman.

17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be

filled with gravel.

18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make

war.

19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore

meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in

obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end

thereof shall not be blessed.

22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the Lord, and he

shall save thee.

23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the Lord; and a false balance

is not good.

24 Man's goings are of the Lord; how can a man then understand his own

way?

25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after

vows to make inquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man is the candle of the Lord, searching all the inward

parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by

mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men

is the grey head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward

parts of the belly.

PROV 21

1 The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water:

he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the Lord pondereth

the hearts.

3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Lord than

sacrifice.

4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is

sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every

one that is hasty only to want.

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and

fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to

do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work

is right.

9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a

brawling woman in a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour

in his eyes.

11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the

wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but

God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry

himself, but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong

wrath.

15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the

workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain

in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and

oil shall not be rich.

18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor

for the upright.

19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and

an angry woman.

20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise;

but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life,

righteousness, and honour.

22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the

strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from

troubles.

24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to

labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and

spareth not.

27 The sacrifice of the wicked is abomination: how much more, when he

bringeth it with a wicked mind?

28 A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh

constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth

his way.

30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord.

31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the

Lord.

PROV 22 06/07

1 A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving

favour rather than silver and gold.

2 The rich and poor meet together: the Lord is the maker of them all.

3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple

pass on, and are punished.

4 By humility and the fear of the Lord are riches, and honour, and

life.

5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his

soul shall be far from them.

6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will

not depart from it.

7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the

lender.

8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger

shall fail.

9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his

bread to the poor.

10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and

reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king

shall be his friend.

12 The eyes of the Lord preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the

words of the transgressor.

13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in

the streets.

14 The mouth of strange women is a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the

Lord shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of

correction shall drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that

giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine

heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall

withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the Lord, I have made known to thee this

day, even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and

knowledge,

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that

thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted

in the gate:

23 For the Lord will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that

spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou

shalt not go:

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are

sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from

under thee?

28 Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before

kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

PROV 23 HD:14

1 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is

before thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

4 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.

5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly

make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire

thou his dainty meats:

7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to

thee; but his heart is not with thee.

8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy

sweet words.

9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy

words.

10 Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the

fatherless:

11 For their redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of

knowledge.

13 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with

the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from

hell.

15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

17 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the Lord

all the day long.

18 For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut

off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and

drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother

when she is old.

23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and

understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that

begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall

rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit.

28 She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the

transgressors among men.

29 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath

babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?

30 They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour

in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter

perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or

as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have

beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet

again.

PROV 24

1 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.

2 For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of

mischief.

3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is

established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and

pleasant riches.

5 A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of

counsellors there is safety.

7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abomination

to men.

10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

11 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those

that are ready to be slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth

the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know

it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

13 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which

is sweet to thy taste:

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast

found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be

cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous;

spoil not his resting place:

16 For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the

wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad

when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the Lord see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his

wrath from him.

19 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the

wicked;

20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the

wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, fear thou the Lord and the king: and meddle not with them

that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of

them both?

23 These things also belong to the wise. It is not good to have respect

of persons in judgment.

24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; him shall the

people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing

shall come upon them.

26 Every man shall kiss his lips that giveth a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field;

and afterwards build thine house.

28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not

with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to

the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man

void of understanding;

31 And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered

the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received

instruction.

33 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands

to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an

armed man.

PROV 25 06/08

1 These are also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of

Judah copied out.

2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is

to search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings

is unsearchable.

4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a

vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be

established in righteousness.

6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in

the place of great men:

7 For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that

thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine

eyes have seen.

8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the

end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and discover not a secret

to another:

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not

away.

11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise

reprover upon an obedient ear.

13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful

messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his

masters.

14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind

without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh

the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest

thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of

thee, and so hate thee.

18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and

a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken

tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon

nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be

thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall

reward thee.

23 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a

backbiting tongue.

24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a

brawling woman and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far

country.

26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled

fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 It is not good to eat much honey: so for men to search their own

glory is not glory.

28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is

broken down, and without walls.

PROV 26

1 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for

a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse

causeless shall not come.

3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's

back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto

him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own

conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet,

and drinketh damage.

7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of

fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to

a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in

the mouth of fools.

10 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and

rewardeth transgressors.

11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a

fool than of him.

13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the

streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his

bed.

15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring

it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can

render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is

like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in

sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no

talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious

man to kindle strife.

22 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the

innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with

silver dross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within

him;

25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven

abominations in his heart.

26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed

before the whole congregation.

27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone,

it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a

flattering mouth worketh ruin.

PROV 27 HD:20

1 Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may

bring forth.

2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and

not thine own lips.

3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier

than them both.

4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand

before envy?

5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.

6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are

deceitful.

7 The full soul loatheth an honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every

bitter thing is sweet.

8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth

from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a

man's friend by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go

into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a

neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that

reproacheth me.

12 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple

pass on, and are punished.

13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of

him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the

morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are

alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right

hand, which bewrayeth itself.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his

friend.

18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that

waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.

20 Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never

satisfied.

21 As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man

to his praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a

pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to

thy herds.

24 For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every

generation?

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of

the mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the

field.

27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of

thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

PROV 28

1 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a

lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by

a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be

prolonged.

3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain which

leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law

contend with them.

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the Lord

understand all things.

6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is

perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of

riotous men shameth his father.

8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall

gather it for him that will pity the poor.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer

shall be abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall

fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in

possession.

11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath

understanding searcheth him out.

12 When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the

wicked rise, a man is hidden.

13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and

forsaketh them shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart

shall fall into mischief.

15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the

poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but

he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to

the pit; let no man stay him.

18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in

his ways shall fall at once.

19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that

followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste

to be rich shall not be innocent.

21 To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that

man will transgress.

22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that

poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that

flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no

transgression; the same is the companion of a destroyer.

25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth

his trust in the Lord shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh

wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his

eyes shall have many a curse.

28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the

righteous increase.

PROV 29 06/09

1 He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be

destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the

wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company

with harlots spendeth his substance.

4 The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth

gifts overthroweth it.

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the

righteous doth sing and rejoice.

7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked

regardeth not to know it.

8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.

9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh,

there is no rest.

10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till

afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the Lord lighteneth

both their eyes.

14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be

established for ever.

15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth

his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the

righteous shall see their fall.

17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give

delight unto thy soul.

18 Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the

law, happy is he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he

will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a

fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have

him become his son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in

transgression.

23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble

in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth

cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the

Lord shall be safe.

26 Many seek the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from

the Lord.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright

in the way is abomination to the wicked.

PROV 30

1 The words of Agur the son of Jakeh, even the prophecy: the man spake

unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,

2 Surely I am more brutish than any man, and have not the understanding

of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy.

4 Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the

wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath

established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his

son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their

trust in him.

6 Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a

liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee; deny me them not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor

riches; feed me with food convenient for me:

9 Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be

poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.

10 Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be

found guilty.

11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless

their mother.

12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not

washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids

are lifted up.

14 There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth

as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from

among men.

15 The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are

three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not, It is

enough:

16 The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with

water; and the fire that saith not, It is enough.

17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother,

the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall

eat it.

18 There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which

I know not:

19 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the

way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a

maid.

20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her

mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it

cannot bear:

22 For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with

meat;

23 For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir

to her mistress.

24 There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are

exceeding wise:

25 The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the

summer;

26 The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the

rocks;

27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;

28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

29 There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30 A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

31 A greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no

rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast

thought evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing

of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth

strife.

PROV 31

1 The words of king Lemuel, the prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my

vows?

3 Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which

destroyeth kings.

4 It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor

for princes strong drink:

5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any

of the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto

those that be of heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no

more.

8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed

to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and

needy.

10 Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall

have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her

household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands

she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out

by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her

hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her

household are clothed with scarlet.

22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and

purple.

23 Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders

of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto

the merchant.

25 Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time

to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of

kindness.

27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the

bread of idleness.

28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he

praiseth her.

29 Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the

Lord, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her

in the gates.

BK21 ECCLESIASTES

~~~~~~~~~~~~

ECCL 1 06/10

1 The words of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem.

2 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is

vanity.

3 What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the

sun?

4 One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the

earth abideth for ever.

5 The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place

where he arose.

6 The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it

whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to

his circuits.

7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the

place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not

satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is

done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the

sun.

10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath

been already of old time, which was before us.

11 There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any

remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come

after.

12 I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all

things that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to

the sons of man to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold,

all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is

wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great

estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all they that have been before

me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and

knowledge.

17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I

perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For in much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge

increaseth sorrow.

ECCL 2

1 I said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth,

therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity.

2 I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 I sought in mine heart to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine

heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what was

that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all

the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all

kind of fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth

forth trees:

7 I got me servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also

I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in

Jerusalem before me:

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings

and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the

delights of the sons of men, as musical instruments, and that of all

sorts.

9 So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in

Jerusalem: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not

my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this

was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the

labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was vanity and

vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the sun.

12 And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for

what can the man do that cometh after the king? even that which hath

been already done.

13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth

darkness.

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in

darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them

all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth

even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that

this also is vanity.

16 For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for

ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be

forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the

sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because

I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall

he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I

have shewed myself wise under the sun. This is also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour

which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and

in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he leave it

for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil.

22 For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his

heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

23 For all his days are sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart

taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink,

and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I

saw, that it was from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten hereunto, more than I?

26 For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and

knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and

to heap up, that he may give to him that is good before God. This also

is vanity and vexation of spirit.

ECCL 3

1 To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under

the heaven:

2 A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to

pluck up that which is planted;

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time

to build up;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to

dance;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a

time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;

6 A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast

away;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time

to speak;

8 A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of

peace.

9 What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?

10 I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to

be exercised in it.

11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the

world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God

maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and

to do good in his life.

13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of

all his labour, it is the gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can

be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men

should fear before him.

15 That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already

been; and God requireth that which is past.

16 And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that

wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was

there.

17 I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked:

for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that

God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves

are beasts.

19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one

thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they

have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast:

for all is vanity.

20 All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust

again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of

the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man

should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who shall

bring him to see what shall be after him?

ECCL 4 06/11

1 So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under

the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no

comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they

had no comforter.

2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the

living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, better is he than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath

not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a

man is envied of his neighbour. This is also vanity and vexation of

spirit.

5 The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with

travail and vexation of spirit.

7 Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither

child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his

eye satisfied with riches; neither saith he, For whom do I labour, and

bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore

travail.

9 Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their

labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him

that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be

warm alone?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a

threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who

will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in

his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second

child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before

them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this

also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

ECCL 5

1 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready

to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that

they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter

any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth:

therefore let thy words be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's

voice is known by multitude of words.

4 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no

pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow

and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou

before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at

thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers

vanities: but fear thou God.

8 If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of

judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he

that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than

they.

9 Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is

served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that

loveth abundance with increase: this is also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good

is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their

eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much:

but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches

kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and

there is nothing in his hand.

15 As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as

he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away

in his hand.

16 And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall

he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured for the wind?

17 All his days also he eateth in darkness, and he hath much sorrow and

wrath with his sickness.

18 Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat

and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh

under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is

his portion.

19 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath

given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice

in his labour; this is the gift of God.

20 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God

answereth him in the joy of his heart.

ECCL 6

1 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common

among men:

2 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he

wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him

not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and

it is an evil disease.

3 If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the

days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and

also that he have no burial; I say, that an untimely birth is better

than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name

shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more

rest than the other.

6 Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no

good: do not all go to one place?

7 All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not

filled.

8 For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that

knoweth to walk before the living?

9 Better is the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: this

is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

10 That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it is

man: neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the

better?

12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of

his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what

shall be after him under the sun?

ECCL 7 06/12

1 A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death

than the day of one's birth.

2 It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house

of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it

to his heart.

3 Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance

the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of

fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear

the song of fools.

6 For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the

fool: this also is vanity.

7 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the

heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the

patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom

of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than

these? for thou dost not inquire wisely concerning this.

11 Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them

that see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency

of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for who can make that straight, which he

hath made crooked?

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity

consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end

that man should find nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man

that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that

prolongeth his life in his wickedness.

16 Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why

shouldest thou destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou

die before thy time?

18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this

withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of

them all.

19 Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in

the city.

20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth

not.

21 Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy

servant curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself

likewise hast cursed others.

23 All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was

far from me.

24 That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom,

and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of

foolishness and madness:

26 And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares

and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from

her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, counting one by one,

to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand

have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they

have sought out many inventions.

ECCL 8

1 Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing?

a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face

shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of

the oath of God.

3 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for

he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him,

What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise

man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the

misery of man is great upon him.

7 For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him when it

shall be?

8 There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit;

neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge in

that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is

done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another

to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place

of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done:

this is also vanity.

11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily,

therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged,

yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which

fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong

his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just

men, unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again,

there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the

righteous: I said that this also is vanity.

15 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the

sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide

with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under

the sun.

16 When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business

that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither day nor

night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the

work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it

out, yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to

know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

ECCL 9

1 For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that

the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no

man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

2 All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and

to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him

that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is

the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath.

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that

there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is

full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after

that they go to the dead.

4 For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a

living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any

thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is

forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished;

neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done

under the sun.

7 Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry

heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life

of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of

thy vanity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour

which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is

no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither

thou goest.

11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift,

nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet

riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time

and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an

evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons

of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto

me:

14 There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a

great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against

it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom

delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor

man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him

that ruleth among fools.

18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much

good.

ECCL 10 06/13

1 Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a

stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for

wisdom and honour.

2 A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his

left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom

faileth him, and he saith to every one that he is a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place;

for yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which

proceedeth from the ruler:

6 Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon

the earth.

8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge,

a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth

wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put

to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no

better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool

will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end

of his talk is mischievous madness.

14 A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and

what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he

knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in

the morning!

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy

princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of

the hands the house droppeth through.

19 A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money

answereth all things.

20 Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in

thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that

which hath wings shall tell the matter.

ECCL 11

1 Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many

days.

2 Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what

evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth:

and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place

where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the

clouds shall not reap.

5 As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones

do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not

the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine

hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that,

or whether they both shall be alike good.

7 Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to

behold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him

remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh

is vanity.

9 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in

the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the

sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will

bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy

flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

ECCL 12

1 Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days

come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no

pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not

darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong

men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few,

and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the

grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all

the daughters of music shall be brought low;

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall

be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper

shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long

home, and the mourners go about the streets:

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or

the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the

cistern.

7 Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit

shall return unto God who gave it.

8 Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the

people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in

order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was

written was upright, even words of truth.

11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the

masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books

there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep

his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

14 For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret

thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

BK22 SONG OF SOLOMON

~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~

SONG 1 06/14

1 The song of songs, which is Solomon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better

than wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment

poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.

4 Draw me, we will run after thee: the king hath brought me into his

chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love

more than wine: the upright love thee.

5 I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of

Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon

me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of

the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou

makest thy flock to rest at noon: for why should I be as one that

turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

8 If thou know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the

footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, O my love, to a company of horses in Pharaoh's

chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of

gold.

11 We will make thee borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 While the king sitteth at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the

smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie all night

betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of

Engedi.

15 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast

doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is

green.

17 The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

SONG 2

1 I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among

the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit

was sweet to my taste.

4 He brought me to the banqueting house, and his banner over me was

love.

5 Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.

6 His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the

hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he

please.

8 The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains,

skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind

our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, shewing himself through the

lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one,

and come away.

11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is

come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land;

13 The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the

tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come

away.

14 O my dove, that art in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places

of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for

sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.

15 Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our

vines have tender grapes.

16 My beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among the lilies.

17 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and

be thou like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains of Bether.

SONG 3

1 By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but

I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the

broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I

found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye

him whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my

soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought

him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived

me.

5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the

hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he

please.

6 Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke,

perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which is Solomon's; threescore valiant men are about

it, of the valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword

upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold,

the covering of it of purple, the midst thereof being paved with love,

for the daughters of Jerusalem.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the

crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and

in the day of the gladness of his heart.

SONG 4

1 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast

doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats, that

appear from mount Gilead.

2 Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up

from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none is barren among

them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely: thy

temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 Thy neck is like the tower of David builded for an armoury, whereon

there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed

among the lilies.

6 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the

mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8 Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from

the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions'

dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished

my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy

love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: honey and milk are

under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like the smell of

Lebanon.

12 A garden enclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a

fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits;

camphire, with spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of

frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from

Lebanon.

16 Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that

the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden,

and eat his pleasant fruits.

SONG 5 06/15

1 I am come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my

myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have

drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink

abundantly, O beloved.

2 I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved that

knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled:

for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the

night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet;

how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were

moved for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and

my fingers with sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was

gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find

him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they

wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my veil from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, that ye

tell him, that I am sick of love.

9 What is thy beloved more than another beloved, O thou fairest among

women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so

charge us?

10 My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are bushy, and black as

a raven.

12 His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed

with milk, and fitly set.

13 His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: his lips like

lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.

14 His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly is as

bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.

15 His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his

countenance is as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars.

16 His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my

beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

SONG 6

1 Whither is thy beloved gone, O thou fairest among women? whither is

thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to

feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies.

3 I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the

lilies.

4 Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem,

terrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me: thy hair is

as a flock of goats that appear from Gilead.

6 Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing,

whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among

them.

7 As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins

without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother,

she is the choice one of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and

blessed her; yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear

as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley,

and to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded.

12 Or ever I was aware, my soul made me like the chariots of Amminadib.

13 Return, return, O Shulamite; return, return, that we may look upon

thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were the company of two

armies.

SONG 7

1 How beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's daughter! the joints

of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning

workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not liquor: thy belly

is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.

4 Thy neck is as a tower of ivory; thine eyes like the fishpools in

Heshbon, by the gate of Bathrabbim: thy nose is as the tower of Lebanon

which looketh toward Damascus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like Carmel, and the hair of thine head like

purple; the king is held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters

of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs

thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the

smell of thy nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that

goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

10 I am my beloved's, and his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the

villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vine

flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and the pomegranates bud

forth: there will I give thee my loves.

13 The mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates are all manner of

pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my

beloved.

SONG 8

1 O that thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother!

when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be

despised.

2 I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, who would

instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of the juice of

my pomegranate.

3 His left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should

embrace me.

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, that ye stir not up, nor awake

my love, until he please.

5 Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her

beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought

thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love

is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof

are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a

man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly

be contemned.

8 We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for

our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she be a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if

she be a door, we will enclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as

one that found favour.

11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baalhamon; he let out the vineyard unto

keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand pieces

of silver.

12 My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: thou, O Solomon, must have

a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy

voice: cause me to hear it.

14 Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart

upon the mountains of spices.

BK23 ISAIAH

~~~~~~

ISA 1 07/07

1 The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah

and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings

of Judah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the Lord hath spoken, I

have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against

me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel

doth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers,

children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the Lord, they have

provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away

backward.

5 Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the

whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in

it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrefying sores: they have not been

closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land,

strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown

by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a

lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 Except the Lord of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we

should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah.

10 Hear the word of the Lord, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law

of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith

the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed

beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of

he goats.

12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your

hand, to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the

new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with;

it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a

trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them.

15 And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you:

yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of

blood.

16 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from

before mine eyes; cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the

fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your

sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red

like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for

the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

21 How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment;

righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one

loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the

fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts, the mighty One of

Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine

enemies:

25 And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross,

and take away all thy tin:

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as

at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of

righteousness, the faithful city.

27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with

righteousness.

28 And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be

together, and they that forsake the Lord shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye

shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that

hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and

they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

ISA 2

1 The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and

Jerusalem.

2 And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the

Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall

be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the

mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will

teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion

shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people:

and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into

pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither

shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the Lord.

6 Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because

they be replenished from the east, and are soothsayers like the

Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

7 Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither is there any end

of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there

any end of their chariots:

8 Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own

hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself:

therefore forgive them not.

10 Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the Lord,

and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men

shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day.

12 For the day of the Lord of hosts shall be upon every one that is

proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be

brought low:

13 And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and

upon all the oaks of Bashan,

14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are

lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.

17 And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of

men shall be made low: and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that

day.

18 And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of

the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when

he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of

gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and

to the bats;

21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged

rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he

ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he

to be accounted of?

ISA 3

1 For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, doth take away from

Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of

bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and

the prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and

the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator.

4 And I will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule

over them.

5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one

by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the

ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father,

saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this ruin be

under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my

house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and

their doings are against the Lord, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they

declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! for

they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they

shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his

hands shall be given him.

12 As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over

them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy

the way of thy paths.

13 The Lord standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The Lord will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people,

and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of

the poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of

the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts.

16 Moreover the Lord saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty,

and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing

as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of

the daughters of Zion, and the Lord will discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling

ornaments about their feet, and their cauls, and their round tires like

the moon,

19 The chains, and the bracelets, and the mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and

the tablets, and the earrings,

21 The rings, and nose jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples,

and the crisping pins,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the veils.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be

stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair

baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning

instead of beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war.

26 And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being desolate shall

sit upon the ground.

ISA 4 07/08

1 And in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We

will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called

by thy name, to take away our reproach.

2 In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious,

and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that

are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zion, and he that

remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, even every one that is

written among the living in Jerusalem:

4 When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of

Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst

thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

5 And the Lord will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and

upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a

flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory shall be a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the

heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from

rain.

ISA 5 HD:14

1 Now will I sing to my wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching his

vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:

2 And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it

with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also

made a winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth

grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray

you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in

it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought

it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will

take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down

the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there

shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that

they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Israel, and the

men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold

oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till

there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the

earth!

9 In mine ears said the Lord of hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be

desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an

homer shall yield an ephah.

11 Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow

strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them!

12 And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in

their feasts: but they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider

the operation of his hands.

13 Therefore my people are gone into captivity, because they have no

knowledge: and their honourable men are famished, and their multitude

dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without

measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he

that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be

humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the Lord of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God that is

holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of

the fat ones shall strangers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it

were with a cart rope:

19 That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see

it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come,

that we may know it!

20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness

for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet

for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their

own sight!

22 Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to

mingle strong drink:

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness

of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth

the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall

go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts,

and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Therefore is the anger of the Lord kindled against his people, and he

hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and

the hills did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the

streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is

stretched out still.

26 And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss

unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall come with

speed swiftly:

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor

sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the

latchet of their shoes be broken:

28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs

shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind.

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions:

yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away

safe, and none shall deliver it.

30 And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the

sea: and if one look unto the land, behold darkness and sorrow, and the

light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

ISA 6

1 In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a

throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he

covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he

did fly.

3 And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of

hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and

the house was filled with smoke.

5 Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean

lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine

eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his

hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

7 And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy

lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who

will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.

9 And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand

not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and

shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their

ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be

wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be

utterly desolate,

12 And the Lord have removed men far away, and there be a great

forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be

eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when

they cast their leaves: so the holy seed shall be the substance

thereof.

ISA 7 07/09 DT:14

1 And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of

Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son

of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it,

but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with

Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the

trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the Lord unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and

Shearjashub thy son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool in the

highway of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be

fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the

fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil

counsel against thee, saying,

6 Let us go up against Judah, and vex it, and let us make a breach

therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of

Tabeal:

7 Thus saith the Lord God, It shall not stand, neither shall it come to

pass.

8 For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin;

and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken, that it be

not a people.

9 And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is

Remaliah's son. If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be

established.

10 Moreover the Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying,

11 Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depth, or

in the height above.

12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; Is it a small thing for

you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin

shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

15 Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil,

and choose the good.

16 For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the

good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings.

17 The Lord shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy

father's house, days that have not come, from the day that Ephraim

departed from Judah; even the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall hiss for

the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for

the bee that is in the land of Assyria.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate

valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon

all bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lord shave with a razor that is hired,

namely, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and

the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a

young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall

give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that

is left in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place shall be,

where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall

even be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall men come thither; because all the

land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall

not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the

sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

ISA 8

1 Moreover the Lord said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and write in

it with a man's pen concerning Mahershalalhashbaz.

2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, Uriah the priest, and

Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah.

3 And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son.

Then said the Lord to me, Call his name Mahershalalhashbaz.

4 For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my

mother, the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be taken

away before the king of Assyria.

5 The Lord spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go

softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son;

7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of

the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory:

and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he

shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall

fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

9 Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces;

and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be

broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word,

and it shall not stand: for God is with us.

11 For the Lord spake thus to me with a strong hand, and instructed me

that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all them to whom this people shall say,

A confederacy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 Sanctify the Lord of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let

him be your dread.

14 And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for

a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a

snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

15 And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be

snared, and be taken.

16 Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the Lord, that hideth his face from the house of

Jacob, and I will look for him.

18 Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs

and for wonders in Israel from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in

mount Zion.

19 And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar

spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a

people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this

word, it is because there is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it

shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret

themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness,

dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.

ISA 9

1 Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation,

when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land

of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of

the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.

2 The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that

dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light

shined.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: they joy

before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when

they divide the spoil.

4 For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his

shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian.

5 For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments

rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the

government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called

Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The

Prince of Peace.

7 Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end,

upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to

establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for

ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.

8 The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitant of

Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,

10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the

sycomores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

11 Therefore the Lord shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him,

and join his enemies together;

12 The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour

Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but

his hand is stretched out still.

13 For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do

they seek the Lord of hosts.

14 Therefore the Lord will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and

rush, in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that

teacheth lies, he is the tail.

16 For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are

led of them are destroyed.

17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither

shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an

hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this

his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and

thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall

mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the Lord of hosts is the land darkened, and the

people shall be as the fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his

brother.

20 And he shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall

eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat

every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: and they together shall be

against Judah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand

is stretched out still.

ISA 10 07/10

1 Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write

grievousness which they have prescribed;

2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from

the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may

rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation

which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will

ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall

fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his

hand is stretched out still.

5 O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine

indignation.

6 I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people

of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the

prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is

in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9 Is not Calno as Carchemish? is not Hamath as Arpad? is not Samaria as

Damascus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven

images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to

Jerusalem and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed

his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit

of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high

looks.

13 For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my

wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people,

and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants

like a valiant man:

14 And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one

gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there

was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or

shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod

should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff

should lift up itself, as if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones

leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning

of a fire.

17 And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a

flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one

day;

18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field,

both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer

fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child

may write them.

20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel,

and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay

upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of

Israel, in truth.

21 The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty

God.

22 For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant

of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with

righteousness.

23 For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined,

in the midst of all the land.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest

in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod,

and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

25 For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and

mine anger in their destruction.

26 And the Lord of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to

the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb: and as his rod was upon the

sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken

away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke

shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

28 He is come to Aiath, he is passed to Migron; at Michmash he hath laid

up his carriages:

29 They are gone over the passage: they have taken up their lodging at

Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gibeah of Saul is fled.

30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto

Laish, O poor Anathoth.

31 Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to

flee.

32 As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand

against the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

33 Behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror:

and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall

be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and

Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

ISA 11

1 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a

Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom

and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of

knowledge and of the fear of the Lord;

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord: and

he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after

the hearing of his ears:

4 But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with

equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the

rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the

wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness

the girdle of his reins.

6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie

down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling

together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down

together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the

weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice's den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth

shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the

sea.

10 And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for

an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest

shall be glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his

hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which

shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from

Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the

islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the

outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the

four corners of the earth.

13 The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah

shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex

Ephraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the

west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their

hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them.

15 And the Lord shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea;

and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and

shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod.

16 And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which

shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the day that he

came up out of the land of Egypt.

ISA 12

1 And in that day thou shalt say, O Lord, I will praise thee: though

thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou

comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the

Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my

salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, Praise the Lord, call upon his name,

declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is

exalted.

5 Sing unto the Lord; for he hath done excellent things: this is known

in all the earth.

6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great is the Holy One

of Israel in the midst of thee.

ISA 13 07/11

1 The burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

2 Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them,

shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones

for mine anger, even them that rejoice in my highness.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people;

a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the

Lord of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the Lord,

and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 Howl ye; for the day of the Lord is at hand; it shall come as a

destruction from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them;

they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed

one at another; their faces shall be as flames.

9 Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce

anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners

thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give

their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon

shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their

iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will

lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the

golden wedge of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of

her place, in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his

fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh

up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into

his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that

is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes;

their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard

silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall

have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare

children.

19 And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees'

excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.

20 It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from

generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there;

neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall

be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs

shall dance there.

22 And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate

houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: and her time is near to

come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

ISA 14 HD:9,15

1 For the Lord will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and

set them in their own land: and the strangers shall be joined with them,

and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and

the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the Lord for

servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, whose

captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the Lord shall give thee

rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage

wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 That thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and

say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased!

5 The Lord hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the

rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that

ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into

singing.

8 Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying,

Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it

stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it

hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as

we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols:

the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how

art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will

exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount

of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the

most High.

15 Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee,

saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake

kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities

thereof; that opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every

one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as

the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that

go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast

destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shall

never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers;

t hat they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the

world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the Lord of hosts, and cut off

from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the

Lord.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water:

and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the Lord of

hosts.

24 The Lord of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so

shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains

tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his

burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this

is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the Lord of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul it? and

his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king Ahaz died was this burden.

29 Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote

thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a

cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie

down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay

thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art dissolved: for

there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his

appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the

Lord hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

ISA 15

1 The burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste, and

brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, and

brought to silence;

2 He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab

shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba: on all their heads shall be

baldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the

tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl,

weeping abundantly.

4 And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh: their voice shall be heard even

unto Jahaz: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life

shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives shall flee unto Zoar,

an heifer of three years old: for by the mounting up of Luhith with

weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim they shall raise

up a cry of destruction.

6 For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered

away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have

laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling

thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof unto Beerelim.

9 For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more

upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant

of the land.

ISA 16 07/12

1 Send ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wilderness,

unto the mount of the daughter of Zion.

2 For it shall be, that, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, so

the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of Arnon.

3 Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the

midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from

the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler

ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5 And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it

in truth in the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking judgment, and

hasting righteousness.

6 We have heard of the pride of Moab; he is very proud: even of his

haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: but his lies shall not be

so.

7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the

foundations of Kirhareseth shall ye mourn; surely they are stricken.

8 For the fields of Heshbon languish, and the vine of Sibmah: the lords

of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are

come even unto Jazer, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches

are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah:

I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for the

shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

10 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and

in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be

shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have

made their vintage shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine

inward parts for Kirharesh.

12 And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the

high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall

not prevail.

13 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken concerning Moab since that

time.

14 But now the Lord hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the

years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all

that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble.

ISA 17

1 The burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a

city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which

shall lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

3 The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from

Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the

children of Israel, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall

be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth

the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the

valley of Rephaim.

6 Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive

tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or

five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the Lord God of

Israel.

7 At that day shall a man look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have

respect to the Holy One of Israel.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither

shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves, or

the images.

9 In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an

uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Israel:

and there shall be desolation.

10 Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not

been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant

pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning

shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but the harvest shall be a heap

in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 Woe to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the

noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing

like the rushing of mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall

rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the

chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before

the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not.

This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob

us.

ISA 18

1 Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of

Ethiopia:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon

the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation scattered and

peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation

meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye,

when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a

trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the Lord said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider

in my dwelling place like a clear heat upon herbs, and like a cloud of

dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is

ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning

hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to

the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all

the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 In that time shall the present be brought unto the Lord of hosts of a

people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their

beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose

land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the Lord of

hosts, the mount Zion.

ISA 19 07/13

1 The burden of Egypt. Behold, the Lord rideth upon a swift cloud, and

shall come into Egypt: and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his

presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall

fight every one against his brother, and every one against his

neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will

destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to

the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the

wizards.

4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and

a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts.

5 And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted

and dried up.

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks of defence

shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every

thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.

8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the

brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall

languish.

9 Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave networks,

shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make

sluices and ponds for fish.

11 Surely the princes of Zoan are fools, the counsel of the wise

counsellors of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am

the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now,

and let them know what the Lord of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt.

13 The princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of Noph are

deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even they that are the stay of

the tribes thereof.

14 The Lord hath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and

they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken man

staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which the head or tail,

branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall be afraid

and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the Lord of hosts, which

he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one that

maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the

counsel of the Lord of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language

of Canaan, and swear to the Lord of hosts; one shall be called, The city

of destruction.

19 In that day shall there be an altar to the Lord in the midst of the

land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the Lord.

20 And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the Lord of hosts

in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the Lord because of the

oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he

shall deliver them.

21 And the Lord shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know

the Lord in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they

shall vow a vow unto the Lord, and perform it.

22 And the Lord shall smite Egypt: he shall smite and heal it: and they

shall return even to the Lord, and he shall be entreated of them, and

shall heal them.

23 In that day shall there be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the

Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the

Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria,

even a blessing in the midst of the land:

25 Whom the Lord of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my

people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

ISA 20

1 In the year that Tartan came unto Ashdod (when Sargon the king of

Assyria sent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the Lord by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go

and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from

thy foot. And he did so, walking naked and barefoot.

3 And the Lord said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and

barefoot three years for a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia;

4 So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and

the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even with

their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation,

and of Egypt their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that day, Behold, such is

our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king

of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

ISA 21

1 The burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the south pass

through; so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

2 A grievous vision is declared unto me; the treacherous dealer dealeth

treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O

Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon

me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the

hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: the night of my pleasure

hath he turned into fear unto me.

5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye

princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him

declare what he seeth.

7 And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses,

and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watchtower

in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights:

9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen.

And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the

graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of

the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

11 The burden of Dumah. He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of

the night? Watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye

will inquire, inquire ye: return, come.

13 The burden upon Arabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye

travelling companies of Dedanim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him that was

thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the

bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the

years of an hireling, and all the glory of Kedar shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the

children of Kedar, shall be diminished: for the Lord God of Israel hath

spoken it.

ISA 22 07/14

1 The burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou

art wholly gone up to the housetops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a joyous city: thy

slain men are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all

that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled from far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me: I will weep bitterly, labour not

to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by

the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls,

and of crying to the mountains.

6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kir

uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, that thy choicest valleys shall be full of

chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate.

8 And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that

day to the armour of the house of the forest.

9 Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are

many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye

broken down to fortify the wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old

pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect

unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord God of hosts call to weeping, and to

mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating

flesh, and drinking wine: let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we shall

die.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the Lord of hosts, Surely this

iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord God of

hosts.

15 Thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer,

even unto Shebna, which is over the house, and say,

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed

thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on

high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, the Lord will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and

will surely cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large

country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall

be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he

pull thee down.

20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant

Eliakim the son of Hilkiah:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy

girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be

a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he

shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall

open.

23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for

a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the

offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels

of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened

in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden

that was upon it shall be cut off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

ISA 23

1 The burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste,

so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chittim it

is revealed to them.

2 Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of

Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, is

her revenue; and she is a mart of nations.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength

of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do

I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.

5 As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at

the report of Tyre.

6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own

feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose

merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the

earth?

9 The Lord of hosts hath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory,

and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: there is no

more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the

Lord hath given a commandment against the merchant city, to destroy the

strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin,

daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to Chittim; there also shalt thou

have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not, till the

Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up

the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought

it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten

seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of

seventy years shall Tyre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been

forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be

remembered.

17 And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the

Lord will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit

fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the

earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the Lord: it

shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for

them that dwell before the Lord, to eat sufficiently, and for durable

clothing.

ISA 24

1 Behold, the Lord maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and

turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the

servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as

with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the

borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to

him.

3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the Lord

hath spoken this word.

4 The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth

away, the haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they

have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the

everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell

therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned,

and few men left.

7 The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do

sigh.

8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth,

the joy of the harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to

them that drink it.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no

man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the

mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with

destruction.

13 When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people,

there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning

grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of

the Lord, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore glorify ye the Lord in the fires, even the name of the Lord

God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

16 From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory

to the righteous. But I said, My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! the

treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous

dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the

earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the

fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of

the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are

open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the

earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed

like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it;

and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall punish the

host of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon

the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the

pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they

be visited.

23 Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the Lord

of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his

ancients gloriously.

ISA 25 07/15

1 O Lord, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name;

for thou hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of old are

faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made of a city an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a

palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the

terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in

his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the

blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry

place; even the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the

terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 And in this mountain shall the Lord of hosts make unto all people a

feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of

marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast

over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations.

8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away

tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take

away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited

for him, and he will save us: this is the Lord; we have waited for him,

we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the Lord rest, and Moab shall

be trodden down under him, even as straw is trodden down for the

dunghill.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that

swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim: and he shall bring down

their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down,

lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.

ISA 26

1 In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a

strong city; salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.

2 Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth

may enter in.

3 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee:

because he trusteth in thee.

4 Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the Lord JEHOVAH is everlasting

strength:

5 For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he

layeth it low; he layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth it even

to the dust.

6 The foot shall tread it down, even the feet of the poor, and the steps

of the needy.

7 The way of the just is uprightness: thou, most upright, dost weigh the

path of the just.

8 Yea, in the way of thy judgments, O Lord, have we waited for thee; the

desire of our soul is to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

9 With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit

within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the

earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

10 Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn

righteousness: in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and

will not behold the majesty of the Lord.

11 Lord, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall

see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine

enemies shall devour them.

12 Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all

our works in us.

13 O Lord our God, other lords beside thee have had dominion over us:

but by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not

rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their

memory to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O Lord, thou hast increased the

nation: thou art glorified: thou hadst removed it far unto all the ends

of the earth.

16 Lord, in trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a prayer

when thy chastening was upon them.

17 Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her

delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in

thy sight, O Lord.

18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were

brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth;

neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise.

Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of

herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

20 Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors

about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the

indignation be overpast.

21 For, behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the

inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall

disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

ISA 27

1 In that day the Lord with his sore and great and strong sword shall

punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked

serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine.

3 I the Lord do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it,

I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against me in

battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me;

and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall

blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain

according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he

stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this is

all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the

altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images

shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken,

and left like a wilderness: there shall the calf feed, and there shall

he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the

women come, and set them on fire: for it is a people of no

understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them,

and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall beat off

from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be

gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpet shall

be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of

Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the

Lord in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

ISA 28 07/16 HD:15,18

1 Woe to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious

beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the fat valleys of

them that are overcome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of

hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing,

shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under

feet:

4 And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall

be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when

he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it

up.

5 In that day shall the Lord of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a

diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for

strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

7 But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are

out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong

drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through

strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no

place clean.

9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand

doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the

breasts.

10 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon

line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this

people.

12 To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to

rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the Lord was unto them precept upon precept, precept

upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a

little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and

snared, and taken.

14 Wherefore hear the word of the Lord, ye scornful men, that rule this

people which is in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with

hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass

through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge,

and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a

foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure

foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the

plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the

waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement

with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass

through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by

morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a

vexation only to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it:

and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 For the Lord shall rise up as in mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as

in the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange work; and

bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for

I have heard from the Lord God of hosts a consumption, even determined

upon the whole earth.

23 Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the

clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the

fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat and the

appointed barley and the rie in their place?

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither

is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten

out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor

break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, which is wonderful in

counsel, and excellent in working.

ISA 29

1 Woe to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! add ye year to

year; let them kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow:

and it shall be unto me as Ariel.

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against

thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and

thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of

one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall

whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and

the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away:

yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the Lord of hosts with thunder, and with

earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of

devouring fire.

7 And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even

all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her,

shall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he

eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man

dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is

faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the

nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

9 Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken,

but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For the Lord hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and

hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he

covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that

is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this,

I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read

this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with

their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their

heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of

men:

14 Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this

people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their

wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall

be hid.

15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the Lord, and

their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth

us?

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the

potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me

not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no

understanding?

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a

fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the

eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the Lord, and the poor

among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is

consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off:

21 That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that

reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the

house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face

now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst

of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob,

and shall fear the God of Israel.

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they

that murmured shall learn doctrine.

ISA 30

1 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but

not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that

they may add sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to

strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the

shadow of Egypt

3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust

in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.

5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be

an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and

anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and fiery

flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young

asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that

shall not profit them.

7 For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore

have I cried concerning this, Their strength is to sit still.

8 Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that

it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will

not hear the law of the Lord:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not

unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy

One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this

word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall,

swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an

instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is

broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found

in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take

water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and

rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your

strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye

flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue

you be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five

shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain,

and as an ensign on an hill.

18 And therefore will the Lord wait, that he may be gracious unto you,

and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for

the Lord is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no

more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when

he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of

affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any

more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the

way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to

the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and

the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as

a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the

ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be

fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat

clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the

fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high

hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter,

when the towers fall.

26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and

the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in

the day that the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth

the stroke of their wound.

27 Behold, the name of the Lord cometh from far, burning with his anger,

and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and

his tongue as a devouring fire:

28 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of

the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall

be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept;

and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the

mountain of the Lord, to the mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall

shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger,

and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest,

and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the Lord shall the Assyrian be beaten down,

which smote with a rod.

32 And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the

Lord shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in

battles of shaking will he fight with it.

33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he

hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the

breath of the Lord, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

ISA 31 07/17

1 Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help; and stay on horses, and

trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they

are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither

seek the Lord!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his

words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against

the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and

not spirit. When the Lord shall stretch out his hand, both he that

helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all

shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the Lord spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young

lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth

against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for

the noise of them: so shall the Lord of hosts come down to fight for

mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Lord of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending

also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it.

6 Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have deeply

revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his

idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin.

8 Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and

the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from

the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes

shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the Lord, whose fire is in Zion,

and his furnace in Jerusalem.

ISA 32

1 Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in

judgment.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from

the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great

rock in a weary land.

3 And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them

that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue

of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to

be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villainy, and his heart will work

iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the Lord, to

make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the

thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices

to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh

right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall

he stand.

9 Rise up, ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless

daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the

vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones:

strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the

fruitful vine.

13 Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers; yea, upon

all the houses of joy in the joyous city:

14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city

shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of

wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 Until the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness

be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

16 Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain

in the fruitful field.

17 And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of

righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure

dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

19 When it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be

low in a low place.

20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither

the feet of the ox and the ass.

ISA 33

1 Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest

treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou

shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an

end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O Lord, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their

arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of

thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the

caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon

them.

5 The Lord is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with

judgment and righteousness.

6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and

strength of salvation: the fear of the Lord is his treasure.

7 Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace

shall weep bitterly.

8 The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the

covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down:

Sharon is like a wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off their

fruits.

10 Now will I rise, saith the Lord; now will I be exalted; now will I

lift up myself.

11 Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath,

as fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as thorns cut up

shall they be burned in the fire.

13 Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near,

acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the

hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among

us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

15 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that

despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding

of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth

his eyes from seeing evil;

16 He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions

of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the

land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. Where is the scribe? where is the

receiver? where is he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech than

thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that thou canst not

understand.

20 Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see

Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down;

not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any

of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious Lord will be unto us a place of broad rivers

and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant

ship pass thereby.

22 For the Lord is our judge, the Lord is our lawgiver, the Lord is our

king; he will save us.

23 Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast,

they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil

divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell

therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.

ISA 34 07/18

1 Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth

hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth

of it.

2 For the indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and his fury upon

all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them

to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out

of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall

be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as

the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig

tree.

5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down

upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with

fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the

kidneys of rams: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great

slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the

bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made

fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences

for the controversy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust

thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning

pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up

for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall

pass through it for ever and ever.

11 But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and

the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line

of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be

there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the

fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a

court for owls.

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of

the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also

shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and

gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered,

every one with her mate.

16 Seek ye out of the book of the Lord, and read: no one of these shall

fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his

spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto

them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to

generation shall they dwell therein.

ISA 35

1 The wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the

desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing:

the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel

and Sharon, they shall see the glory of the Lord, and the excellency of

our God.

3 Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold,

your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will

come and save you.

5 Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf

shall be unstopped.

6 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb

sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the

desert.

7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land

springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be

grass with reeds and rushes.

8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The

way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for

those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein.

9 No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it

shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there:

10 And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with

songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and

gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

ISA 36

1 Now it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that

Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the defenced cities of

Judah, and took them.

2 And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh from Lachish to Jerusalem unto

king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the

upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hilkiah's son, which was over the

house, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, Asaph's son, the recorder.

4 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the

great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou

trustest?

5 I say, sayest thou, (but they are but vain words) I have counsel and

strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest

against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon

if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh

king of Egypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the Lord our God: is it not he,

whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and said to

Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of

Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on

thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of

my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for

horsemen?

10 And am I now come up without the Lord against this land to destroy

it? the Lord said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray

thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it:

and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people

that are on the wall.

12 But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee

to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the

wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with

you?

13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews'

language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of

Assyria.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not

be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord

will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand

of the king of Assyria.

16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an

agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: and eat ye every one

of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the

waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land

of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The Lord will deliver us.

Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand

of the king of Assyria?

19 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arphad? where are the gods of

Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered

their land out of my hand, that the Lord should deliver Jerusalem out of

my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the

king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that was over the household,

and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to

Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

ISA 37 07/19

1 And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his

clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of

the Lord.

2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the

scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto

Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of

trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to

the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the Lord thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the

king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and

will reprove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore lift

up thy prayer for the remnant that is left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus

saith the Lord, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard,

wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and

return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his

own land.

8 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against

Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come

forth to make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to

Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy

God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be

given into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all

lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have

destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden

which were in Telassar?

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of

the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?

14 And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and

read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the Lord, and spread it

before the Lord.

15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the Lord, saying,

16 O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubims,

thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth:

thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 Incline thine ear, O Lord, and hear; open thine eyes, O Lord, and

see: and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach

the living God.

18 Of a truth, Lord, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the

nations, and their countries,

19 And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but

the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed

them.

20 Now therefore, O Lord our God, save us from his hand, that all the

kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord, even thou only.

21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith

the Lord God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against

Sennacherib king of Assyria:

22 This is the word which the Lord hath spoken concerning him; The

virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to

scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou

exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the

Holy One of Israel.

24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the

multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to

the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and

the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his

border, and the forest of his Carmel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I

dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.

26 Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient

times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou

shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed

and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green

herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be

grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy

rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine

ears, therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy

lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as

groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same:

and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the

fruit thereof.

31 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again

take root downward, and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape

out of mount Zion: the zeal of the Lord of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Assyria, He

shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before

it with shields, nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not

come into this city, saith the Lord.

35 For I will defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my

servant David's sake.

36 Then the angel of the Lord went forth, and smote in the camp of the

Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose

early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

37 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and

dwelt at Nineveh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch

his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the

sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esarhaddon his son

reigned in his stead.

ISA 38

1 In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the

son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set

thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the

Lord,

3 And said, Remember now, O Lord, I beseech thee, how I have walked

before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which

is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore.

4 Then came the word of the Lord to Isaiah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy

father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will

add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of

Assyria: and I will defend this city.

7 And this shall be a sign unto thee from the Lord, that the Lord will

do this thing that he hath spoken;

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone

down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned

ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was

recovered of his sickness:

10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the

grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the Lord, even the Lord, in the land of the

living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I

have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining

sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, that, as a lion, so will he break all my

bones: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane or a swallow, so did I chatter: I did mourn as a dove:

mine eyes fail with looking upward: O Lord, I am oppressed; undertake

for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done

it: I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life

of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my

soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my

sins behind thy back.

18 For the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: they

that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: the

father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The Lord was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the

stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the Lord.

21 For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a

plaster upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22 Hezekiah also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the

house of the Lord?

ISA 39

1 At that time Merodachbaladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon,

sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had

been sick, and was recovered.

2 And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his

precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the

precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was

found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his

dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him,

What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah

said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babylon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah

answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing

among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Lord of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which

thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to

Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget,

shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the

king of Babylon.

8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good is the word of the Lord which thou

hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my

days.

ISA 40 07/20

1 Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare

is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of

the Lord's hand double for all her sins.

3 The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of

the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be

made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places

plain:

5 And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see

it together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is

grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the Lord

bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall

stand for ever.

9 O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high

mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice

with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah,

Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall

rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

11 He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs

with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those

that are with young.

12 Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out

heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a

measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a

balance?

13 Who hath directed the spirit of the Lord, or being his counsellor

hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in

the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the

way of understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the

small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very

little thing.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof

sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him

less than nothing, and vanity.

18 To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto

him?

19 The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it

over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree

that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a

graven image, that shall not be moved.

21 Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from

the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the

earth?

22 It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the

inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens

as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the

earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea,

their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow

upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away

as stubble.

25 To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy

One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things,

that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by

the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one

faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from

the Lord, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God,

the Lord, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is

weary? there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he

increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall

utterly fall:

31 But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they

shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary;

and they shall walk, and not faint.

ISA 41

1 Keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew their

strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near

together to judgment.

2 Who raised up the righteous man from the east, called him to his foot,

gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them

as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he had not

gone with his feet.

4 Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the

beginning? I the Lord, the first, and with the last; I am he.

5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew

near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his

brother, Be of good courage.

7 So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he that smootheth with

the hammer him that smote the anvil, saying, It is ready for the

soldering: and he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed

of Abraham my friend.

9 Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee

from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant; I

have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God:

I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee

with the right hand of my righteousness.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be ashamed and

confounded: they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee

shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that

contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and

as a thing of nought.

13 For I the Lord thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee,

Fear not; I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee,

saith the Lord, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel.

15 Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having

teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt

make the hills as chaff.

16 Thou shalt fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the

whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the Lord, and

shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel.

17 When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their

tongue faileth for thirst, I the Lord will hear them, I the God of

Israel will not forsake them.

18 I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the

valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land

springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the

myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the

pine, and the box tree together:

20 That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together,

that the hand of the Lord hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel

hath created it.

21 Produce your cause, saith the Lord; bring forth your strong reasons,

saith the King of Jacob.

22 Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them

shew the former things, what they be, that we may consider them, and

know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.

23 Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye

are gods: yea, do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold

it together.

24 Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is

he that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the

rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon

princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.

26 Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and

beforetime, that we may say, He is righteous? yea, there is none that

sheweth, yea, there is none that declareth, yea, there is none that

heareth your words.

27 The first shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to

Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings.

28 For I beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no

counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could answer a word.

29 Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing: their molten

images are wind and confusion.

ISA 42

1 Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul

delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment

to the Gentiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the

street.

3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not

quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the

earth: and the isles shall wait for his law.

5 Thus saith God the Lord, he that created the heavens, and stretched

them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of

it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them

that walk therein:

6 I the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine

hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people,

for a light of the Gentiles;

7 To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison,

and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house.

8 I am the Lord: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to

another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I

declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the end of the

earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles,

and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the

villages that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing,

let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the Lord, and declare his praise in the

islands.

13 The Lord shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy

like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his

enemies.

14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained

myself: now will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and

devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs;

and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead

them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light

before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto

them, and not forsake them.

17 They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust

in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent?

who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant?

20 Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he

heareth not.

21 The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify

the law, and make it honourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them snared

in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and

none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear for

the time to come?

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the

Lord, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his

ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the

strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, yet he knew

not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

ISA 43 07/21

1 But now thus saith the Lord that created thee, O Jacob, and he that

formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have

called thee by thy name; thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through

the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the

fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon

thee.

3 For I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave

Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I

have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy

life.

5 Fear not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east,

and gather thee from the west;

6 I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back:

bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for

my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

8 Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have

ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be

assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things?

let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let

them hear, and say, It is truth.

10 Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have

chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he:

before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was no

strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord,

that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is none that can deliver

out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it?

14 Thus saith the Lord, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your

sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and

the Chaldeans, whose cry is in the ships.

15 I am the Lord, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

16 Thus saith the Lord, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the

mighty waters;

17 Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power;

they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct,

they are quenched as tow.

18 Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of

old.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye

not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the

desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls:

because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to

give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my

praise.

22 But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been weary

of me, O Israel.

23 Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt offerings;

neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused

thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou

filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve

with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own

sake, and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou

mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed

against me.

28 Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have

given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

ISA 44

1 Yet now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the Lord that made thee, and formed thee from the womb,

which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jesurun,

whom I have chosen.

3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the

dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon

thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water

courses.

5 One shall say, I am the Lord's; and another shall call himself by the

name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the Lord,

and surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the Lord the King of Israel, and his redeemer the Lord of

hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no

God.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order

for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are

coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time,

and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside

me? yea, there is no God; I know not any.

9 They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their

delectable things shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses;

they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable

for nothing?

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen, they are

of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they

shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.

12 The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it

with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is

hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line;

he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and

maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man;

that it may remain in the house.

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which

he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth

an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and

warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a

god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down

thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth

flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and

saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he

falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and

saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

18 They have not known nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that

they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor

understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I

have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten

it: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall

down to the stock of a tree?

20 He feedeth on ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he

cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not a lie in my right hand?

21 Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant: I have

formed thee; thou art my servant: O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten

of me.

22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a

cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee.

23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the Lord hath done it: shout, ye lower parts

of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and

every tree therein: for the Lord hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified

himself in Israel.

24 Thus saith the Lord, thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the

womb, I am the Lord that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the

heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

25 That frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad;

that turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish;

26 That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel

of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and

to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the

decayed places thereof:

27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my

pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the

temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

ISA 45

1 Thus saith the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have

holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of

kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not

be shut;

2 I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will

break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

3 And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of

secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the Lord, which call thee

by thy name, am the God of Israel.

4 For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called

thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

5 I am the Lord, and there is none else, there is no God beside me: I

girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

6 That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that

there is none beside me. I am the Lord, and there is none else.

7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil:

I the Lord do all these things.

8 Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down

righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation,

and let righteousness spring up together; I the Lord have created it.

9 Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive

with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that

fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

10 Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begettest thou? or to

the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of

things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands

command ye me.

12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands,

have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his

ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for

price nor reward, saith the Lord of hosts.

14 Thus saith the Lord, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia

and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they

shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come

over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication

unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there

is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the

Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall

go to confusion together that are makers of idols.

17 But Israel shall be saved in the Lord with an everlasting salvation:

ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the Lord that created the heavens; God himself that

formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not

in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I am the Lord; and there is none

else.

19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not

unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the Lord speak

righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20 Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped

of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their

graven image, and pray unto a god that cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together:

who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that

time? have not I the Lord? and there is no God else beside me; a just

God and a Saviour; there is none beside me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am

God, and there is none else.

23 I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in

righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow,

every tongue shall swear.

24 Surely, shall one say, in the Lord have I righteousness and strength:

even to him shall men come; and all that are incensed against him shall

be ashamed.

25 In the Lord shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall

glory.

ISA 46 07/22

1 Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and

upon the cattle: your carriages were heavy loaden; they are a burden to

the weary beast.

2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden,

but themselves are gone into captivity.

3 Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of

Israel, which are borne by me from the belly, which are carried from the

womb:

4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry

you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver

you.

5 To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we

may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and

hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they

worship.

7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his

place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, one

shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his

trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O ye

transgressors.

9 Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none

else; I am God, and there is none like me,

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the

things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will

do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my

counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it

to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it.

12 Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that are far from righteousness:

13 I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my

salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for Israel

my glory.

ISA 47

1 Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon, sit on

the ground: there is no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou

shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 Take the millstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the

leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will

take vengeance, and I will not meet thee as a man.

4 As for our redeemer, the Lord of hosts is his name, the Holy One of

Israel.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the

Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms.

6 I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and

given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; upon the

ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

7 And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever: so that thou didst not

lay these things to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of

it.

8 Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, that

dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, I am, and none else

beside me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of

children:

9 But these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the

loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their

perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great

abundance of thine enchantments.

10 For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth

me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast

said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.

11 Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence

it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to

put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou

shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy

sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou

shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the

astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and

save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they

shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall

not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, even thy

merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter;

none shall save thee.

ISA 48

1 Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of

Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by

the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in

truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon

the God of Israel; The Lord of hosts is his name.

3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went

forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, and they

came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew,

and thy brow brass;

5 I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to

pass I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done

them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have

shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou

didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day

when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew

them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time

that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very

treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

9 For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I

refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee

in the furnace of affliction.

11 For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how

should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another.

12 Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the

first, I also am the last.

13 Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right

hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up

together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared

these things? The Lord hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on

Babylon, and his arm shall be on the Chaldeans.

15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him,

and he shall make his way prosperous.

16 Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from

the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord

God, and his spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the

Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the

way that thou shouldest go.

18 O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace

been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels

like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor

destroyed from before me.

20 Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of

singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth;

say ye, The Lord hath redeemed his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused

the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and

the waters gushed out.

22 There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

ISA 49 07/23

1 Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The Lord

hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made

mention of my name.

2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his

hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he

hid me;

3 And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be

glorified.

4 Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for

nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the Lord, and my

work with my God.

5 And now, saith the Lord that formed me from the womb to be his

servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet

shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, and my God shall be my

strength.

6 And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to

raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I

will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my

salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the Lord, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him

whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhoreth, to a servant of

rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because

of the Lord that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall

choose thee.

8 Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a

day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give

thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to

inherit the desolate heritages;

9 That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in

darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their

pastures shall be in all high places.

10 They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun

smite them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the

springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be

exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and

from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

13 Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into

singing, O mountains: for the Lord hath comforted his people, and will

have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 But Zion said, The Lord hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten

me.

15 Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have

compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not

forget thee.

16 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are

continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee

waste shall go forth of thee.

18 Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather

themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the Lord, thou

shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind

them on thee, as a bride doeth.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy

destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants,

and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 The children which thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the other,

shall say again in thine ears, The place is too strait for me: give

place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these,

seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing

to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone;

these, where had they been?

22 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the

Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy

sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their

shoulders.

23 And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing

mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth,

and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the

Lord: for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

24 Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive

delivered?

25 But thus saith the Lord, Even the captives of the mighty shall be

taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will

contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy

children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they

shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh

shall know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty

One of Jacob.

ISA 50

1 Thus saith the Lord, Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement,

whom I have put away? or which of my creditors is it to whom I have sold

you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your

transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there

none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or

have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I

make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no

water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their

covering.

4 The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should

know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth

morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 The Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither

turned away back.

6 I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off

the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 For the Lord God will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded:

therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not

be ashamed.

8 He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand

together: who is mine adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is he that shall condemn me?

lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.

10 Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his

servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in

the name of the Lord, and stay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with

sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have

kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

ISA 51

1 Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the

Lord: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit

whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for I

called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the Lord shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places;

and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the

garden of the Lord; joy and gladness shall be found therein,

thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a

law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a

light of the people.

5 My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms

shall judge the people; the isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm

shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for

the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old

like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner:

but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be

abolished.

7 Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart

is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of

their revilings.

8 For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat

them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation

from generation to generation.

9 Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake, as in the

ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut

Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

10 Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great

deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to

pass over?

11 Therefore the redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with

singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they

shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou

shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which

shall be made as grass;

13 And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that hath stretched forth the

heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared

continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he

were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should

not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the Lord thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared:

The Lord of hosts is his name.

16 And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the

shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the

foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of

the Lord the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of

trembling, and wrung them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought

forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons

that she hath brought up.

19 These two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee?

desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: by whom

shall I comfort thee?

20 Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a

wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the Lord, the rebuke of

thy God.

21 Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with

wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the Lord, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of

his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling,

even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it

again:

23 But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have

said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy

body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

ISA 52 07/24

1 Awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful

garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more

come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose

thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the Lord, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye

shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord God, My people went down aforetime into Egypt

to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Lord, that my people is

taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith

the Lord; and my name continually every day is blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in

that day that I am he that doth speak: behold, it is I.

7 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth

good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good,

that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall

they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring

again Zion.

9 Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for

the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations;

and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

11 Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing;

go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the

Lord.

12 For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the Lord

will go before you; and the God of Israel will be your rearward.

13 Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and

extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred more than any

man, and his form more than the sons of men:

15 So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths

at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that

which they had not heard shall they consider.

ISA 53

1 Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the Lord

revealed?

2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out

of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see

him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted

with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised,

and we esteemed him not.

4 Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did

esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our

iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his

stripes we are healed.

6 All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his

own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth:

he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her

shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

8 He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his

generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the

transgression of my people was he stricken.

9 And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death;

because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

10 Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief:

when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his

seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall

prosper in his hand.

11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by

his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear

their iniquities.

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall

divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul

unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the

sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

ISA 54

1 Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing,

and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the

children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith

the Lord.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains

of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy

stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy

seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be

inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded;

for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of

thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any

more.

5 For thy Maker is thine husband; the Lord of hosts is his name; and thy

Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be

called.

6 For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in

spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7 For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I

gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with

everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy

Redeemer.

9 For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that

the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn

that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my

kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my

peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee.

11 O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I

will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with

sapphires.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles,

and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be

the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from

oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not

come near thee.

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever

shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire,

and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created

the waster to destroy.

17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue

that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the

heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me,

saith the Lord.

ISA 55 07/25

1 Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath

no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without

money and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your

labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and

eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live;

and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies

of David.

4 Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and

commander to the people.

5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations

that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the Lord thy God, and

for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee.

6 Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is

near:

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts:

and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and

to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

8 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways,

saith the Lord.

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher

than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth

not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud,

that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not

return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it

shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the

mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and

all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the

brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the Lord for a

name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

ISA 56

1 Thus saith the Lord, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: for my

salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth

hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his

hand from doing any evil.

3 Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the

Lord, speak, saying, The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people:

neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the Lord unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and

choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place

and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an

everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the Lord, to

serve him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be his servants, every

one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my

covenant;

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my

house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be

accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of

prayer for all people.

8 The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, Yet will I

gather others to him, beside those that are gathered unto him.

9 All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the

forest.

10 His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb

dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are

shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every

one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with

strong drink; and tomorrow shall be as this day, and much more

abundant.

ISA 57 HD:9

1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful

men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away

from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, each one

walking in his uprightness.

3 But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the

adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide

mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a

seed of falsehood,

5 Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the

children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are

thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast

offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither

wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance:

for thou hast discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up;

thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou

lovedst their bed where thou sawest it.

9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy

perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase

thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet saidst thou not,

There is no hope: thou hast found the life of thine hand; therefore thou

wast not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and

hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? have not I held my

peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not

profit thee.

13 When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall

carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his

trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the

stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose

name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is

of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and

to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for

the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I

hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his

heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and

restore comforts unto him and to his mourners.

19 I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off,

and to him that is near, saith the Lord; and I will heal him.

20 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose

waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

ISA 58 07/26

1 Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my

people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that

did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask

of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to

God.

3 Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have

we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day

of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of

wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to

be heard on high.

5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his

soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth

and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day

to the Lord?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of

wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free,

and that ye break every yoke?

7 Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the

poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that

thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh?

8 Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health

shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before

thee; the glory of the Lord shall be thy rearward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the Lord shall answer; thou shalt cry, and

he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the

yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;

10 And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the

afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness

be as the noon day:

11 And the Lord shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in

drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered

garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou

shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be

called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure

on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lord,

honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding

thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words:

14 Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lord; and I will cause thee to

ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage

of Jacob thy father: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

ISA 59

1 Behold, the Lord's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither

his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your

sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

3 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity;

your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in

vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth

iniquity.

5 They hatch cockatrice's eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that

eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into

a viper.

6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover

themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the

act of violence is in their hands.

7 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood:

their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in

their paths.

8 The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their

goings: they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall

not know peace.

9 Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us:

we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in

darkness.

10 We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no

eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the night; we are in desolate places

as dead men.

11 We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for

judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us.

12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins

testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our

iniquities, we know them;

13 In transgressing and lying against the Lord, and departing away from

our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from

the heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off:

for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a

prey: and the Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no

judgment.

16 And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no

intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his

righteousness, it sustained him.

17 For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of

salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for

clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak.

18 According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his

adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay

recompence.

19 So shall they fear the name of the Lord from the west, and his glory

from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood,

the spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him.

20 And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from

transgression in Jacob, saith the Lord.

21 As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the Lord; My spirit

that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not

depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of

the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the Lord, from henceforth and for

ever.

ISA 60

1 Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is

risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness

the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be

seen upon thee.

3 And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness

of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves

together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy

daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear,

and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted

unto thee, the forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian

and Ephah, all they from Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and

incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the Lord.

7 All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams

of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance

on mine altar, and I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first,

to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto

the name of the Lord thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, because he

hath glorified thee.

10 And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings

shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour

have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut

day nor night; that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles,

and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish;

yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine

tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I

will make the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto

thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the

soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the Lord, The

Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went

through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many

generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the

breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and

thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and

for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers

peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction

within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy

gates Praise.

19 The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness

shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an

everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

20 Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw

itself: for the Lord shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of

thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land

for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be

glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong

nation: I the Lord will hasten it in his time.

ISA 61 07/27

1 The spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed

me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the

brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of

the prison to them that are bound;

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance

of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for

ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit

of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the

planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified.

4 And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former

desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of

many generations.

5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the

alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers.

6 But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord; men shall call you the

Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in

their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 For your shame ye shall have double; and for confusion they shall

rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the

double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the Lord love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I

will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant

with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring

among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they

are the seed which the Lord hath blessed.

10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my

God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath

covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh

himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her

jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth

the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will

cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

ISA 62

1 For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I

will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness,

and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

2 And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory:

and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the Lord

shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the Lord, and a

royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more

be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzibah, and thy land

Beulah: for the Lord delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee:

and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God rejoice

over thee.

6 I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never

hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the Lord, keep

not silence,

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a

praise in the earth.

8 The Lord hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength,

Surely I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and

the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou

has laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the Lord; and

they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my

holiness.

10 Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people;

cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard

for the people.

11 Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to

the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward

is with him, and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the Lord:

and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

ISA 63

1 Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah?

this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his

strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him

that treadeth in the winevat?

3 I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none

with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my

fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will

stain all my raiment.

4 For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed

is come.

5 And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there

was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me;

and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in

my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the Lord, and the praises of

the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the

great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on

them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his

lovingkindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so

he was their Saviour.

9 In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his

presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and

he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 But they rebelled, and vexed his holy spirit: therefore he was turned

to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying,

Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his

flock? where is he that put his holy spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm,

dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that

they should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the spirit of the Lord caused

him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious

name.

15 Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness

and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of

thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

16 Doubtless thou art our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and

Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O Lord, art our father, our redeemer;

thy name is from everlasting.

17 O Lord, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways, and hardened our

heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine

inheritance.

18 The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our

adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are thine: thou never barest rule over them; they were not called

by thy name.

ISA 64 07/28

1 Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down,

that the mountains might flow down at thy presence,

2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil,

to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may

tremble at thy presence!

3 When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest

down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived

by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath

prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness, those that

remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned:

in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as

filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the

wind, have taken us away.

7 And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself

to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast

consumed us, because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O Lord, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our

potter; and we all are the work of thy hand.

9 Be not wroth very sore, O Lord, neither remember iniquity for ever:

behold, see, we beseech thee, we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a

desolation.

11 Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is

burned up with fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O Lord? wilt thou hold

thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

ISA 65

1 I am sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that

sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that was not

called by my name.

2 I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which

walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts;

3 A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; that

sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick;

4 Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat

swine's flesh, and broth of abominable things is in their vessels;

5 Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than

thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, it is written before me: I will not keep silence, but will

recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

7 Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith

the Lord, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed

me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into

their bosom.

8 Thus saith the Lord, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one

saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my

servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an

inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my

servants shall dwell there.

10 And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place

for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

11 But ye are they that forsake the Lord, that forget my holy mountain,

that prepare a table for that troop, and that furnish the drink offering

unto that number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down

to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not answer; when I

spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose

that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but

ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be

thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for

sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord

God shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the

God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God

of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they

are hid from mine eyes.

17 For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former

shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for,

behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice

of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that

hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old;

but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant

vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and

another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and

mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they

are the seed of the blessed of the Lord, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and

while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat

straw like the bullock: and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall

not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the Lord.

ISA 66

1 Thus saith the Lord, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my

footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the

place of my rest?

2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have

been, saith the Lord: but to this man will I look, even to him that is

poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

3 He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a

lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if

he offered swine's blood; he that burneth incense, as if he blessed an

idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in

their abominations.

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon

them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not

hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I

delighted not.

5 Hear the word of the Lord, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren

that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the Lord

be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be

ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of

the Lord that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was

delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the

earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at

once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the

Lord: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love

her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her

consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance

of her glory.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a

river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall

ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her

knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye

shall be comforted in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall

flourish like an herb: and the hand of the Lord shall be known toward

his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies.

15 For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like

a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames

of fire.

16 For by fire and by his sword will the Lord plead with all flesh: and

the slain of the Lord shall be many.

17 They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens

behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination,

and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the Lord.

18 For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will

gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory.

19 And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape

of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow,

to Tubal, and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame,

neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the

Gentiles.

20 And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Lord

out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and

upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith

the Lord, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel

into the house of the Lord.

21 And I will also take of them for priests and for Levites, saith the

Lord.

22 For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall

remain before me, saith the Lord, so shall your seed and your name

remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and

from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me,

saith the Lord.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that

have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither

shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all

flesh.

BK24 JEREMIAH

~~~~~~~~

JER 1 08/05 (OBA + JER 1-2)

1 The words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that were in

Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom the word of the Lord came in the days of Josiah the son of

Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah,

unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of

Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the belly, I knew thee; and before thou camest

forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet

unto the nations.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, I cannot speak: for I am a child.

7 But the Lord said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to

all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt

speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee,

saith the Lord.

9 Then the Lord put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the Lord

said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms,

to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to

build, and to plant.

11 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what

seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my

word to perform it.

13 And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saying, What

seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof is

toward the north.

14 Then the Lord said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break

forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north,

saith the Lord; and they shall come, and they shall set every one his

throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the

walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their

wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other

gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all

that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound

thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron

pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of

Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and

against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against

thee; for I am with thee, saith the Lord, to deliver thee.

JER 2

1 Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

2 Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord; I

remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine espousals,

when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not

sown.

3 Israel was holiness unto the Lord, and the firstfruits of his

increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them,

saith the Lord.

4 Hear ye the word of the Lord, O house of Jacob, and all the families

of the house of Israel:

5 Thus saith the Lord, What iniquity have your fathers found in me,

that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are

become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where is the Lord that brought us up out of the

land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of

deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of

death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man

dwelt?

7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof

and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled my land, and

made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where is the Lord? and they that handle the law

knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets

prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit.

9 Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the Lord, and with your

children's children will I plead.

10 For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and

consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

11 Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? but my

people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit.

12 Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye

very desolate, saith the Lord.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the

fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns,

that can hold no water.

14 Is Israel a servant? is he a homeborn slave? why is he spoiled?

15 The young lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they made his land

waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes have broken the crown of thy

head.

17 Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken

the Lord thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters

of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the

waters of the river?

19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall

reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and

bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that my fear is

not in thee, saith the Lord God of hosts.

20 For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou

saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every

green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then

art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, yet

thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God.

23 How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim?

see thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done: thou art a swift

dromedary traversing her ways;

24 A wild ass used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at her

pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her

will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but

thou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and

after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel

ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their

prophets,

27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast

brought me forth: for they have turned their back unto me, and not

their face: but in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and

save us.

28 But where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if

they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for according to the

number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me,

saith the Lord.

30 In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction:

your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 O generation, see ye the word of the Lord. Have I been a wilderness

unto Israel? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, We are lords;

we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people

have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also

taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor

innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn

from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not

sinned.

36 Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be

ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head:

for the Lord hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper

in them.

JER 3 08/06

1 They say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become

another man's, shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be

greatly polluted? but thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; yet

return again to me, saith the Lord.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not

been lien with. In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in

the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and

with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no

latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be

ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art the

guide of my youth?

5 Will he reserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end?

Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

6 The Lord said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou

seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every

high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the

harlot.

7 And I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me.

But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah saw it.

8 And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel

committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce;

yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the

harlot also.

9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she

defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned

unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified

herself more than treacherous Judah.

12 Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou

backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to

fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep

anger for ever.

13 Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against

the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under

every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Lord.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the Lord; for I am married unto

you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will

bring you to Zion:

15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed

you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the

land, in those days, saith the Lord, they shall say no more, The ark of

the covenant of the Lord: neither shall it come to mind: neither shall

they remember it; neither shall they visit it; neither shall that be

done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Lord; and

all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the Lord, to

Jerusalem: neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of

their evil heart.

18 In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel,

and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land

that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a

pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said,

Thou shalt call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me.

20 Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye

dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the Lord.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of

the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have

forgotten the Lord their God.

22 Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings.

Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art the Lord our God.

23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the

multitude of mountains: truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of

Israel.

24 For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth;

their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have

sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even

unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God.

JER 4

1 If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the Lord, return unto me: and if

thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou

not remove.

2 And thou shalt swear, The Lord liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in

righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him

shall they glory.

3 For thus saith the Lord to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up

your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns.

4 Circumcise yourselves to the Lord, and take away the foreskins of your

heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: lest my fury come

forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil

of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the

trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves,

and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not: for I will bring

evil from the north, and a great destruction.

7 The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the

Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land

desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce

anger of the Lord is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the Lord, that the heart

of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests

shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! surely thou hast greatly deceived this

people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword

reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A dry

wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my

people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,

12 Even a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will

I give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a

whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are

spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be

saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount

Ephraim.

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem,

that watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against

the cities of Judah.

17 As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she

hath been rebellious against me, saith the Lord.

18 Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is

thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine

heart.

19 My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a

noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul,

the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled:

suddenly are my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the

trumpet?

22 For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish

children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil,

but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void; and the

heavens, and they had no light.

24 I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills

moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens

were fled.

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the

cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the Lord, and by his

fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the Lord said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet

will I not make a full end.

28 For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black:

because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent,

neither will I turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen;

they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city

shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest

thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold,

though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make

thyself fair; thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as

of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of

Zion, that bewaileth herself, that spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is

me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

JER 5

1 Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and

know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if

there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will

pardon it.

2 And though they say, The Lord liveth; surely they swear falsely.

3 O Lord, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them,

but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have

refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a

rock; they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for they

know not the way of the Lord, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they

have known the way of the Lord, and the judgment of their God: but these

have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a wolf of the

evenings shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their cities:

every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their

transgressions are many, and their backslidings are increased.

7 How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and

sworn by them that are no gods: when I had fed them to the full, they

then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the

harlots' houses.

8 They were as fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his

neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: and shall not my

soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take

away her battlements; for they are not the Lord's.

11 For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very

treacherously against me, saith the Lord.

12 They have belied the Lord, and said, It is not he; neither shall evil

come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them:

thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Because ye speak this

word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people

wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith

the Lord: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose

language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons

and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine

herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall

impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the Lord, I will not make a full

end with you.

19 And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the

Lord our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them, Like

as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so shall

ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours.

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which

have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

22 Fear ye not me? saith the Lord: will ye not tremble at my presence,

which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual

decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss

themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not

pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are

revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the Lord our God,

that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season: he

reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

25 Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have

withholden good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait, as he that

setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit:

therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the

wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they

prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge.

29 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my soul

be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their

means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end

thereof?

JER 6 08/07

1 O ye children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst

of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa, and set up a sign of fire

in Bethhaccerem: for evil appeareth out of the north, and great

destruction.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch

their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his

place.

4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto

us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched

out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 For thus hath the Lord of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast a

mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly

oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her

wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is

grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my soul depart from thee; Lest I

make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall throughly glean the remnant

of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grapegatherer into the

baskets.

10 To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold,

their ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, the word of

the Lord is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the Lord; I am weary with holding

in: I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly

of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be

taken, the aged with him that is full of days.

12 And their houses shall be turned unto others, with their fields and

wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of

the land, saith the Lord.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one

is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest

every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly,

saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were

not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall

among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast

down, saith the Lord.

16 Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the

old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find

rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the

trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

18 Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among

them.

19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the

fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words,

nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet

cane from a far country? your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor

your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks

before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall

upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a people cometh from the north country,

and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no

mercy; their voice roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set

in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

24 We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: anguish hath

taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of

the enemy and fear is on every side.

26 O daughter of my people, gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself

in ashes: make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter

lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a tower and a fortress among my people, that thou

mayest know and try their way.

28 They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: they are

brass and iron; they are all corrupters.

29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder

melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the Lord hath rejected

them.

JER 7

1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Stand in the gate of the Lord's house, and proclaim there this word,

and say, Hear the word of the Lord, all ye of Judah, that enter in at

these gates to worship the Lord.

3 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Amend your ways and

your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Lord, The

temple of the Lord, The temple of the Lord, are these.

5 For if ye throughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye throughly

execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and

shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to

your hurt:

7 Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave

to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

9 Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and

burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my

name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

11 Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in

your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith the Lord.

12 But go ye now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I set my name

at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people

Israel.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the Lord, and I

spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I

called you, but ye answered not;

14 Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name,

wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your

fathers, as I have done to Shiloh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your

brethren, even the whole seed of Ephraim.

16 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor

prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear

thee.

17 Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets

of Jerusalem?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the

women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to

pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to

anger.

19 Do they provoke me to anger? saith the Lord: do they not provoke

themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, mine anger and my fury

shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon

the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall

burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Put your burnt

offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that

I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt offerings or

sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be

your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I

have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the

counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and went backward,

and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt

unto this day I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets,

daily rising up early and sending them:

26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened

their neck: they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will

not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not

answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the

voice of the Lord their God, nor receiveth correction: truth is

perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 Cut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and take up a

lamentation on high places; for the Lord hath rejected and forsaken the

generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the Lord:

they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my

name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley

of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the

fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

32 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no

more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the

valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no

place.

33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the

heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

34 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the

streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the

voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall

be desolate.

JER 8

1 At that time, saith the Lord, they shall bring out the bones of the

kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the

priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants

of Jerusalem, out of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the

host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and

after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they

have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall

be for dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them

that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither

I have driven them, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord; Shall they

fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual

backsliding? they hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.

6 I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repented him

of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his

course, as the horse rusheth into the battle.

7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the

turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming;

but my people know not the judgment of the Lord.

8 How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the Lord is with us? Lo,

certainly in vain made he it; the pen of the scribes is in vain.

9 The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have

rejected the word of the Lord; and what wisdom is in them?

10 Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to

them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the

greatest is given to covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest

every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly,

saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

12 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were

not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall

among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast

down, saith the Lord.

13 I will surely consume them, saith the Lord: there shall be no grapes

on the vine, nor figs on the fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and the

things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the

defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the Lord our God hath

put us to silence, and given us water of gall to drink, because we have

sinned against the Lord.

15 We looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of health, and

behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the whole land

trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are

come, and have devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and

those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will

not be charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the Lord.

18 When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart is faint in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of

them that dwell in a far country: Is not the Lord in Zion? is not her

king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven

images, and with strange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black;

astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 Is there no balm in Gilead; is there no physician there? why then is

not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

JER 9 08/08

1 Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I

might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that

I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all adulterers,

an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not

valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to

evil, and they know not me, saith the Lord.

4 Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any

brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour

will walk with slanders.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the

truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves

to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse

to know me, saith the Lord.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and

try them; for how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: one speaketh

peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his

wait.

9 Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my

soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the

habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are burned up,

so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of

the cattle; both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they

are gone.

11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of dragons; and I will

make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 Who is the wise man, that may understand this? and who is he to whom

the mouth of the Lord hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the

land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth

through?

13 And the Lord saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set

before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after

Baalim, which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I

will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of

gall to drink.

16 I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor

their fathers have known: and I will send a sword after them, till I

have consumed them.

17 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning

women, that they may come; and send for cunning women, that they may

come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes

may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we

are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our

dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the Lord, O ye women, and let your ear receive

the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one

her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our

palaces, to cut off the children from without, and the young men from

the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the Lord, Even the carcases of men shall fall as

dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and

none shall gather them.

23 Thus saith the Lord, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom,

neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man

glory in his riches:

24 But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and

knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exercise lovingkindness,

judgment,

and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith

the Lord.

25 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will punish all them

which are circumcised with the uncircumcised;

26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and

all that are in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for

all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are

uncircumcised in the heart.

JER 10

1 Hear ye the word which the Lord speaketh unto you, O house of Israel:

2 Thus saith the Lord, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not

dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of

the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and

with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be

borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do

evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O Lord; thou art great, and

thy name is great in might.

7 Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it

appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in

all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine

of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from

Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue

and purple is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

10 But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an

everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations

shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens

and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under

these heavens.

12 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by

his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the

heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the

earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out

of his treasures.

14 Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by

the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no

breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their

visitation they shall perish.

16 The portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of all

things; and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: The Lord of hosts is

his name.

17 Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of

the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may find it

so.

19 Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this

is a grief, and I must bear it.

20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children

are gone forth of me, and they are not: there is none to stretch forth

my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the Lord:

therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be

scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of

the north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a den of

dragons.

23 O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in

man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O Lord, correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou

bring me to nothing.

25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the

families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jacob, and

devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

JER 11

1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah,

and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel; Cursed be

the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth

out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my voice,

and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my

people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to

give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then

answered I, and said, So be it, O Lord.

6 Then the Lord said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of

Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of

this covenant, and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought

them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, rising early and

protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in

the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them

all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they

did them not.

9 And the Lord said unto me, A conspiracy is found among the men of

Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which

refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them:

the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which

I made with their fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon them,

which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto

me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and

cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save

them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and

according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up

altars to that shameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Baal.

14 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or

prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto

me for their trouble.

15 What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought

lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou

doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

16 The Lord called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly

fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it,

and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the Lord of hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil

against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of

Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger

in offering incense unto Baal.

18 And the Lord hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou

shewedst me their doings.

19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and

I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us

destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the

land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins

and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I

revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord of the men of Anathoth, that seek thy

life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the Lord, that thou die not by

our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will punish them:

the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters

shall die by famine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the

men of Anathoth, even the year of their visitation.

JER 12

1 Righteous art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk

with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked

prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea,

they bring forth fruit: thou art near in their mouth, and far from their

reins.

3 But thou, O Lord, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart

toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare

them for the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither,

for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed,

and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

5 If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then

how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein

thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling

of Jordan?

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have

dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after

thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

7 I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given

the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it crieth out

against me: therefore have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled bird, the birds round about are

against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, come to

devour.

10 Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion

under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me;

the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth it to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness:

for the sword of the Lord shall devour from the one end of the land even

to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves

to pain, but shall not profit: and they shall be ashamed of your

revenues because of the fierce anger of the Lord.

14 Thus saith the Lord against all mine evil neighbours, that touch the

inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I

will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from

among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will

return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every

man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of

my people, to swear by my name, The Lord liveth; as they taught my

people to swear by Baal; then shall they be built in the midst of my

people.

17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that

nation, saith the Lord.

JER 13 08/09

1 Thus saith the Lord unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put

it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the Lord, and put it on my

loins.

3 And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and

arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the Lord commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the Lord said unto me,

Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I

commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the

place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was

profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the Lord, After this manner will I mar the pride of Judah,

and the great pride of Jerusalem.

10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the

imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them,

and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for

nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to

cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah,

saith the Lord; that they might be unto me for a people, and for a name,

and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

12 Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the Lord

God of Israel, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall

say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be

filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will

fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon

David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the

inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness.

14 And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the

sons together, saith the Lord: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have

mercy, but destroy them.

15 Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the Lord hath spoken.

16 Give glory to the Lord your God, before he cause darkness, and before

your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light,

he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for

your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears,

because the Lord's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for

your principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them:

Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly

carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the north: where is

the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? for thou hast taught

them to be captains, and as chief over thee: shall not sorrows take

thee, as a woman in travail?

22 And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me?

For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, and thy

heels made bare.

23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may

ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the

wind of the wilderness.

25 This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the Lord;

because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood.

26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame

may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy neighings, the lewdness of thy

whoredom, and thine abominations on the hills in the fields. Woe unto

thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean? when shall it once be?

JER 14

1 The word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah concerning the dearth.

2 Judah mourneth, and the gates thereof languish; they are black unto

the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came

to the pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty;

they were ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the

plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there

was no grass.

6 And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the

wind like dragons; their eyes did fail, because there was no grass.

7 O Lord, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy

name's sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against

thee.

8 O the hope of Israel, the saviour thereof in time of trouble, why

shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that

turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man that cannot

save? yet thou, O Lord, art in the midst of us, and we are called by thy

name; leave us not.

10 Thus saith the Lord unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander,

they have not refrained their feet, therefore the Lord doth not accept

them; he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins.

11 Then said the Lord unto me, Pray not for this people for their good.

12 When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt

offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume

them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye

shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give

you assured peace in this place.

14 Then the Lord said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I

sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them:

they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of

nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that prophesy

in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall

not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be

consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the

streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; and they

shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor

their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run down

with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin

daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very

grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword!

and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with

famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that

they know not.

19 Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul loathed Zion? why

hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? we looked for

peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold

trouble!

20 We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our

fathers: for we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of

thy glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain?

or can the heavens give showers? art not thou he, O Lord our God?

therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things.

JER 15

1 Then said the Lord unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me,

yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight,

and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go

forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the Lord; Such as are for

death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and

such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the

captivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will appoint over them four kinds, saith the Lord: the sword to

slay, and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts

of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth,

because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for that which he

did in Jerusalem.

5 For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan

thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou doest?

6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lord, thou art gone backward:

therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I

am weary with repenting.

7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will

bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, since they return

not from their ways.

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have

brought upon them against the mother of the young men a spoiler at

noonday: I have caused him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon

the city.

9 She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost;

her sun is gone down while it was yet day: she hath been ashamed and

confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before

their enemies, saith the Lord.

10 Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a

man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor

men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.

11 The Lord said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily I

will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil and in the

time of affliction.

12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without

price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine enemies into a land which

thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn

upon you.

15 O Lord, thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and revenge me of

my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that for thy

sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me

the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord

God of hosts.

17 I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone

because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to

be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, and as waters that

fail?

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord, If thou return, then will I bring thee

again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the

precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto

thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they

shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for

I am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the Lord.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will

redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

JER 16

1 The word of the Lord came also unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or

daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the Lord concerning the sons and concerning the

daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that

bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

4 They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither

shall they be buried; but they shall be as dung upon the face of the

earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their

carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of

the earth.

5 For thus saith the Lord, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither

go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this

people, saith the Lord, even lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be

buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor cut themselves, nor make

themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall men tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort

them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to

drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to

eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will

cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the

voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom,

and the voice of the bride.

10 And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these

words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore hath the Lord pronounced

all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our

sin that we have committed against the Lord our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken me,

saith the Lord, and have walked after other gods, and have served them,

and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my

law;

12 And ye have done worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every

one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken

unto me:

13 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know

not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods

day and night; where I will not shew you favour.

14 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no

more be said, The Lord liveth, that brought up the children of Israel

out of the land of Egypt;

15 But, The Lord liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the

land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them:

and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their

fathers.

16 Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the Lord, and they shall

fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt

them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of

the rocks.

17 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face,

neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double;

because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance

with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of

affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the

earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity,

and things wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they are no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause

them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name is

The Lord.

JER 17 08/10

1 The sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of

a diamond: it is graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the

horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the

green trees upon the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy

treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy

borders.

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I

gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land

which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which

shall burn for ever.

5 Thus saith the Lord; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and

maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord.

6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when

good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in

a salt land and not inhabited.

7 Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord

is.

8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth

out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her

leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought,

neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who

can know it?

10 I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man

according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that

getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his

days, and at his end shall be a fool.

12 A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our

sanctuary.

13 O Lord, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed,

and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they

have forsaken the Lord, the fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me, O Lord, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be

saved: for thou art my praise.

15 Behold, they say unto me, Where is the word of the Lord? let it come

now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee:

neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out

of my lips was right before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art my hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be

confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon

them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 Thus said the Lord unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children

of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they

go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem;

20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the Lord, ye kings of Judah,

and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by

these gates:

21 Thus saith the Lord; Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on

the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day,

neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded

your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck

stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith

the Lord, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the

sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein;

25 Then shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes

sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses,

they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of

Jerusalem: and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places

about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and

from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt offerings, and

sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of

praise, unto the house of the Lord.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not

to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the

sabbath day; then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it

shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

JER 18

1 The word which came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee

to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and behold, he wrought a work

on the wheels.

4 And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the

potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter

to make it.

5 Then the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the

Lord. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine

hand, O house of Israel.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a

nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to

destroy it;

8 If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil,

I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning

a kingdom, to build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will

repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the

inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I frame

evil against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every

one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own

devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath

heard such things: the virgin of Israel hath done a very horrible

thing.

14 Will a man leave the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of

the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place

be forsaken?

15 Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to

vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the

ancient paths, to walk in paths, in a way not cast up;

16 To make their land desolate, and a perpetual hissing; every one that

passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 I will scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will

shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 Then said they, Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; for

the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor

the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him with the tongue,

and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O Lord, and hearken to the voice of them that

contend with me.

20 Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my

soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to

turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their

blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of

their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let

their young men be slain by the sword in battle.

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop

suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid

snares for my feet.

23 Yet, Lord, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me:

forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight,

but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time

of thine anger.

JER 19

1 Thus saith the Lord, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of

the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the

entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell

thee,

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the Lord, O kings of Judah, and

inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of

Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever

heareth, his ears shall tingle.

4 Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have

burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers

have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the

blood of innocents;

5 They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with

fire for burnt offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not, nor spake it,

neither came it into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that this place

shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but

The valley of slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place;

and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by

the hands of them that seek their lives: and their carcases will I give

to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the

earth.

8 And I will make this city desolate, and an hissing; every one that

passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues

thereof.

9 And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of

their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in

the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek

their lives, shall straiten them.

10 Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with

thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Even so will I

break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that

cannot be made whole again: and they shall bury them in Tophet, till

there be no place to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the Lord, and to the

inhabitants thereof, and even make this city as Tophet:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah,

shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon

whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and

have poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the Lord had sent him to

prophesy; and he stood in the court of the Lord's house; and said to all

the people,

15 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring

upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have

pronounced against it, because they have hardened their necks, that they

might not hear my words.

JER 20

1 Now Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief governor in

the house of the Lord, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that

were in the high gate of Benjamin, which was by the house of the Lord.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah

out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The Lord hath not called

thy name Pashur, but Magormissabib.

4 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself,

and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their

enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into

the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into

Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the

labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the

treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their

enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to

Babylon.

6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into

captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die,

and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast

prophesied lies.

7 O Lord, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger

than I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one mocketh

me.

8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because

the word of the Lord was made a reproach unto me, and a derision,

daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his

name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my

bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.

10 For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say

they, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting,

saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against

him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

11 But the Lord is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my

persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be

greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their everlasting confusion

shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O Lord of hosts, that triest the righteous, and seest the reins

and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I

opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the Lord, praise ye the Lord: for he hath delivered the

soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.

14 Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my

mother bare me be the blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man

child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities which the Lord overthrew, and

repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting

at noontide;

17 Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have

been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me.

18 Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that

my days should be consumed with shame?

JER 21 08/11

1 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, when king Zedekiah

sent unto him Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of

Maaseiah the priest, saying,

2 Inquire, I pray thee, of the Lord for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of

Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the Lord will deal with us

according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah:

4 Thus saith the Lord God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the

weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the

king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without

the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with

a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast:

they shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the Lord, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah,

and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from

the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of

Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and

into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them

with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity,

nor have mercy.

8 And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I

set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the

famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to

the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be

unto him for a prey.

10 For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good,

saith the Lord: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon,

and he shall burn it with fire.

11 And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word of

the Lord;

12 O house of David, thus saith the Lord; Execute judgment in the

morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the

oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench

it, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of

the plain, saith the Lord; which say, Who shall come down against us? or

who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith

the Lord: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall

devour all things round about it.

JER 22

1 Thus saith the Lord; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and

speak there this word,

2 And say, Hear the word of the Lord, O king of Judah, that sittest upon

the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter

in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the Lord; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and

deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong,

do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither

shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates

of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots

and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the

Lord, that this house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the Lord unto the king's house of Judah; Thou art

Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a

wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his

weapons: and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast them into

the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man

to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this great

city?

9 Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the

Lord their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him

that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native

country.

11 For thus saith the Lord touching Shallum the son of Josiah king of

Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, which went forth out

of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and

shall see this land no more.

13 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his

chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and

giveth him not for his work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and

cutteth him out windows; and it is ceiled with cedar, and painted with

vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy

father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well

with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him:

was not this to know me? saith the Lord.

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and

for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do

it.

18 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah

king of Judah; They shall not lament for him, saying, Ah my brother! or,

Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his

glory!

19 He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth

beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

20 Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry

from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not

hear. This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not

my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into

captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy

wickedness.

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how

gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a woman

in travail!

24 As I live, saith the Lord, though Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of

Judah were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and

into the hand of them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of

Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another

country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither shall they

not return.

28 Is this man Coniah a despised broken idol? is he a vessel wherein is

no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast

into a land which they know not?

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lord.

30 Thus saith the Lord, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall

not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting

upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

JER 23

1 Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my

pasture! saith the Lord.

2 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of Israel against the pastors that

feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and

have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your

doings, saith the Lord.

3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither

I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they

shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they

shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking,

saith the Lord.

5 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a

righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute

judgment and justice in the earth.

6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and

this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR

RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no

more say, The Lord liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out

of the land of Egypt;

8 But, The Lord liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the

house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither

I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; all my bones

shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome,

because of the Lord, and because of the words of his holiness.

10 For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land

mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their

course is evil, and their force is not right.

11 For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, in my house have I

found their wickedness, saith the Lord.

12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the

darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring

evil upon them, even the year of their visitation, saith the Lord.

13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in

Baal, and caused my people Israel to err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they

commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of

evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of

them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the prophets;

Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of

gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into

all the land.

16 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the

prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision

of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the Lord.

17 They say still unto them that despise me, The Lord hath said, Ye

shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the

imagination of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you.

18 For who hath stood in the counsel of the Lord, and hath perceived and

heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard it?

19 Behold, a whirlwind of the Lord is gone forth in fury, even a

grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the

wicked.

20 The anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have executed, and

till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye

shall consider it perfectly.

21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to

them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear

my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and

from the evil of their doings.

23 Am I a God at hand, saith the Lord, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith

the Lord. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name,

saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy

lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams

which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have

forgotten my name for Baal.

28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath

my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the

wheat? saith the Lord.

29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the Lord; and like a hammer that

breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that

steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that use their

tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the Lord,

and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their

lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall

not profit this people at all, saith the Lord.

33 And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee,

saying, What is the burden of the Lord? thou shalt then say unto them,

What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the Lord.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall

say, The burden of the Lord, I will even punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his

brother, What hath the Lord answered? and, What hath the Lord spoken?

36 And the burden of the Lord shall ye mention no more: for every man's

word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living

God, of the Lord of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the Lord answered thee?

and, What hath the Lord spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the Lord; therefore thus saith the

Lord; Because ye say this word, The burden of the Lord, and I have sent

unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the Lord;

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will

forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you

out of my presence:

40 And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual

shame, which shall not be forgotten.

JER 24 08/12

1 The Lord shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs were

set before the temple of the Lord, after that Nebuchadrezzar king of

Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of

Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from

Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe:

and the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten,

they were so bad.

3 Then said the Lord unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said,

Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be

eaten, they are so evil.

4 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will

I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have

sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them

again to this land: and I will build them, and not pull them down; and I

will plant them, and not pluck them up.

7 And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the Lord: and they

shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto

me with their whole heart.

8 And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely

thus saith the Lord, So will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his

princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and

them that dwell in the land of Egypt:

9 And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the

earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a

curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them,

till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to

their fathers.

JER 25

1 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in

the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was

the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon;

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and

to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying,

3 From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even

unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the

Lord hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and

speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the Lord hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising

early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear

to hear.

5 They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the

evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto

you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and

provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you

no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the Lord; that ye might

provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts; Because ye have not heard my

words,

9 Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the

Lord, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring

them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against

all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make

them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of

gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the

sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and

these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12 And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that

I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lord, for

their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it

perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced

against it, even all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath

prophesied against all the nations.

14 For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also:

and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to

the works of their own hands.

15 For thus saith the Lord God of Israel unto me; Take the wine cup of

this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to

drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword

that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the Lord's hand, and made all the nations to

drink, unto whom the Lord had sent me:

18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof,

and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an

hissing, and a curse; as it is this day;

19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his

people;

20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and

all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon, and Azzah,

and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,

21 Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,

22 And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings

of the isles which are beyond the sea,

23 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners,

24 And all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people

that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the

kings of the Medes,

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and

all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and

the king of Sheshach shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the

God of Israel; Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no

more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to

drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Ye

shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my

name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished:

for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith

the Lord of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto

them, The Lord shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his

holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall

give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants

of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the Lord hath a

controversy with the nations, he will plead with all flesh; he will give

them that are wicked to the sword, saith the Lord.

32 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation

to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of

the earth.

33 And the slain of the Lord shall be at that day from one end of the

earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented,

neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

34 Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye

principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your

dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

35 And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the

flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal

of the flock, shall be heard: for the Lord hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce

anger of the Lord.

38 He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate

because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce

anger.

JER 26

1 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of

Judah came this word from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord; Stand in the court of the Lord's house, and speak

unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the Lord's house,

all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; diminish not a

word:

3 If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that

I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of

the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord; If ye will not

hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto

you, both rising up early, and sending them, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a

curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah

speaking these words in the house of the Lord.

8 Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all

that the Lord had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the

priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt

surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the Lord, saying, This house

shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an

inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the

house of the Lord.

10 When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from

the king's house unto the house of the Lord, and sat down in the entry

of the new gate of the Lord's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all

the people, saying, This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied

against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people,

saying, The Lord sent me to prophesy against this house and against this

city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of

the Lord your God; and the Lord will repent him of the evil that he hath

pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, I am in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and

meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely

bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the

inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the Lord hath sent me unto you to

speak all these words in your ears.

16 Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the

prophets; This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the

name of the Lord our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the

assembly of the people, saying,

18 Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of

Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord

of hosts; Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become

heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? did

he not fear the Lord, and besought the Lord, and the Lord repented him

of the evil which he had pronounced against them? Thus might we procure

great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the Lord,

Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kirjathjearim, who prophesied against this

city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah:

21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the

princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when

Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt;

22 And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, namely, Elnathan the son

of Achbor, and certain men with him into Egypt.

23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto

Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body

into the graves of the common people.

24 Nevertheless the hand of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah,

that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to

death.

JER 27 08/13

1 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of

Judah came this word unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them

upon thy neck,

3 And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the

king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of

Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto

Zedekiah king of Judah;

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the Lord of

hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground,

by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and have given it unto

whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar

the king of Babylon, my servant; and the beasts of the field have I

given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until

the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings

shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not

serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put

their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I

punish, saith the Lord, with the sword, and with the famine, and with

the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor

to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which

speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:

10 For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land;

and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of

Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land,

saith the Lord; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 I spake also to Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words,

saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and

serve him and his people, and live.

13 Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine,

and by the pestilence, as the Lord hath spoken against the nation that

will not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto

you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy a

lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the Lord, yet they prophesy a lie in

my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and

the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus

saith the Lord; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy

unto you, saying, Behold, the vessels of the Lord's house shall now

shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto

you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live:

wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the Lord be with them,

let them now make intercession to the Lord of hosts, that the vessels

which are left in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of

Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 For thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the pillars, and

concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue

of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away

captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to

Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem;

21 Yea, thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the

vessels that remain in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the

king of Judah and of Jerusalem;

22 They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the

day that I visit them, saith the Lord; then will I bring them up, and

restore them to this place.

JER 28

1 And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of

Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that

Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, which was of Gibeon, spake unto me

in the house of the Lord, in the presence of the priests and of all the

people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have

broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the

vessels of the Lord's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took

away from this place, and carried them to Babylon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim

king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon,

saith the Lord: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the

presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that

stood in the house of the Lord,

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, Amen: the Lord do so: the Lord perform

thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the

Lord's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into

this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and

in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old

prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of

war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet

shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the Lord hath

truly sent him.

10 Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet

Jeremiah's neck, and brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus

saith the Lord; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of

Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years.

And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 Then the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that

Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the

prophet Jeremiah, saying,

13 Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Thou hast broken

the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; I have put a

yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve

Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: and I have

given him the beasts of the field also.

15 Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now,

Hananiah; The Lord hath not sent thee; but thou makest this people to

trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will cast thee from off the

face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught

rebellion against the Lord.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

JER 29

1 Now these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent

from Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders which were carried away

captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people

whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon;

2 (After that Jeconiah the king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the

princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were

departed from Jerusalem;)

3 By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of

Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto Babylon to

Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon) saying,

4 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are

carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from

Jerusalem unto Babylon;

5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the

fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your

sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and

daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried

away captives, and pray unto the Lord for it: for in the peace thereof

shall ye have peace.

8 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your

prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you,

neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them,

saith the Lord.

10 For thus saith the Lord, That after seventy years be accomplished at

Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in

causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the Lord,

thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end.

12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I

will hearken unto you.

13 And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with

all your heart.

14 And I will be found of you, saith the Lord: and I will turn away your

captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the

places whither I have driven you, saith the Lord; and I will bring you

again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 Because ye have said, The Lord hath raised us up prophets in Babylon;

16 Know that thus saith the Lord of the king that sitteth upon the

throne of David, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and

of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the

sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile

figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with

the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms

of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a

reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the Lord, which I

sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending

them; but ye would not hear, saith the Lord.

20 Hear ye therefore the word of the Lord, all ye of the captivity, whom

I have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon:

21 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of

Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, which prophesy a lie unto

you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of

Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;

22 And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah

which are in Babylon, saying, The Lord make thee like Zedekiah and like

Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire;

23 Because they have committed villainy in Israel, and have committed

adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my

name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness,

saith the Lord.

24 Thus shalt thou also speak to Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because

thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at

Jerusalem, and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and to all

the priests, saying,

26 The Lord hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest,

that ye should be officers in the house of the Lord, for every man that

is mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in

prison, and in the stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah of Anathoth, which

maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is

long: build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the

fruit of them.

29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the

prophet.

30 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the Lord

concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite; Because that Shemaiah hath

prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a

lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the

Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this

people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people,

saith the Lord; because he hath taught rebellion against the Lord.

JER 30 08/14

1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words

that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will bring again the

captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the Lord: and I will

cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they

shall possess it.

4 And these are the words that the Lord spake concerning Israel and

concerning Judah.

5 For thus saith the Lord; We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear,

and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore

do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail,

and all faces are turned into paleness?

7 Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the

time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I

will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and

strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

9 But they shall serve the Lord their God, and David their king, whom I

will raise up unto them.

10 Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the Lord; neither

be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed

from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be

in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to save thee: though I make a

full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not

make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will

not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is

grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou

hast no healing medicines.

14 All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have

wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a

cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sins were

increased.

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the

multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have

done these things unto thee.

16 Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine

adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that

spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for

a prey.

17 For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy

wounds, saith the Lord; because they called thee an Outcast, saying,

This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after.

18 Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of

Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall

be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the

manner thereof.

19 And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that

make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will

also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation

shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress

them.

21 And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor

shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will cause him to draw near,

and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to

approach unto me? saith the Lord.

22 And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 Behold, the whirlwind of the Lord goeth forth with fury, a continuing

whirlwind: it shall fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have done it,

and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days

ye shall consider it.

JER 31

1 At the same time, saith the Lord, will I be the God of all the

families of Israel, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the Lord, The people which were left of the sword found

grace in the wilderness; even Israel, when I went to cause him to rest.

3 The Lord hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee

with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn

thee.

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel:

thou shalt again be adorned with thy tabrets, and shalt go forth in the

dances of them that make merry.

5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters

shall plant, and shall eat them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the mount Ephraim

shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the Lord our God.

7 For thus saith the Lord; Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout among

the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O Lord, save

thy people, the remnant of Israel.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from

the coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the

woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great

company shall return thither.

9 They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them:

I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way,

wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and

Ephraim is my firstborn.

10 Hear the word of the Lord, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles

afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep

him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For the Lord hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of

him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall

flow together to the goodness of the Lord, for wheat, and for wine, and

for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul

shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow any more at

all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old

together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort

them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my

people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Lord.

15 Thus saith the Lord; A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, and

bitter weeping; Rahel weeping for her children refused to be comforted

for her children, because they were not.

16 Thus saith the Lord; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes

from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Lord; and they

shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the Lord, that thy children

shall come again to their own border.

18 I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast

chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the

yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the Lord my

God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was

instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded,

because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 Is Ephraim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake

against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are

troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward

the highway, even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of

Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

22 How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the

Lord hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a

man.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; As yet they shall

use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I

shall bring again their captivity; The Lord bless thee, O habitation of

justice, and mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof

together, husbandmen, and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every

sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will sow the house of

Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of

beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to

pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to

afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the

Lord.

29 In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour

grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth

the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a new

covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the

day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt;

which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith

the Lord:

33 But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of

Israel; After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their

inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and

they shall be my people.

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man

his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shall all know me, from the

least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will

forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

35 Thus saith the Lord, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the

ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which

divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Lord of hosts is his

name:

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Lord, then the

seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the Lord; If heaven above can be measured, and the

foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all

the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the Lord.

38 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that the city shall be built

to the Lord from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the

hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all

the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate

toward the east, shall be holy unto the Lord; it shall not be plucked

up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

JER 32

1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord in the tenth year of

Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of

Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah

the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which was in the

king of Judah's house.

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost

thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will give this

city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the

Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of

Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall

behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I

visit him, saith the Lord: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall

not prosper.

6 And Jeremiah said, The word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee,

saying, Buy thee my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of

redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison

according to the word of the Lord, and said unto me, Buy my field,

I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin:

for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy

it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Lord.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in

Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and

weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed

according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of

Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son,

and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the

purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 And I charged Baruch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these

evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this

evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may

continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and

fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the

son of Neriah, I prayed unto the Lord, saying,

17 Ah Lord God! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy

great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for

thee:

18 Thou shewest lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the

iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them:

the Great, the Mighty God, the Lord of hosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon

all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his

ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this

day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as

at this day;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt

with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a

stretched out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their

fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice,

neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou

commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to

come upon them:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the

city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans, that fight against it,

because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what

thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money,

and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the

Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too

hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give this city into the

hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of

Babylon, and he shall take it:

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set

fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they

have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink offerings unto

other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done

evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only

provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Lord.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of

my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I

should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children

of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their

kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of

Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I

taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not

hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my

name, to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of

the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass

through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came

it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to

sin.

36 And now therefore thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, concerning

this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the

king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have

driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I

will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell

safely:

38 And they shall be my people, and I will be their God:

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me

for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not

turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their

hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them

in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the Lord; Like as I have brought all this great evil

upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have

promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is

desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the

Chaldeans.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal

them, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places

about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the

mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the

south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the Lord.

JER 33 08/15

1 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah the second time,

while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord the maker thereof, the Lord that formed it, to

establish it; the Lord is his name;

3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty

things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of

this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are

thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword;

5 They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the

dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and

for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and

will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to

return, and will build them, as at the first.

8 And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have

sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they

have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all

the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto

them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all

the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the Lord; Again there shall be heard in this place, which

ye say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the

cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate,

without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,

11 The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the

bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall

say, Praise the Lord of hosts: for the Lord is good; for his mercy

endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise

into the house of the Lord. For I will cause to return the captivity of

the land, as at the first, saith the Lord.

12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate

without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be

an habitation of shepherds causing their flocks to lie down.

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the

cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about

Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks pass again under

the hands of him that telleth them, saith the Lord.

14 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will perform that good

thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of

Judah.

15 In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of

righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and

righteousness in the land.

16 In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely:

and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, The Lord our

righteousness.

17 For thus saith the Lord; David shall never want a man to sit upon the

throne of the house of Israel;

18 Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer

burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice

continually.

19 And the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah, saying,

20 Thus saith the Lord; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my

covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in

their season;

21 Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he

should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the

priests, my ministers.

22 As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea

measured: so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the

Levites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two

families which the Lord hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus

they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation

before them.

25 Thus saith the Lord; If my covenant be not with day and

night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so

that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of

Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return,

and have mercy on them.

JER 34

1 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, when Nebuchadnezzar

king of Babylon, and all his army, and all the kingdoms of the earth of

his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jerusalem, and against

all the cities thereof, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zedekiah king

of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give this

city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with

fire:

3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken,

and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the

king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou

shalt go to Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the Lord, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus saith

the Lord of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers,

the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for

thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced

the word, saith the Lord.

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of

Judah in Jerusalem,

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against

all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and against

Azekah: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, after that the

king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at

Jerusalem, to proclaim liberty unto them;

9 That every man should let his manservant, and every man his

maidservant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; that none should

serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into

the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every

one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them

any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids,

whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection

for servants and for handmaids.

12 Therefore the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah from the Lord,

saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your

fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt,

out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew,

which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years,

thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not

unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in

proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had made a

covenant before me in the house which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant,

and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at their

pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for

servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in

proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his

neighbour: behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the Lord, to the

sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you to be

removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which

have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before

me, when they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts

thereof,

19 The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and

the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the

parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the

hand of them that seek their life: and their dead bodies shall be for

meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand

of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and

into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which are gone up from

you.

22 Behold, I will command, saith the Lord, and cause them to return to

this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it

with fire: and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an

inhabitant.

JER 35

1 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord in the days of

Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring

them into the house of the Lord, into one of the chambers, and give them

wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of

Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of

the Rechabites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the Lord, into the chamber of the

sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, a man of God, which was by the

chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maaseiah the son

of Shallum, the keeper of the door:

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of

wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for Jonadab the son of Rechab

our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor

your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor

have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; that ye may live

many days in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father

in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our

wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor

field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to

all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into

the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the

army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we

dwell at Jerusalem.

12 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men

of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not receive

instruction to hearken to my words? saith the Lord.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons

not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none,

but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto

you, rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up

early and sending them, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil

way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them,

and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your

fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the

commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people

hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel;

Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of

Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because I

have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto

them, but they have not answered.

18 And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the

Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have obeyed the commandment

of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according

unto all that he hath commanded you:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Jonadab

the son of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

JER 36

1 And it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah

king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I

have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against all

the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah,

even unto this day.

3 It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I

purpose to do unto them; that they may return every man from his evil

way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neriah: and Baruch wrote from

the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the Lord, which he had spoken

unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I am shut up; I cannot go into

the house of the Lord:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from

my mouth, the words of the Lord in the ears of the people in the Lord's

house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears

of all Judah that come out of their cities.

7 It may be they will present their supplication before the Lord, and

will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the

fury that the Lord hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the

prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the Lord in the

Lord's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah

king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before

the Lord to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came

from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of

the Lord, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in

the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the Lord's house, in

the ears of all the people.

11 When Michaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out

of the book all the words of the Lord,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber:

and, lo, all the princes sat there, even Elishama the scribe, and

Delaiah the son of Shemaiah, and Elnathan the son of Achbor, and

Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all

the princes.

13 Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard,

when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the son

of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand

the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So

Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So

Baruch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were

afraid both one and other, and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the

king of all these words.

17 And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all

these words at his mouth?

18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with

his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah;

and let no man know where ye be.

20 And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the

roll in the chamber of Elishama the scribe, and told all the words in

the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of

Elishama the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the

king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in the winterhouse in the ninth month: and there was

a fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves,

he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the

hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the

hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king,

nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession

to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear

them.

26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of Hammelech, and Seraiah

the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the

scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the Lord hid them.

27 Then the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah, after that the king had

burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of

Jeremiah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words

that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath

burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, Thus saith the Lord;

Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein,

saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land,

and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the Lord of Jehoiakim king of Judah; He shall

have none to sit upon the throne of David: and his dead body shall be

cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their

iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of

Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have

pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

32 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the

son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the

words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire:

and there were added besides unto them many like words.

JER 37 08/16

1 And king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of Coniah the son

of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land

of Judah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did

hearken unto the words of the Lord, which he spake by the prophet

Jeremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah and Zephaniah

the son of Maaseiah the priest to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, Pray now

unto the Lord our God for us.

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not

put him into prison.

5 Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the

Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they departed

from Jerusalem.

6 Then came the word of the Lord unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king

of Judah, that sent you unto me to inquire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's

army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their

own land.

8 And the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city, and

take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the Lord; Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans

shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

10 For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight

against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, yet should

they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was broken

up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army,

12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of

Benjamin, to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was

there, whose name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah;

and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the

Chaldeans.

14 Then said Jeremiah, It is false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans.

But he hearkened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to

the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and

put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe: for they had made

that the prison.

16 When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and

Jeremiah had remained there many days;

17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him

secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the Lord? And

Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the

hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended

against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye

have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The

king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my

supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me

not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah

into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece

of bread out of the bakers' street, until all the bread in the city were

spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

JER 38

1 Then Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and

Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the

words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, He that remaineth in this city shall die by the

sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to

the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and

shall live.

3 Thus saith the Lord, This city shall surely be given into the hand of

the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this

man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war

that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking

such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this

people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king

is not he that can do any thing against you.

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the

son of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down

Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire:

so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.

7 Now when Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the

king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king

then sitting in the gate of Benjamin;

8 Ebedmelech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king,

saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done

to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is

like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more

bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from

hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the

dungeon, before he die.

11 So Ebedmelech took the men with him, and went into the house of the

king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten

rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Ebedmelech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old

cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And

Jeremiah did so.

13 So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the

dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

14 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him

into the third entry that is in the house of the Lord: and the king said

unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt

thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou

not hearken unto me?

16 So Zedekiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, As the

Lord liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death,

neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of

hosts, the God of Israel; If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king

of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not

be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then

shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they

shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews

that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand,

and they mock me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee,

the voice of the Lord, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto

thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the Lord hath

shewed me:

22 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house

shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women

shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against

thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the

Chaldeans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be

taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this

city to be burned with fire.

24 Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and

thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come

unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said

unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death;

also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the

king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die

there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told

them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they

left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that

Jerusalem was taken: and he was there when Jerusalem was taken.

JER 39

1 In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came

Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and

they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth

day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the

middle gate, even Nergalsharezer, Samgarnebo, Sarsechim, Rabsaris,

Nergalsharezer, Rabmag, with all the residue of the princes of the king

of Babylon.

4 And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them,

and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city

by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two

walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in

the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up

to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where

he gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before

his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.

7 Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to

carry him to Babylon.

8 And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the

people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive into

Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those

that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that

remained.

10 But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the

people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards

and fields at the same time.

11 Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to

Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him

even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban,

Rabsaris, and Nergalsharezer, Rabmag, and all the king of Babylon's

princes;

14 Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and

committed him unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that

he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 Now the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in

the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the Lord

of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring my words upon this

city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that

day before thee.

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the Lord: and thou shalt

not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword,

but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: because thou hast put thy

trust in me, saith the Lord.

JER 40 08/17

1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, after that Nebuzaradan

the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken

him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of

Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, The

Lord thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the Lord hath brought it, and done according as he hath said:

because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed his voice,

therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon

thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon,

come; and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to

come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the land is before

thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither

go.

5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to Gedaliah

the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon hath made

governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people:

or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain

of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and

dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even

they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the

son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and

women, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not

carried away captive to Babylon;

8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of

Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the

son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah

the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and

to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the

land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah to serve the Chaldeans,

which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and

oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have

taken.

11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in Moab, and among the

Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that

the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set

over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were

driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and

gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the

forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of

the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to slay thee? But

Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed them not.

15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly,

saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of

Nethaniah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that

all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the

remnant in Judah perish?

16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah,

Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

JER 41

1 Now it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of

Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the

king, even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to

Mizpah; and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah.

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with

him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the

sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the

land.

3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gedaliah,

at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no

man knew it,

5 That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria,

even fourscore men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent,

and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to

bring them to the house of the Lord.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them,

weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he

said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael

the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit,

he, and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not:

for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil,

and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,

whom he had slain because of Gedaliah, was it which Asa the king had

made for fear of Baasha king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah

filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that

were in Mizpah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that

remained in Mizpah, whom Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had

committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah

carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ammonites.

11 But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the

forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of

Nethaniah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of

Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that are in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael

saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that

were with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah

cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men,

and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the

forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had

recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he

had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even mighty men of war, and the

women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from

Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of Chimham, which is

by Bethlehem, to go to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because

Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom

the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

JER 42

1 Then all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah,

and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even

unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our

supplication be accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the Lord thy

God, even for all this remnant; (for we are left but a few of many, as

thine eyes do behold us:)

3 That the Lord thy God may shew us the way wherein we may walk, and the

thing that we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I

will pray unto the Lord your God according to your words; and it shall

come to pass, that whatsoever thing the Lord shall answer you, I will

declare it unto you; I will keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The Lord be a true and faithful witness

between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the

Lord thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of

the Lord our God, to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us,

when we obey the voice of the Lord our God.

7 And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the Lord came

unto Jeremiah.

8 Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the

forces which were with him, and all the people from the least even to

the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, unto whom

ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not

pull you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I repent

me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not

afraid of him, saith the Lord: for I am with you to save you, and to

deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and

cause you to return to your own land.

13 But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice

of the Lord your God,

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see

no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and

there will we dwell:

15 And now therefore hear the word of the Lord, ye remnant of Judah;

Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly set your

faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which ye feared, shall

overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were

afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall

die.

17 So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt

to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the

pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I

will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger

and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so

shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt:

and ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a

reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 The Lord hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; Go ye not

into Egypt: know certainly that I have admonished you this day.

20 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the Lord your

God, saying, Pray for us unto the Lord our God; and according unto all

that the Lord our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.

21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed

the voice of the Lord your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent

me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the

famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go and

to sojourn.

JER 43 08/18

1 And it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking

unto all the people all the words of the Lord their God, for which the

Lord their God had sent him to them, even all these words,

2 Then spake Azariah the son of Hoshaiah, and Johanan the son of Kareah,

and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the

Lord our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn

there:

3 But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for to

deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might put us to

death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

4 So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and

all the people, obeyed not the voice of the Lord, to dwell in the land

of Judah.

5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces,

took all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations,

whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;

6 Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every

person that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah

the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and

Baruch the son of Neriah.

7 So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of

the Lord: thus came they even to Tahpanhes.

8 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the

brickkiln, which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpanhes, in the

sight of the men of Judah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel;

Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar, the king of Babylon, my

servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and

he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, and deliver

such as are for death to death; and such as are for captivity to

captivity; and such as are for the sword to the sword.

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he

shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array

himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment;

and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the images of Bethshemesh, that is in the land of

Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with

fire.

JER 44

1 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in

the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdol, and at Tahpanhes, and at Noph,

and in the country of Pathros, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the

evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of

Judah; and, behold, this day they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth

therein,

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to

anger, in that they went to burn incense, and to serve other gods, whom

they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and

sending them, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from

their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in

the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted

and desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the Lord, the God of hosts, the God of

Israel; Wherefore commit ye this great evil against your souls, to cut

off from you man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave

you none to remain;

8 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning

incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to

dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be a curse

and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness

of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own

wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed

in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared,

nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and

before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I

will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go

into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed,

and fall in the land of Egypt; they shall even be consumed by the sword

and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the

greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and they shall be an

execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have

punished Jerusalem, by the sword, byŠthe famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of

Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return

into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to

dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto

other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all

the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered

Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the

Lord, we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own

mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink

offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and

our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem:

for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to

pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have

been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out

drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour

out drink offerings unto her, without our men?

20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women,

and to all the people which had given him that answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets

of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and

the people of the land, did not the Lord remember them, and came it not

into his mind?

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, because of the evil of your

doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed;

therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse,

without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against

the Lord, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord, nor walked in his

law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is

happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women,

Hear the word of the Lord, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt:

25 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your

wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand,

saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn

incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto

her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your

vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Lord, all Judah that dwell in the

land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the Lord,

that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in

all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all

the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the

sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land

of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are

gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words

shall stand, mine, or theirs.

29 And this shall be a sign unto you, saith the Lord, that I will punish

you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand

against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give Pharaohhophra king of Egypt

into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his

life; as I gave Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar

king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

JER 45

1 The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of

Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of

Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of

Judah, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Baruch;

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the Lord hath added grief to my

sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The Lord saith thus; Behold, that which

I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will

pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold,

I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Lord: but thy life will I

give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

JER 46

1 The word of the Lord which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the

Gentiles;

2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaohnecho king of Egypt, which

was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of

Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of

Judah.

3 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your

helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their

mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back: for

fear was round about, saith the Lord.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall

stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the

rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the

rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will

destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come

forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans, that handle the shield; and the

Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance,

that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour,

and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord

God of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river

Euphrates.

11 Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in

vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the

land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are

fallen both together.

13 The word that the Lord spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how

Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph and

in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall

devour round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the Lord

did drive them.

16 He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon another: and they said,

Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our

nativity, from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath

passed the time appointed.

18 As I live, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hosts, Surely as

Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he

come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish thyself to go into

captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh

out of the north.

21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for

they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not

stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the

time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with

an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lord, though it cannot be

searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are

innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered

into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish

the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods, and their

kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives,

and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand

of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of

old, saith the Lord.

27 But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel:

for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land

of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease,

and none shall make him afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with

thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have

driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in

measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.

JER 47 08/19

1 The word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the

Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Lord; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and

shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all that

is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall

cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the

rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers

shall not look back to their children for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, and to

cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the Lord

will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the country of Caphtor.

5 Baldness is come upon Gaza; Ashkelon is cut off with the remnant of

their valley: how long wilt thou cut thyself?

6 O thou sword of the Lord, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? put

up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 How can it be quiet, seeing the Lord hath given it a charge against

Ashkelon, and against the sea shore? there hath he appointed it.

JER 48

1 Against Moab thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto

Nebo! for it is spoiled: Kiriathaim is confounded and taken: Misgab is

confounded and dismayed.

2 There shall be no more praise of Moab: in

Heshbon they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off

from being a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O Madmen; the sword

shall pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying shall be from Horonaim, spoiling and great

destruction.

4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for in

the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like the heath in the wilderness.

7 For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou

shalt also be taken: and Chemosh shall go forth into captivity with his

priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape:

the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the

Lord hath spoken.

9 Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities

thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed

be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his

lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he

gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent

is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will send

unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his

vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was

ashamed of Bethel their confidence.

14 How say ye, We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 Moab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young

men are gone down to the slaughter, saith the King, whose name is the

Lord of hosts.

16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth

fast.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name,

say, How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod!

18 Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy glory, and

sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, and he

shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that

fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it

in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled,

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon

Jahazah, and upon Mephaath,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Bethdiblathaim,

23 And upon Kiriathaim, and upon Bethgamul, and upon Bethmeon,

24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the

land of Moab, far or near.

25 The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the Lord.

26 Make ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the Lord: Moab

also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For was not Israel a derision unto thee? was he found among thieves?

for since thou spakest of him, thou skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and

be like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his

loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his

heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the Lord; but it shall not be so; his lies

shall not so effect it.

31 Therefore will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; mine

heart shall mourn for the men of Kirheres.

32 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer:

thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer:

the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the

land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: none

shall tread with shouting; their shouting shall be no shouting.

34 From the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahaz, have

they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto Horonaim, as an heifer of

three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the Lord, him that

offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart

shall sound like pipes for the men of Kirheres: because the riches that

he hath gotten are perished.

37 For every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the

hands shall be cuttings, and upon the loins sackcloth.

38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the housetops of Moab,

and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like a vessel wherein

is no pleasure, saith the Lord.

39 They shall howl, saying, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned

the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all

them about him.

40 For thus saith the Lord; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall

spread his wings over Moab.

41 Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty

men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her

pangs.

42 And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath

magnified himself against the Lord.

43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of

Moab, saith the Lord.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that

getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring

upon it, even upon Moab, the year of their visitation, saith the Lord.

45 They that fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon because of the

force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the

midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of

the head of the tumultuous ones.

46 Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy

sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 Yet will I bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter days,

saith the Lord. Thus far is the judgment of Moab.

JER 49

1 Concerning the Ammonites, thus saith the Lord; Hath Israel no sons?

hath he no heir? why then doth their king inherit Gad, and his people

dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will cause an

alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a

desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall

Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the Lord.

3 Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird

you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for their

king shall go into captivity, and his priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O

backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, saying, Who shall

come unto me?

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord God

of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out

every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of

Ammon, saith the Lord.

7 Concerning Edom, thus saith the Lord of hosts; Is wisdom no more in

Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

8 Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will

bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the time that I will visit him.

9 If grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave some gleaning

grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough.

10 But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he

shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his

brethren, and his neighbours, and he is not.

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let

thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the Lord; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink

of the cup have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether

go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink

of it.

13 For I have sworn by myself, saith the Lord, that Bozrah shall become

a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities

thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a rumour from the Lord, and an ambassador is sent unto

the heathen, saying, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise

up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among

men.

16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O

thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of

the hill: though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I

will bring thee down from thence, saith the Lord.

17 Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be

astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities

thereof, saith the Lord, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son

of man dwell in it.

19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan

against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run

away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for

who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that

shepherd that will stand before me?

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against

Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of

Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he

shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise

thereof was heard in the Red sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings

over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom

be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 Concerning Damascus. Hamath is confounded, and Arpad: for they have

heard evil tidings: they are fainthearted; there is sorrow on the sea;

it cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath

seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in

travail.

25 How is the city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of

war shall be cut off in that day, saith the Lord of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall

consume the palaces of Benhadad.

28 Concerning Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which

Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the Lord; Arise

ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the men of the east.

29 Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to

themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and

they shall cry unto them, Fear is on every side.

30 Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith

the Lord; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against

you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without

care, saith the Lord, which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell

alone.

32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle

a spoil: and I will scatter into all winds them that are in the utmost

corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith

the Lord.

33 And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever:

there shall no man abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it.

34 The word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet against Elam

in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, saying,

35 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, I will break the bow of Elam,

the chief of their might.

36 And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of

heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be

no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.

37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before

them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, even my

fierce anger, saith the Lord; and I will send the sword after them, till

I have consumed them:

38 And I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence the

king and the princes, saith the Lord.

39 But it shall come to pass in the latter days, that I will bring again

the captivity of Elam, saith the Lord.

JER 50 08/20

1 The word that the Lord spake against Babylon and against the land of

the Chaldeans by Jeremiah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard;

publish, and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded,

Merodach is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her images are

broken in pieces.

3 For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall

make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove,

they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the children of

Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, going and

weeping: they shall go, and seek the Lord their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, saying,

Come, and let us join ourselves to the Lord in a perpetual covenant that

shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go

astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from

mountain to hill, they have forgotten their restingplace.

7 All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We

offend not, because they have sinned against the Lord, the habitation of

justice, even the Lord, the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of

the Chaldeans, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly

of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves

in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows shall

be as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

10 And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied,

saith the Lord.

11 Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine

heritage, because ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as

bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be

ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be a wilderness, a

dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the Lord it shall not be inhabited, but it

shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shall be

astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: all ye that bend

the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the

Lord.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her

foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down: for it is the

vengeance of the Lord: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do

unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in

the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn

every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 Israel is a scattered sheep; the lions have driven him away: first

the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this Nebuchadrezzar king

of Babylon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I

will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the

king of Assyria.

19 And I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on

Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ephraim

and Gilead.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the iniquity of

Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of

Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I

reserve.

21 Go up against the land of Merathaim, even against it, and against the

inhabitants of Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the

Lord, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken how is

Babylon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and

thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast

striven against the Lord.

25 The Lord hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons

of his indignation: for this is the work of the Lord God of hosts in the

land of the Chaldeans.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast

her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto

them! for their day is come, the time of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, to

declare in Zion the vengeance of the Lord our God, the vengeance of his

temple.

29 Call together the archers against Babylon: all ye that bend the bow,

camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her

according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto

her: for she hath been proud against the Lord, against the Holy One of

Israel.

30 Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of

war shall be cut off in that day, saith the Lord.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord God of

hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

32 And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him

up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all

round about him.

33 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; The children of Israel and the children

of Judah were oppressed together: and all that took them captives held

them fast; they refused to let them go.

34 Their Redeemer is strong; the Lord of hosts is his name: he shall

throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and

disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.

35 A sword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the Lord, and upon the

inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.

36 A sword is upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her

mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all

the mingled people that are in the midst of her; and they shall become

as women: a sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is

the land of graven images, and they are mad upon their idols.

39 Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the

islands shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell therein: and it

shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from

generation to generation.

40 As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities thereof,

saith the Lord; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of

man dwell therein.

41 Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and

many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance: they are cruel, and will not

shew mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride

upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against

thee, O daughter of Babylon.

43 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands

waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a woman in

travail.

44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto

the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away

from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who

is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd

that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against

Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the

Chaldeans: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he

shall make their habitation desolate with them.

46 At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry

is heard among the nations.

JER 51

1 Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and

against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, a

destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall

empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her

round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him

that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young

men; destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and they that

are thrust through in her streets.

5 For Israel hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the Lord

of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of

Israel.

6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be

not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the Lord's

vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

7 Babylon hath been a golden cup in the Lord's hand, that made all the

earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the

nations are mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for

her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and

let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto

heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.

10 The Lord hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us

declare in Zion the work of the Lord our God.

11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the Lord hath raised up

the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device is against Babylon,

to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of

his temple.

12 Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong,

set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the Lord hath both

devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of

Babylon.

13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine

end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness.

14 The Lord of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill

thee with men, as with caterpillars; and they shall lift up a shout

against thee.

15 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by

his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the

heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the

earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out

of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by

the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no

breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation

they shall perish.

19 The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all

things: and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: the Lord of hosts is

his name.

20 Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break

in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and

with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee

will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in

pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and

with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen;

and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea

all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the

Lord.

25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the Lord,

which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon

thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt

mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for

foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the Lord.

27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations,

prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms

of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause

the horses to come up as the rough caterpillars.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the

captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his

dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the Lord

shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a

desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborne to fight, they have remained

in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they

have burned her dwellingplaces; her bars are broken.

31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet

another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end,

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned

with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of

Babylon is like a threshingfloor, it is time to thresh her: yet a little

while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed

me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a

dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me

out.

35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the

inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea,

shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and

take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs

dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, an

astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions'

whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken,

that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith

the Lord.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he

goats.

41 How is Sheshach taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth

surprised! how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations!

42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of

the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land

wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby.

44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his

mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow

together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man

his soul from the fierce anger of the Lord.

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be

heard in the land; a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in

another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler

against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the

graven images of Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and

all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing

for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith

the Lord.

49 As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon

shall fall the slain of all the earth.

50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember

the Lord afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

51 We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered

our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's

house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will do

judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land the wounded

shall groan.

53 Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should

fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto

her, saith the Lord.

54 A sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the

land of the Chaldeans:

55 Because the Lord hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the

great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their

voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her

mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: for the Lord

God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains,

and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual

sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hosts.

58 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; The broad walls of Babylon shall be

utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and the

people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall

be weary.

59 The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of

Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he went with Zedekiah the king of

Judah into Babylon in the fourth year of his reign. And this Seraiah was

a quiet prince.

60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon

Babylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt

see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O Lord, thou hast spoken against this place, to

cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but

that it shall be desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book,

that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of

Euphrates:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from

the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far

are the words of Jeremiah.

JER 52

1 Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal

the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord, according to

all that Jehoiakim had done.

3 For through the anger of the Lord it came to pass in Jerusalem and

Judah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah

rebelled against the king of Babylon.

4 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth

month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of

Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched

against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was

sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the

land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went

forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two

walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chaldeans were by the

city round about:) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook

Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from

him.

9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon

to Riblah in the land of Hamath; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes:

he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah.

11 Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound

him in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison till

the day of his death.

12 Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the

nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, came Nebuzaradan,

captain of the guard, which served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem,

13 And burned the house of the Lord, and the king's house; and all the

houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with

fire:

14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the

guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about.

15 Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive

certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that

remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of

Babylon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of

the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

17 Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the

bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the Lord, the

Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon.

18 The caldrons also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the bowls,

and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered,

took they away.

19 And the basins, and the firepans, and the bowls, and the caldrons,

and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that which was of

gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain

of the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brasen bulls that were under the

bases, which king Solomon had made in the house of the Lord: the brass

of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen

cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness

thereof was four fingers: it was hollow.

22 And a chapiter of brass was upon it; and the height of one chapiter

was five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapiters round

about, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates were

like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the

pomegranates upon the network were an hundred round about.

24 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and

Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:

25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the

men of war; and seven men of them that were near the king's person,

which were found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host, who

mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the

land, that were found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them

to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah

in the land of Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his

own land.

28 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: in the

seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty:

29 In the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from

Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two persons:

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar Nebuzaradan the

captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred

forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six

hundred.

31 And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity

of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and

twentieth day of the month, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon in the

first year of his reign lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah,

and brought him forth out of prison,

32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the

kings that were with him in Babylon,

33 And changed his prison garments: and he did continually eat bread

before him all the days of his life.

34 And for his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of

Babylon, every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of

his life.

BK25 LAMENTATIONS

~~~~~~~~~~~~

LAM 1 08/21

1 How doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! how is she

become as a widow! she that was great among the nations, and princess

among the provinces, how is she become tributary!

2 She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks: among

all her lovers she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have dealt

treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 Judah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and because of

great servitude: she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest:

all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all

her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and

she is in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the Lord hath

afflicted her for the multitude of her transgressions: her children are

gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes

are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without

strength before the pursuer.

7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries

all her pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people

fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries

saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths.

8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that

honoured her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness: yea, she

sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness is in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end;

therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O Lord,

behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things:

for she hath seen that the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou

didst command that they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, they seek bread; they have given their pleasant

things for meat to relieve the soul: see, O Lord, and consider; for I am

become vile.

12 Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there

be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the

Lord hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against

them: he hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath

made me desolate and faint all the day.

14 The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are

wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall,

the Lord hath delivered me into their hands, from whom I am not able to

rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of

me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: the

Lord hath trodden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a winepress.

16 For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water,

because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my

children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: the

Lord hath commanded concerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be

round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 The Lord is righteous; for I have rebelled against his commandment:

hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my

young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, but they deceived me: my priests and mine

elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their meat to

relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O Lord; for I am in distress: my bowels are troubled; mine

heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: abroad the

sword bereaveth, at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh: there is none to comfort me: all mine

enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done it:

thou wilt bring the day that thou hast called, and they shall be like

unto me.

22 Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou

hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and

my heart is faint.

LAM 2

1 How hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his

anger, and cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel,

and remembered not his footstool in the day of his anger!

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not

pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the

daughter of Judah; he hath brought them down to the ground: he hath

polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath

drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against

Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.

4 He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an

adversary, and slew all that were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle

of the daughter of Zion: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath

swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and

hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, as if it were of a

garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the Lord hath

caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath

despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he

hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; they

have made a noise in the house of the Lord, as in the day of a solemn

feast.

8 The Lord hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: he

hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from

destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they

languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her

bars: her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: the law is no

more; her prophets also find no vision from the Lord.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep

silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded

themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their

heads to the ground.

11 Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my liver is

poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people;

because the children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the

city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is corn and wine? when they swooned

as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured

out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken

to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may

comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach is great like

the sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they

have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have

seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their

head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men

call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and

gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed her up: certainly this is

the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

17 The Lord hath done that which he had devised; he hath fulfilled his

word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and

hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he

hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let

tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not

the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out

thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands

toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in

the top of every street.

20 Behold, O Lord, and consider to whom thou has done this. Shall the

women eat their fruit, and children of a span long? shall the priest and

the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins

and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the

day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day my terrors round about, so that

in the day of the Lord's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I

have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

LAM 3

1 I am the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me into darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all the

day.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old: he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed me with gall and travail.

6 He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain

heavy.

8 Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath enclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths

crooked.

10 He was unto me as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret

places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces: he hath made

me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a derision to all my people; and their song all the day.

15 He hath filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with

wormwood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he hath covered me

with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgat

prosperity.

18 And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the Lord:

19 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the

gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

21 This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his

compassions fail not.

23 They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lord is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25 The Lord is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that

seeketh him.

26 It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the

salvation of the Lord.

27 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon

him.

29 He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with

reproach.

31 For the Lord will not cast off for ever:

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to

the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,

35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the Lord approveth not.

37 Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth

it not?

38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his

sins?

40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Lord.

41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

42 We have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain,

thou hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not

pass through.

45 Thou hast made us as the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the

people.

46 All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.

47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the

daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 Till the Lord look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart because of all the daughters of my

city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, without cause.

53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.

54 Waters flowed over mine head; then I said, I am cut off.

55 I called upon thy name, O Lord, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my

cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst,

Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast redeemed

my life.

59 O Lord, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all their imaginations against

me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O Lord, and all their imaginations

against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against

me all the day.

63 Behold their sitting down, and their rising up; I am their music.

64 Render unto them a recompence, O Lord, according to the work of their

hands.

65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in anger from under the heavens of the

Lord.

LAM 4

1 How is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the

stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they

esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their

young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, like the

ostriches in the wilderness.

4 The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for

thirst: the young children ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that

were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills.

6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is

greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as

in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they

were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing was of sapphire:

8 Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the

streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is

become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain

with hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for want of the

fruits of the field.

10 The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they

were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The Lord hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce

anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the

foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would

not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered

into the gates of Jerusalem.

13 For the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, that

have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted

themselves with blood, so that men could not touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; it is unclean; depart, depart, touch

not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They

shall no more sojourn there.

16 The anger of the Lord hath divided them; he will no more regard them:

they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the

elders.

17 As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching

we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is

near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they

pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lord, was taken in

their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the

heathen.

21 Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of

Uz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken,

and shalt make thyself naked.

22 The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion;

he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine

iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins.

LAM 5

1 Remember, O Lord, what is come upon us: consider, and behold our

reproach.

2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood is sold unto us.

5 Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and have no rest.

6 We have given the hand to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be

satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and we have borne their

iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of

their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of

the wilderness.

10 Our skin was black like an oven because of the terrible famine.

11 They ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of

Judah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not

honoured.

13 They took the young men to grind, and the children fell under the

wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their

music.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 The crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this our heart is faint; for these things our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk

upon it.

19 Thou, O Lord, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to

generation.

20 Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us so long time?

21 Turn thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned; renew our

days as of old.

22 But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

BK26 EZEKIEL

~~~~~~~

EZE 1 09/11

1 Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the

fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of

Chebar, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king

Jehoiachin's captivity,

3 The word of the Lord came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son

of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar; and the hand

of the Lord was there upon him.

4 And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great

cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and

out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the

fire.

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living

creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a

man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like

the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the colour of

burnished brass.

8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides;

and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they

went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man,

and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of

an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two

wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their

bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to

go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was

like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up

and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of

the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a

flash of lightning.

15 Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth

by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour

of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and

their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not

when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and

their rings were full of eyes round about them four.

19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when

the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were

lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their

spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the

spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and

when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over

against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living

creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over

their heads above.

23 And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the

other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had

two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise

of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as

the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads,

when they stood, and had let down their wings.

26 And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of

a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness

of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon

it.

27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round

about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from

the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the

appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain,

so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the

appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lord. And when I saw it,

I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

EZE 2

1 And he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak

unto thee.

2 And the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon

my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of

Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and

their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day.

4 For they are impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto

them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God.

5 And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for

they are a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a

prophet among them.

6 And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of

their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell

among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their

looks, though they be a rebellious house.

7 And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or

whether they will forbear: for they are most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou

rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and eat that I

give thee.

9 And when I looked, behold, an hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a roll

of a book was therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without:

and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

EZE 3

1 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this

roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy

bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat it; and it was in

my mouth as honey for sweetness.

4 And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of

Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard

language, but to the house of Israel;

6 Not to many people of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose

words thou canst not understand. Surely, had I sent thee to them, they

would have hearkened unto thee.

7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not

hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are impudent and

hardhearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy

forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them

not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious

house.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak

unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy

people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord God;

whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great

rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the Lord from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that

touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and

a noise of a great rushing.

14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in

bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the Lord was

strong upon me.

15 Then I came to them of the captivity at Telabib, that dwelt by the

river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished

among them seven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the

Lord came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel:

therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest

him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to

save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his

blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor

from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast

delivered thy soul.

20 Again, When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and

commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die:

because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and

his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his

blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin

not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned;

also thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 And the hand of the Lord was there upon me; and he said unto me,

Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, the glory

of the Lord stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of

Chebar: and I fell on my face.

24 Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake

with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and

shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

26 And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou

shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they are a

rebellious house.

27 But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say

unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; He that heareth, let him hear; and

he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are a rebellious house.

EZE 4 09/12

1 Thou also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and

portray upon it the city, even Jerusalem:

2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a

mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set battering rams

against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee an iron pan, and set it for a wall of

iron between thee and the city: and set thy face against it, and it

shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be a

sign to the house of Israel.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of

Israel upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie

upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to

the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou

bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and

thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days: I have

appointed thee each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and

thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

8 And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee

from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

9 Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentils,

and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread

thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon

thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be by weight, twenty shekels

a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin:

from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with

dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.

13 And the Lord said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their

defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted:

for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of that which dieth

of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh

into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's

dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff

of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with

care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonied one with another,

and consume away for their iniquity.

EZE 5

1 And thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's

razor, and cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then

take thee balances to weigh, and divide the hair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when

the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part,

and smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in

the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy

skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and

burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the

house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lord God; This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst

of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the

nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about

her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not

walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye multiplied more than the

nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes,

neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the

judgments of the nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, am against thee,

and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the

nations.

9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will

not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and

the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee,

and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast

defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine

abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; neither shall mine

eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

12 A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine

shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall

by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all

the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to

rest upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the

Lord have spoken it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in

them.

14 Moreover I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations

that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an

astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall

execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I

the Lord have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be

for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will

increase the famine upon you, and will break your staff of bread:

17 So will I send upon you famine and evil beasts, and they shall

bereave thee; and pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I

will bring the sword upon thee. I the Lord have spoken it.

EZE 6

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy

against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus

saith the Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers,

and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, and

I will destroy your high places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken:

and I will cast down your slain men before your idols.

5 And I will lay the dead carcases of the children of Israel before

their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the

high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and

made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images

may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I

am the Lord.

8 Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape

the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the

countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations

whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their

whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which

go a-whoring after their idols: and they shall loathe themselves for the

evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I am the Lord, and that I have not said in

vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 Thus saith the Lord God; Smite with thine hand, and stamp with thy

foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of

Israel! for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the

pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near

shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die

by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then shall ye know that I am the Lord, when their slain men shall be

among their idols round about their altars, upon every high hill, in all

the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every

thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their

idols.

14 So will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate,

yea, more desolate than the wilderness toward Diblath, in all their

habitations: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

EZE 7

1 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God unto the land of

Israel; An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee,

and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee

all thine abominations.

4 And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I

will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in

the midst of thee: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

5 Thus saith the Lord God; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is

come.

7 The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the

time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the sounding again of

the mountains.

8 Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine

anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will

recompense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will

recompense thee according to thy ways and thine abominations that are in

the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the

rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall

remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs: neither shall

there be wailing for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice,

nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they

were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof,

which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the

iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth

to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

15 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he

that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the

city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the

mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for

his iniquity.

17 All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall

cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all

their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be

removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them

in the day of the wrath of the Lord: they shall not satisfy their souls,

neither fill their bowels: because it is the stumblingblock of their

iniquity.

20 As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but they

made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things

therein: therefore have I set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to

the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret

place: for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 Make a chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is

full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall

possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease;

and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be

none.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour;

then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish

from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with

desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled:

I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will

I judge them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

EZE 8 09/13

1 And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the

fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah

sat before me, that the hand of the Lord God fell there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the

appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even

upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of amber.

3 And he put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine

head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and

brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner

gate that looketh toward the north; where was the seat of the image of

jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to

the vision that I saw in the plain.

5 Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way

toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and

behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the

entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do?

even the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here,

that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, and

thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold

a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had

digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that

they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and

abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed

upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house

of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan,

with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went

up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of

the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his

imagery? for they say, The Lord seeth us not; the Lord hath forsaken the

earth.

13 He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater

abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Lord's house which

was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.

15 Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee

yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the Lord's house, and,

behold, at the door of the temple of the Lord, between the porch and the

altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the

temple of the Lord, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped

the sun toward the east.

17 Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a

light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations

which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and

have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to

their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither

will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice,

yet will I not hear them.

EZE 9

1 He cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that

have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his

destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth

toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one

man among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his

side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub,

whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the

man clothed with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the Lord said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through

the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men

that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the

midst thereof.

5 And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the

city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

6 Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and

women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my

sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the

house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the

slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left,

that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord God! wilt thou

destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon

Jerusalem?

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is

exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of

perverseness: for they say, The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and the

Lord seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have

pity, but I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his

side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded

me.

EZE 10

1 Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head

of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone,

as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between

the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of

fire from between the cherubims, and scatter them over the city. And he

went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man

went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then the glory of the Lord went up from the cherub, and stood over the

threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the

court was full of the brightness of the Lord's glory.

5 And the sound of the cherubims' wings was heard even to the outer

court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with

linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the

cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims

unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put

it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took it, and

went out.

8 And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man's hand under

their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel

by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance

of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a

wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as

they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it;

they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their

wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even the wheels

that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a

cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the

face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the cherubims were lifted up. This is the living creature that I

saw by the river of Chebar.

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the

cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same

wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these

lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was in

them.

18 Then the glory of the Lord departed from off the threshold of the

house, and stood over the cherubims.

19 And the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the

earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them,

and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the Lord's house;

and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the

river of Chebar; and I knew that they were the cherubims.

21 Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the

likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the

river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: they went every one

straight forward.

EZE 11

1 Moreover the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the east gate of

the Lord's house, which looketh eastward: and behold at the door of the

gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jaazaniah the son of Azur,

and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these are the men that devise

mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

3 Which say, It is not near; let us build houses: this city is the

caldron, and we be the flesh.

4 Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And the spirit of the Lord fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus

saith the Lord; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: for I know the

things that come into your mind, every one of them.

6 Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the

streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Your slain whom ye have laid in the

midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the caldron: but I

will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the

Lord God.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into

the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in the border of Israel;

and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

11 This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in

the midst thereof; but I will judge you in the border of Israel:

12 And ye shall know that I am the Lord: for ye have not walked in my

statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done after the manners

of the heathen that are round about you.

13 And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of

Benaiah died. Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud

voice, and said, Ah Lord God! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant

of Israel?

14 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred,

and all the house of Israel wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants

of Jerusalem have said, Get you far from the Lord: unto us is this land

given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; Although I have cast them far

off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the

countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries

where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; I will even gather you from

the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been

scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the

detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within

you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give

them an heart of flesh:

20 That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do

them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their

detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way

upon their own heads, saith the Lord God.

22 Then did the cherubims lift up their wings, and the wheels beside

them; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

23 And the glory of the Lord went up from the midst of the city, and

stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city.

24 Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the

spirit of God into Chaldea, to them of the captivity. So the vision that

I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the Lord

had shewed me.

EZE 12 09/14

1 The word of the Lord also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which

have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not:

for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and

remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to

another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they

be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff

for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, as they

that go forth into captivity.

5 Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it

forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the

ground: for I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as

stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine

hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, and I bare it upon my shoulder

in their sight.

8 And in the morning came the word of the Lord unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said

unto thee, What doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; This burden concerneth

the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among

them.

11 Say, I am your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto

them: they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the

twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry

out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with

his eyes.

13 My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my

snare: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; yet

shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help

him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall scatter them

among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine,

and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations

among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I am the

Lord.

17 Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with

trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord God of the

inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel; They shall eat

their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment,

that her land may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the

violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land

shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

21 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the land of Israel,

saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord God; I will make this

proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel;

but say unto them, The days are at hand, and the effect of every

vision.

24 For there shall be no more any vain vision nor flattering divination

within the house of Israel.

25 For I am the Lord: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak

shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O

rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the

Lord God.

26 Again the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

27 Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that

he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that

are far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; There shall none of

my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall

be done, saith the Lord God.

EZE 13

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and

say thou unto them that prophesy out of their own hearts, Hear ye the

word of the Lord;

3 Thus saith the Lord God; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that follow

their own spirit, and have seen nothing!

4 O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes in the deserts.

5 Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the

house of Israel to stand in the battle in the day of the Lord.

6 They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The Lord saith:

and the Lord hath not sent them: and they have made others to hope that

they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying

divination, whereas ye say, The Lord saith it; albeit I have not

spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have spoken vanity, and

seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the Lord God.

9 And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that

divine lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither

shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither

shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am

the Lord God.

10 Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and

there was no peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo, others daubed it

with untempered mortar:

11 Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall

fall: there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones,

shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is

the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it?

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will even rend it with a stormy

wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger,

and great hailstones in my fury to consume it.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered

mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof

shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the

midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that

have daubed it with untempered mortar, and will say unto you, The wall

is no more, neither they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem,

and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the

Lord God.

17 Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy

people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against

them,

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the women that sew pillows

to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to

hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the

souls alive that come unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley and for

pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the

souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear

your lies?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against your pillows,

wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them

from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt

to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your

hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall

know that I am the Lord.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I

have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he

should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life:

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I

will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I am the

Lord.

EZE 14

1 Then came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put

the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: should I be

inquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God;

Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart,

and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and

cometh to the prophet; I the Lord will answer him that cometh according

to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they

are all estranged from me through their idols.

6 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God;

Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces

from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Israel, or of the stranger that

sojourneth in Israel, which separateth himself from me, and setteth up

his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity

before his face, and cometh to a prophet to inquire of him concerning

me; I the Lord will answer him by myself:

8 And I will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign and

a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye

shall know that I am the Lord.

9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the Lord

have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and

will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment

of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh unto

him;

11 That the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither be

polluted any more with all their transgressions; but that they may be my

people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord God.

12 The word of the Lord came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing

grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break

the staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will

cut off man and beast from it:

14 Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they

should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the

Lord God.

15 If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil

it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the

beasts:

16 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God,

they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be

delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 Or if I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the

land; so that I cut off man and beast from it:

18 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God,

they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be

delivered themselves.

19 Or if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon

it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord

God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver

their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God; How much more when I send my four sore

judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome

beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought

forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you,

and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted

concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning

all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings:

and ye shall know that I have not done without cause all that I have

done in it, saith the Lord God.

EZE 15 09/15

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any tree, or than a branch

which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of

it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the

ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less

shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and

it is burned?

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As the vine tree among the trees of

the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the

inhabitants of Jerusalem.

7 And I will set my face against them; they shall go out from one fire,

and another fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the

Lord, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a

trespass, saith the Lord God.

EZE 16

1 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy

nativity is of the land of Canaan; thy father was an Amorite, and thy

mother an Hittite.

4 And as for thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not

cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple thee; thou wast not

salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion

upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the loathing of

thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 And when I passed by thee, and saw thee polluted in thine own blood, I

said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee

when thou wast in thy blood, Live.

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast

increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments:

thy breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou wast

naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was

the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy

nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with

thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I throughly washed away thy blood

from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers'

skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with

silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thy

hands, and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a

beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of

fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; thou didst eat fine flour, and

honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst

prosper into a kingdom.

14 And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it

was perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the

Lord God.

15 But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and playedst the harlot

because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one

that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places

with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: the like things

shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver,

which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images of men, and didst

commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast

set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey,

wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for a sweet

savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast

borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured.

Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to

pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not

remembered the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and

wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee!

saith the Lord God;)

24 That thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made

thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou has built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made

thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that

passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy

neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke

me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have

diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them

that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of

thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast

unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest

not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan

unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all

these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman;

31 In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way,

and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an

harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers

instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy

lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for

thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms,

whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest

a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art

contrary.

35 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

36 Thus saith the Lord God; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and

thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with

all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children,

which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast

taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that

thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and

will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy

nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are

judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down

thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall

strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and

leave thee naked and bare.

40 They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone

thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments

upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease

from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall

depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast

fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore I also will recompense

thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord God: and thou shalt not commit

this lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against

thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that loatheth her husband and her

children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which loathed their

husbands and their children: your mother was an Hittite, and your

father an Amorite.

46 And thine elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell

at thy left hand: and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right

hand, is Sodom and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their

abominations: but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast

corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, saith the Lord God, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she

nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of

bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters,

neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me:

therefore I took them away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast

multiplied thine abominations more than they, and hast justified thy

sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for

thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are

more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy

shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 When I shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and

her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then will

I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in

all that thou hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their

former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their

former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former

estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy

pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of thy reproach

of the daughters of Syria, and all that are round about her, the

daughters of the Philistines, which despise thee round about.

58 Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the Lord.

59 For thus saith the Lord God; I will even deal with thee as thou hast

done, which hast despised the oath in breaking the covenant.

60 Nevertheless I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy

youth, and I will establish unto thee an everlasting covenant.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt

receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them

unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that

I am the Lord:

63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy

mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for

all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God.

EZE 17

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of

Israel;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; A great eagle with great wings,

longwinged, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto

Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land

of traffic; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful

field; he placed it by great waters, and set it as a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose

branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it

became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers:

and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her

branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her

plantation.

8 It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring

forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly

vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; Shall it prosper? shall he not pull

up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it

shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power

or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly

wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows

where it grew.

11 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these things mean?

tell them, Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath

taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him

to Babylon;

13 And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and

hath taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be base, that it might not lift itself up, but

that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt,

that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall

he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant, and be

delivered?

16 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely in the place where the king

dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant

he brake, even with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Neither shall Pharaoh with his mighty army and great company make for

him in the war, by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off

many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he

had given his hand, and hath done all these things, he shall not

escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely mine oath that

he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I

recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare,

and I will bring him to Babylon, and will plead with him there for his

trespass that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and

they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know

that I the Lord have spoken it.

22 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also take of the highest branch of

the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his

young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and

eminent:

23 In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall

bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it

shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches

thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the Lord have

brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the

green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the Lord have

spoken and have done it.

EZE 18

1 The word of the Lord came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel,

saying, The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are

set on edge?

3 As I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall not have occasion any more to

use this proverb in Israel.

4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the

soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right,

6 And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes

to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his

neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman,

7 And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his

pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the

hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any

increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true

judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly;

he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord God.

10 If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that

doeth the like to any one of these things,

11 And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the

mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not

restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath

committed abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then

live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall

surely die; his blood shall be upon him.

14 Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he

hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his

eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his

neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither

hath spoiled by violence, but hath given his bread to the hungry, and

hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received

usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my

statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall

surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother

by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even

he shall die in his iniquity.

19 Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father?

When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all

my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the

iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of

the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the

wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed,

and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he

shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be

mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall

live.

23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord

God: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and

committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that

the wicked man doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath

done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed,

and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of

Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and

committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath

done shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he

hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save

his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions

that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O

house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to

his ways, saith the Lord God. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your

transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have

transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye

die, O house of Israel?

32 For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord

God: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye.

EZE 19 09/16

1 Moreover take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel,

2 And say, What is thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she

nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it

learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they

brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she

took another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and

learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities;

and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his

roaring.

8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and

spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 And they put him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of

Babylon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be

heard upon the mountains of Israel.

10 Thy mother is like a vine in thy blood, planted by the waters: she

was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and

her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in

her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and

the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and

withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty

ground.

14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured

her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This

is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

EZE 20

1 And it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth

day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to inquire

of the Lord, and sat before me.

2 Then came the word of the Lord unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus

saith the Lord God; Are ye come to inquire of me? As I live, saith the

Lord God, I will not be inquired of by you.

4 Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? cause them to

know the abominations of their fathers:

5 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when I chose

Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and

made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine

hand unto them, saying, I am the Lord your God;

6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth

of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing

with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his

eyes, and defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I am the Lord

your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did

not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they

forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon

them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of

Egypt.

9 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted

before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself

known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.

10 Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and

brought them into the wilderness.

11 And I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my judgments, which if a

man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and

them, that they might know that I am the Lord that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they

walked not in my statutes, and they despised my judgments, which if a

man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly

polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the

wilderness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted

before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I

would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with

milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands;

16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes,

but polluted my sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols.

17 Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I

make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the

statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile

yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the Lord your God; walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments,

and do them;

20 And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you,

that ye may know that I am the Lord your God.

21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in

my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which if a man do, he

shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, I would

pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the

wilderness.

22 Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake,

that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose

sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would

scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my

statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were after their

fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore I gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgments

whereby they should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass

through the fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them

desolate, to the end that they might know that I am the Lord.

27 Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto

them, Thus saith the Lord God; Yet in this your fathers have blasphemed

me, in that they have committed a trespass against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up

mine hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the

thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they

presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their

sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

29 Then I said unto them, What is the high place whereunto ye go? And

the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; Are

ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom

after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through

the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day:

and shall I be inquired of by you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith

the Lord God, I will not be inquired of by you.

32 And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye

say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to

serve wood and stone.

33 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty hand, and with a

stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of

the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a

stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there

will I plead with you face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of

Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord God.

37 And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into

the bond of the covenant:

38 And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that

transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where

they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye

shall know that I am the Lord.

39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God; Go ye, serve

ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto

me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your

idols.

40 For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel,

saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in

the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require

your offerings, and the firstfruits of your oblations, with all your

holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from

the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been

scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall bring you into the

land of Israel, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to

give it to your fathers.

43 And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein

ye have been defiled; and ye shall loathe yourselves in your own sight

for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have wrought with you

for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to

your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

45 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop thy word toward

the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the Lord; Thus

saith the Lord God; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall

devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame

shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall

be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the Lord have kindled it: it shall not

be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ah Lord God! they say of me, Doth he not speak

parables?

EZE 21

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop thy word toward

the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel,

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I am

against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will

cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the

wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all

flesh from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the Lord have drawn forth my sword out

of his sheath: it shall not return any more.

6 Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins; and

with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou?

that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every

heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall

faint, and all knees shall be weak as water: behold, it cometh, and

shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord God.

8 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord; Say, A sword, a

sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may

glitter: should we then make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my son, as

every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this

sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the

slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be

upon all the princes of Israel: terrors by reason of the sword shall be

upon my people: smite therefore upon thy thigh.

13 Because it is a trial, and what if the sword contemn even the rod? it

shall be no more, saith the Lord God.

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite thine hands together,

and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it

is the sword of the great men that are slain, which entereth into their

privy chambers.

15 I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that their

heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! it is made bright,

it is wrapped up for the slaughter.

16 Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, or on the left,

whithersoever thy face is set.

17 I will also smite mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to

rest: I the Lord have said it.

18 The word of the Lord came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the

king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land:

and choose thou a place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites,

and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head

of the two ways, to use divination: he made his arrows bright, he

consulted with images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint

captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with

shouting, to appoint battering rams against the gates, to cast a mount,

and to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to

them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the

iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have made your iniquity

to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in

all your doings your sins do appear; because, I say, that ye are come to

remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 And thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day is come, when

iniquity shall have an end,

26 Thus saith the Lord God; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown:

this shall not be the same: exalt him that is low, and abase him that

is high.

27 I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more,

until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him.

28 And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God

concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou,

The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furbished, to

consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee,

to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked,

whose day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end.

30 Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the

place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against

thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish

men, and skilful to destroy.

32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst

of the land; thou shalt be no more remembered: for I the Lord have

spoken it.

EZE 22 09/17

1 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bloody

city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her abominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord God, The city sheddeth blood in the

midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against herself to

defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast

defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast

caused thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years:

therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to

all countries.

5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee,

which art infamous and much vexed.

6 Behold, the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power

to shed blood.

7 In thee have they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee

have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed

the fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my sabbaths.

9 In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat

upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.

10 In thee have they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have

they humbled her that was set apart for pollution.

11 And one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and

anothe r hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee

hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.

12 In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken usury

and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by

extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God.

13 Behold, therefore I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain

which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of

thee.

14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days

that I shall deal with thee? I the Lord have spoken it, and will do it.

15 And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the

countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the

heathen, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

17 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are

brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they

are even the dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye are all become dross,

behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into

the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will

I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there,

and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath,

and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be

melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the Lord have

poured out my fury upon you.

23 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor

rained upon in the day of indignation.

25 There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a

roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have

taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows

in the midst thereof.

26 Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things:

they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have

they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid

their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

27 Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey,

to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And her prophets have daubed them with untempered mortar, seeing

vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord God,

when the Lord hath not spoken.

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery,

and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger

wrongfully.

30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and

stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it:

but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have

consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I

recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God.

EZE 23

1 The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in

their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised

the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister:

and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their

names; Samaria is Aholah, and Jerusalem Aholibah.

5 And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her

lovers, on the Assyrians her neighbours,

6 Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them

desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were

the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all

their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought from Egypt: for in her youth

they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and

poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the

hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted.

10 These discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters,

and slew her with the sword: and she became famous among women; for they

had executed judgment upon her.

11 And when her sister Aholibah saw this, she was more corrupt in her

inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms more than her sister in

her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the Assyrians her neighbours, captains and rulers

clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them

desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both one way,

14 And that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men portrayed

upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans portrayed with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon

their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the

Babylonians of Chaldea, the land of their nativity:

16 And as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and

sent messengers unto them into Chaldea.

17 And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they

defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her

mind was alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then

my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her

sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days

of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.

20 For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of

asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in

bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

22 Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will raise

up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will

bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, and

all the Assyrians with them: all of them desirable young men, captains

and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels,

and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee buckler and

shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and

they shall judge thee according to their judgments.

25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal

furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and

thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy

daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair

jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom

brought from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine

eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will deliver thee into the

hand of them whom thou hatest, into the hand of them from whom thy mind

is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy

labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy

whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone awhoring

after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her

cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord God; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep

and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it

containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of

astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt even drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the

sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken it,

saith the Lord God.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast forgotten me,

and cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and

thy whoredoms.

36 The Lord said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou judge Aholah

and Aholibah? yea, declare unto them their abominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and

with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused

their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire,

to devour them.

38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary

in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came

the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they

done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto

whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash

thyself, paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

41 And satest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it,

whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the

men of the common sort were brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which

put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit

whoredoms with her, and she with them?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth

the harlot: so went they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah, the lewd

women.

45 And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of

adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because

they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord God; I will bring up a company upon them, and

will give them to be removed and spoiled.

47 And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with

their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn

up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women

may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear

the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

EZE 24

1 Again in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the

month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day: the

king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem this same day.

3 And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus

saith the Lord God; Set on a pot, set it on, and also pour water into

it:

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the thigh,

and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and

make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the bloody city, to the pot

whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it

out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a

rock; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her

blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the bloody city! I will even

make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well,

and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be

hot, and may burn, and that the filthiness of it may be molten in it,

that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not forth

out of her: her scum shall be in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou

wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more,

till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.

14 I the Lord have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I

will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according

to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith

the Lord God.

15 Also the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes

with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy

tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the tire of thine

head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy

lips, and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died;

and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things

are to us, that thou doest so?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I

will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire

of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your

daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat

the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your

feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your

iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done

shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord

God.

25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from

them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes,

and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee

to hear it with thine ears?

27 In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and

thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto

them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

EZE 25 09/18

1 The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophesy against

them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith

the Lord God; Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it

was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and

against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a

possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their

dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy

milk.

5 And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a

couchingplace for flocks: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

6 For thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast clapped thine hands,

and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced in heart with all thy despite

against the land of Israel;

7 Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will

deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from

the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will

destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

8 Thus saith the Lord God; Because that Moab and Seir do say, Behold,

the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from

his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country,

Bethjeshimoth, Baalmeon, and Kiriathaim,

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in

possession, that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I am

the Lord.

12 Thus saith the Lord God; Because that Edom hath dealt against the

house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and

revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will also stretch out mine hand

upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it

desolate from Teman; and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people

Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according

to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; Because the Philistines have dealt by

revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it

for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will stretch out mine

hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethims, and

destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

17 And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes;

and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall lay my vengeance

upon them.

EZE 26

1 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the

month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she

is broken that was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I

shall be replenished, now she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus,

and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth

his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers:

I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a

rock.

5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea:

for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God: and it shall become a spoil to

the nations.

6 And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword;

and they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus

Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with

horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much

people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall

make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the

buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes

he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee:

thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels,

and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, as men enter

into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he

shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go

down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy

merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy

pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy

dust in the midst of the water.

13 And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of

thy harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be a place to

spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the Lord have

spoken it, saith the Lord God.

15 Thus saith the Lord God to Tyrus; Shall not the isles shake at the

sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in

the midst of thee?

16 Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones,

and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they

shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground,

and shall tremble at every moment, and be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How

art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited of seafaring men, the renowned

city, which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause

their terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles

that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord God; When I shall make thee a desolate city,

like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep

upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit,

with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the

earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit,

that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in the land of the

living;

21 I will make thee a terror, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be

sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord God.

EZE 27

1 The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, take up a lamentation for Tyrus;

3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea,

which art a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord

God; O Tyrus, thou hast said, I am of perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected

thy beauty.

5 They have made all thy ship boards of fir trees of Senir: they have

taken cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee.

6 Of the oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; the company of the

Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory, brought out of the isles of

Chittim.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt was that which thou

spreadest forth to be thy sail; blue and purple from the isles of

Elishah was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise men, O

Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of Gebal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy

calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to

occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Persia and of Lud and of Phut were in thine army, thy men of

war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy

comeliness.

11 The men of Arvad with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and

the Gammadims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy

walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 Tarshish was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of

riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs.

13 Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they were thy merchants: they traded the

persons of men and vessels of brass in thy market.

14 They of the house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses and

horsemen and mules.

15 The men of Dedan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise

of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and

ebony.

16 Syria was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy

making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered

work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate.

17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded

in thy market wheat of Minnith, and pannag, and honey, and oil, and

balm.

18 Damascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy

making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and

white wool.

19 Dan also and Javan going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright

iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 Dedan was thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.

21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with thee in

lambs, and rams, and goats: in these were they thy merchants.

22 The merchants of Sheba and Raamah, they were thy merchants: they

occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious

stones, and gold.

23 Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Asshur, and

Chilmad, were thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and

broidered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and

made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

25 The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast

replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the east wind hath

broken thee in the midst of the seas.

27 Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy

pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy

men of war, that are in thee, and in all thy company which is in the

midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy

ruin.

28 The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the

sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry

bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow

themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them

with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart

and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and

lament over thee, saying, What city is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in

the midst of the sea?

33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people;

thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy

riches and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of

the waters thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee

shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and

their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their

countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee; thou shalt be a

terror, and never shalt be any more.

EZE 28 09/19

1 The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord God;

Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit

in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man, and

not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, thou art wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they can

hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee

riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

5 By thy great wisdom and by thy traffic hast thou increased thy riches,

and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast set thine heart

as the heart of God;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of

the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy

wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths

of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou

shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of

strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

11 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say

unto him, Thus saith the Lord God; Thou sealest up the sum, full of

wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was

thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx,

and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold:

the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in

the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so:

thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in

the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created,

till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of

thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as

profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering

cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted

thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground,

I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine

iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffic; therefore will I bring forth

a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring

thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee:

thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, set thy face against Zidon, and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon;

and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that I

am the Lord, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be

sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and

the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on

every side; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

24 And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel,

nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them, that despised

them; and they shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Thus saith the Lord God; When I shall have gathered the house of

Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be

sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in

their land that I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and

plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have

executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them;

and they shall know that I am the Lord their God.

EZE 29

1 In the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the

month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy

against him, and against all Egypt:

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee,

Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his

rivers, which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for

myself.

4 But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy

rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the

midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy

scales.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the

fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not

be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the

beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the Lord,

because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.

7 When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend

all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and

madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring a sword upon

thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know

that I am the Lord: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have

made it.

10 Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I

will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate, from the tower

of Syene even unto the border of Ethiopia.

11 No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass

through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

12 And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the

countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are

laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the

Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the

countries.

13 Yet thus saith the Lord God; At the end of forty years will I gather

the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to

return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and

they shall be there a base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself

any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall

no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which

bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them:

but they shall know that I am the Lord God.

17 And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first

month, in the first day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me,

saying,

18 Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a

great service against Tyrus: every head was made bald, and every

shoulder was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for

the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will give the land of

Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall take her

multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the

wages for his army.

20 I have given him the land of Egypt for his labour wherewith he served

against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God.

21 In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud

forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of

them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

EZE 30

1 The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Howl ye, Woe

worth the day!

3 For the day is near, even the day of the Lord is near, a cloudy day;

it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in

Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away

her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, and all the mingled people, and Chub,

and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the

sword.

6 Thus saith the Lord; They also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the

pride of her power shall come down: from the tower of Syene shall they

fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are

desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are

wasted.

8 And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I have set a fire in

Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be destroyed.

9 In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the

careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in

the day of Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also make the multitude of Egypt to

cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.

11 He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be

brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against

Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of

the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by

the hand of strangers: I the Lord have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also destroy the idols, and I will

cause their images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a

prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of

Egypt.

14 And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will

execute judgments in No.

15 And I will pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will

cut off the multitude of No.

16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No

shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of Aven and of Pibeseth shall fall by the sword: and

these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break

there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in

her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go

into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am

the Lord.

20 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the

seventh day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me,

saying,

21 Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo,

it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to

make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against Pharaoh king

of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was

broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse

them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my

sword in his hand: but I will break Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan

before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms

of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when

I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall

stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them

among the countries; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

EZE 31 09/20 HD:16,17

1 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the

first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude;

Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and

with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among

the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers

running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all

the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and

his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the

multitude of waters, when he shot forth.

6 All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his

branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and

under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for

his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were

not like his boughs, and the chestnut trees were not like his branches;

nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the

trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast lifted up

thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs,

and his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the

heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his

wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and

have left him: upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches

are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and

all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left

him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the

beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves

for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs,

neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for

they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in

the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when he went down to the grave I

caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the

floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon

to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him

down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of

Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be

comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with

the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in

the midst of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees

of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the

nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the

uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This is Pharaoh and

all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

EZE 32 HD:21,27

1 And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the

first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say

unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a

whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst

the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God; I will therefore spread out my net over thee

with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the

open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon

thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with

thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, even

to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the

stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon

shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set

darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy

destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not

known.

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be

horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them;

and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in

the day of thy fall.

11 For thus saith the Lord God; The sword of the king of Babylon shall

come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the

terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of

Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great

waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the

hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run

like oil, saith the Lord God.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall

be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them

that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the Lord.

16 This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the

daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her,

even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

17 It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the

month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even

her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of

the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the

uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword:

she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of

hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie

uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 Asshur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all

of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is

round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which

caused terror in the land of the living.

24 There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of

them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into

the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of

the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to

the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her

multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised,

slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the

living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the

pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round

about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they

caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the

uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war:

and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities

shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in

the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and

shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might

are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the

uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the

Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they

are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be

slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the

pit.

31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his

multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the

Lord God.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall

be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with

the sword, even Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

EZE 33

1 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them,

When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man

of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet,

and warn the people;

4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not

warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon

his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood

shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and

the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from

among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I

require at the watchman's hand.

7 So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of

Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them

from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if

thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man

shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if

he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast

delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye

speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we

pine away in them, how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in

the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live:

turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of

Israel?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The

righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his

transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall

thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall

the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he

sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he

trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his

righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he

hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn

from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;

15 If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk

in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely

live, he shall not die.

16 None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him:

he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal:

but as for them, their way is not equal.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth

iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is

lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I

will judge you every one after his ways.

21 And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the

tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped

out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now the hand of the Lord was upon me in the evening, afore he that

was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the

morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel

speak, saying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we are

many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Ye eat with the

blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and

shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every

one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely

they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in

the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that

be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength

shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none

shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I am the Lord, when I have laid the land

most desolate because of all their abominations which they have

committed.

30 Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking

against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one

to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear

what is the word that cometh forth from the Lord.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before

thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them:

for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after

their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a

pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy

words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they

know that a prophet hath been among them.

EZE 34 09/21

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and

say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds; Woe be to the

shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds

feed the flocks?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are

fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that

which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither

have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought

that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled

them.

5 And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became

meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill:

yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did

search or seek after them.

7 Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flock became a prey,

and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was

no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the

shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;

10 Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I

will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from

feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more;

for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat

for them.

11 For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, will both search my

sheep, and seek them out.

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his

sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver

them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and

dark day.

13 And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the

countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the

mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of

the country.

14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of

Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in

a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the

Lord God.

16 I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was

driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen

that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will

feed them with judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I judge

between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he goats.

18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture,

but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and

to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your

feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your

feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them; Behold, I, even I, will

judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all

the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and

I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them,

even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their

shepherd.

24 And I the Lord will be their God, and my servant David a prince among

them; I the Lord have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the

evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in

the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing;

and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be

showers of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall

yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know

that I am the Lord, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and

delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the

beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none

shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no

more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the

heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that I the Lord their God am with them, and that

they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God.

31 And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God,

saith the Lord God.

EZE 35

1 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against mount Seir, and prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O mount Seir, I am

against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will

make thee most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou

shalt know that I am the Lord.

5 Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of

the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their

calamity, in the time that their iniquity had an end:

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will prepare thee unto

blood, and blood shall pursue thee: sith thou hast not hated blood, even

blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him

that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in

thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with

the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not

return: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries

shall be mine, and we will possess it; whereas the Lord was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do according to

thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy

hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I

have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the Lord, and that I have heard all thy

blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel,

saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied

your words against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord God; When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make

thee desolate.

15 As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel,

because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate,

O mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it: and they shall know that I

am the Lord.

EZE 36

1 Also, thou son of man, prophesy unto the mountains of Israel, and say,

Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord:

2 Thus saith the Lord God; Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha,

even the ancient high places are ours in possession:

3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God: Because they have

made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be

a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the

lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus

saith the Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers,

and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are

forsaken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen

that are round about;

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Surely in the fire of my jealousy

have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all

Idumea, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy

of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the

mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus

saith the Lord God; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury,

because ye have borne the shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I have lifted up mine hand, Surely

the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and

yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be

tilled and sown:

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all

of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be

builded:

11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase

and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will

do better unto you than at your beginnings: and ye shall know that I am

the Lord.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel; and

they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou

shalt no more henceforth bereave them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; Because they say unto you, Thou land

devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations

any more, saith the Lord God.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any

more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more,

neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord

God.

16 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they

defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me

as the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them for the blood that they had shed

upon the land, and for their idols wherewith they had polluted it:

19 And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed

through the countries: according to their way and according to their

doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they

profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of

the Lord, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had

profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; I do

not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's

sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the

heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen

shall know that I am the Lord, saith the Lord God, when I shall be

sanctified in you before their eyes.

24 For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all

countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean:

from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within

you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will

give you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my

statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

28 And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye

shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also save you from all your uncleannesses: and I will call for

the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the

field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the

heathen.

31 Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were

not good, and shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your

iniquities and for your abominations.

32 Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord God, be it known unto

you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel.

33 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day that I shall have cleansed you

from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in the cities,

and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the

sight of all that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the

garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become

fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the

Lord build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: I the

Lord have spoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord God; I will yet for this be inquired of by the

house of Israel, to do it for them; I will increase them with men like a

flock.

38 As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts; so

shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know

that I am the Lord.

EZE 37 09/22

1 The hand of the Lord was upon me, and carried me out in the spirit of

the Lord, and set me down in the midst of the valley which was full of

bones,

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were

very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered,

O Lord God, thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O

ye dry bones, hear the word of the Lord.

5 Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones; Behold, I will cause breath

to enter into you, and ye shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and

cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye

shall know that I am the Lord.

7 So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a

noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his

bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and

the skin covered them above: but there was no breath in them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man,

and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God; Come from the four winds,

O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them,

and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

11 Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of

Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we

are cut off from our parts.

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God;

Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up

out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.

13 And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have opened your graves,

O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

14 And shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place

you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the Lord have spoken it,

and performed it, saith the Lord.

15 The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it,

For Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take

another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and

for all the house of Israel his companions:

17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become

one in thine hand.

18 And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying,

Wilt thou not shew us what thou meanest by these?

19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take the stick

of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his

fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and

make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before

their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take the

children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and

will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of

Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no

more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any

more at all:

23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor

with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but

I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have

sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be

their God.

24 And David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have

one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my

statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my

servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein,

even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever:

and my servant David shall be their prince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an

everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply

them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and

they shall be my people.

28 And the heathen shall know that I the Lord do sanctify Israel, when

my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

EZE 38

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief

prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog,

the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

4 And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will

bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them

clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and

shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and

helmet:

6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters,

and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company

that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt

come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered

out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been

always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall

dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to

cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; It shall also come to pass, that at the same

time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil

thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I

will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them

dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the

desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are

gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that

dwell in the midst of the land.

13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young

lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast

thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold,

to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord

God; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou

not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and

many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company,

and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to

cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee

against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be

sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord God; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old

time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those

days many years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come

against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come

up in my face.

19 For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely

in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the

beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth,

and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my

presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places

shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains,

saith the Lord God: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I

will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that

are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and

brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known

in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

EZE 39

1 Therefore, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith

the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of

Meshech and Tubal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and

will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee

upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine

arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands,

and the people that is with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous

birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field: for I have spoken it, saith the

Lord God.

6 And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly

in the isles: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel;

and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen

shall know that I am the Lord, the Holy One in Israel.

8 Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; this is the

day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall

set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the

bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall

burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down

any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and

they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed

them, saith the Lord God.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a

place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the

east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and

there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it

The valley of Hamongog.

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that

they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to

them a renown the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through

the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of

the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they

search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's

bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it

in the valley of Hamongog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah. Thus shall they

cleanse the land.

17 And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God; Speak unto every

feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves,

and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do

sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel,

that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the

princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all

of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be

drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with

mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall

see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon

them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from

that day and forward.

23 And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into

captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me,

therefore hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their

enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions

have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Now will I bring again the

captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and

will be jealous for my holy name;

26 After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses

whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their

land, and none made them afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out

of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many

nations;

28 Then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, which caused them

to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them

unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out

my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

EZE 40 09/23

1 In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of

the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after

that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day the hand of the Lord was

upon me, and brought me thither.

2 In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set

me upon a very high mountain, by which was as the frame of a city on the

south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose

appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his

hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear

with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee;

for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought

hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the

man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand

breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the

height, one reed.

6 Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up

the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was

one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one reed

broad.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and

between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the

gate by the porch of the gate within was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts

thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side,

and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts

had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and

the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side,

and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were

six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the

roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against

door.

14 He made also posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the

court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the

porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their

posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and

windows were round about inward: and upon each post were palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, there were

chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers

were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of

the gates was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate

unto the forefront of the inner court without, an hundred cubits

eastward and northward.

20 And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he

measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on

that side; and the posts thereof and the arches thereof were after the

measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the

breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after

the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up

unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the

north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred

cubits.

24 After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward

the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof

according to these measures.

25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about,

like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five

and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof

were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another

on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he

measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he

measured the south gate according to these measures;

29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the

arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in

it and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and

five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five

cubits broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees

were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.

32 And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he

measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the

arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows

therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long,

and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees

were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the

going up to it had eight steps.

35 And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to

these measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches

thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits,

and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees

were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the

going up to it had eight steps.

38 And the chambers and the entries thereof were by the posts of the

gates, where they washed the burnt offering.

39 And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two

tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and the sin

offering and the trespass offering.

40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north

gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch of

the gate, were two tables.

41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the

side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.

42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a

cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit

high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the

burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within were hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon

the tables was the flesh of the offering.

44 And without the inner gate were the chambers of the singers in the

inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect

was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the

prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the

south, is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the

priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of

Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near to the Lord to minister

unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred

cubits broad, foursquare; and the altar that was before the house.

48 And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post

of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side:

and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three

cubits on that side.

49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven

cubits; and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it: and

there were pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that

side.

EZE 41

1 Afterward he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six

cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side,

which was the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door

were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and

he measured the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty

cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits;

and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth,

twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This is the most

holy place.

5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth

of every side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every

side.

6 And the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in

order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the

side chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not

hold in the wall of the house.

7 And there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the

side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward

round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still

upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the

midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the

side chambers were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was

five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers

that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round

about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was

left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and

the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward

the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five

cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate

place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place

toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate

place which was behind it, and the galleries thereof on the one side and

on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the

porches of the court;

16 The door posts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about

on their three stories, over against the door, ceiled with wood round

about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were

covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and

by all the wall round about within and without, by measure.

18 And it was made with cherubims and palm trees, so that a palm tree

was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces;

19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side,

and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it

was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubims and palm trees

made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary;

the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two

cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls

thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is the table that is

before the Lord.

23 And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves

for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims

and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick

planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And there were narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on

the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of

the house, and thick planks.

EZE 42

1 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the

north: and he brought me into the chamber that was over against the

separate place, and which was before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and the

breadth was fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and

over against the pavement which was for the utter court, was gallery

against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way

of one cubit; and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries were higher

than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of

the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest

and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the

utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof was

fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the utter court was fifty

cubits: and, lo, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And from under these chambers was the entry on the east side, as one

goeth into them from the utter court.

10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward

the east, over against the separate place, and over against the

building.

11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which

were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and all

their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to

their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south

was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall

toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers,

which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the

priests that approach unto the Lord shall eat the most holy things:

there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat offering, and

the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place is holy.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the

holy place into the utter court, but there they shall lay their garments

wherein they minister; for they are holy; and shall put on other

garments, and shall approach to those things which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought

me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured

it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the measuring reed, five hundred

reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring

reed round about.

18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring

reed.

19 He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds

with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five

hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between

the sanctuary and the profane place.

EZE 43 09/24

1 Afterward he brought me to the gate, even the gate that looketh toward

the east:

2 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the

east: and his voice was like a noise of many waters: and the earth

shined with his glory.

3 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even

according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and

the visions were like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar; and I

fell upon my face.

4 And the glory of the Lord came into the house by the way of the gate

whose prospect is toward the east.

5 So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and,

behold, the glory of the Lord filled the house.

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood

by me.

7 And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place

of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children

of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel no more

defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the

carcases of their kings in their high places.

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post

by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my

holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I

have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings,

far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 Thou son of man, shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may

be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form

of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and

the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the

ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws

thereof: and write it in their sight, that they may keep the whole form

thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This is the law of the house; Upon the top of the mountain the whole

limit thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of

the house.

13 And these are the measures of the altar after the cubits: The cubit

is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the bottom shall be a cubit, and

the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round

about shall be a span: and this shall be the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be

two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle even

to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the altar shall be four cubits; and from the altar and upward

shall be four horns.

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in

the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in

the four squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit;

and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and his stairs shall look

toward the east.

18 And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord God; These are

the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer

burnt offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the seed of

Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God,

a young bullock for a sin offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four

horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border

round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he shall

burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without

blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they

did cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young

bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the Lord, and the priests shall cast

salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto

the Lord.

25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering:

they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock,

without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall

consecrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the eighth

day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon

the altar, and your peace offerings; and I will accept you, saith the

Lord God.

EZE 44

1 Then he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary

which looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

2 Then said the Lord unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be

opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the Lord, the God of

Israel, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 It is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread

before the Lord; he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate,

and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I

looked, and, behold, the glory of the Lord filled the house of the Lord:

and I fell upon my face.

5 And the Lord said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and behold with

thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning

all the ordinances of the house of the Lord, and all the laws thereof;

and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of

the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, even to the house of Israel,

Thus saith the Lord God; O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all

your abominations,

7 In that ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in

heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it,

even my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they

have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set

keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 Thus saith the Lord God; No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor

uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger

that is among the children of Israel.

10 And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went

astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall

even bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the

gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the

burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand

before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the

house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine

hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their

iniquity.

13 And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest

unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy

place: but they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which

they have committed.

14 But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all the

service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge

of my sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from me, they

shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall stand before

me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord God:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my

table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

17 And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of

the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool

shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner

court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen

breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves with any thing

that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter

court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they

ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on

other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their

garments.

20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow

long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner

court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put

away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or

a widow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and

profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge

it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my

statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for

father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for

sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner

court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin offering,

saith the Lord God.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: I am their inheritance:

and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.

29 They shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the

trespass offering: and every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.

30 And the first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every

oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's:

ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he may

cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or

torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

EZE 45

1 Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye

shall offer an oblation unto the Lord, an holy portion of the land: the

length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds, and the

breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders

thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred in length, with

five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round

about for the suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty

thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the

sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of

the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the Lord: and it

shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of

breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for

themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers.

6 And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad,

and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy

portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other

side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the

city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession

of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side

eastward: and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from

the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no

more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the

house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 Thus saith the Lord God; Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel:

remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away

your exactions from my people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may

contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an

homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the shekel shall be twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and

twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah

of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an

homer of barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the

tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten baths; for

ten baths are an homer:

15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat

pastures of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and

for peace offerings, to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord

God.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblat ion for the prince

in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat

offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and

in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall

prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering,

and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of

Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord God; In the first month, in the first day of the

month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the

sanctuary:

19 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put

it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle

of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month for every one that

erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

21 In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have

the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all

the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering.

23 And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the

Lord, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven

days; and a kid of the goats daily for a sin offering.

24 And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and

an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

25 In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do

the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering,

according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and

according to the oil.

EZE 46 09/25

1 Thus saith the Lord God; The gate of the inner court that looketh

toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath

it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate

without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall

prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship

at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall

not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate

before the Lord in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the Lord in

the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without

blemish.

5 And the meat offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat

offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to

an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without

blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an

ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain

unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the

porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 But when the people of the land shall come before the Lord in the

solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to

worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth

by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north

gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in,

but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in;

and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offerings shall be

an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is

able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace

offerings voluntarily unto the Lord, one shall then open him the gate

that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering

and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go

forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the Lord of a lamb of

the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the

sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper

with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual

ordinance unto the Lord.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil,

every morning for a continual burnt offering.

16 Thus saith the Lord God; If the prince give a gift unto any of his

sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it shall be their

possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then

it shall be his to the year of liberty; after it shall return to the

prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by

oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give

his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not

scattered every man from his possession.

19 After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the

gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the

north: and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil

the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall bake the

meat offering; that they bear them not out into the utter court, to

sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass

by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the

court there was a court.

22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty

cubits long and thirty broad: these four corners were of one measure.

23 And there was a row of building round about in them, round about them

four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where

the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

EZE 47

1 Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold,

waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for

the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came

down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of

the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me

about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh

eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he

measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the

waters were to the ankles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the

waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me

through; the waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not

pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that

could not be passed over.

6 And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought

me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very

many trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country,

and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: which being brought

forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth,

whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a

very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither:

for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river

cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from

Engedi even unto Eneglaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets;

their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great

sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof shall not be

healed; they shall be given to salt.

12 And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that

side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither

shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit

according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the

sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof

for medicine.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; This shall be the border, whereby ye shall

inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph shall

have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which

I lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall

fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from

the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as men go to Zedad;

16 Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim, which is between the border of Damascus

and the border of Hamath; Hazarhatticon, which is by the coast of

Hauran.

17 And the border from the sea shall be Hazarenan, the border of

Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hamath. And this is

the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus,

and from Gilead, and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from the border

unto the east sea. And this is the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tamar even to the waters of strife

in Kadesh, the river to the great sea. And this is the south side

southward.

20 The west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man

come over against Hamath. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of

Israel.

22 And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an

inheritance unto you, and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which

shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in

the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance

with you among the tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger

sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord

God.

EZE 48

1 Now these are the names of the tribes. From the north end to the coast

of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazarenan, the border of

Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east

and west; a portion for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a

portion for Asher.

3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west

side, a portion for Naphtali.

4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side,

a portion for Manasseh.

5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side,

a portion for Ephraim.

6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west

side, a portion for Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a

portion for Judah.

8 And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side,

shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand

reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east

side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the Lord shall be of five and

twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation;

toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west

ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth,

and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the

sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the midst thereof.

11 It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok;

which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of

Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.

12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a

thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

13 And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have

five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the

length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the

firstfruits of the land: for it is holy unto the Lord.

15 And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the

five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for

dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand

and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and

on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four

thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and

fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east

two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy

portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and

it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the

increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

19 And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of

Israel.

20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty

thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the

possession of the city.

21 And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the

other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over

against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east

border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward

the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall

be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the

midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession

of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between

the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the

prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side,

Benjamin shall have a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side,

Simeon shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side,

Issachar a portion.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side,

Zebulun a portion.

27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side,

Gad a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border

shall be even from Tamar unto the waters of strife in Kadesh, and to the

river toward the great sea.

29 This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of

Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord

God.

30 And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four

thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of

Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah,

one gate of Levi.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates;

and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and

three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of

Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three

gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the

city from that day shall be, The Lord is there.

BK27 DANIEL

~~~~~~

DAN 1 09/26

1 In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah came

Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of

the vessels of the house of God: which he carried into the land of

Shinar to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the

treasure house of his god.

3 And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his eunuchs, that he

should bring certain of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed,

and of the princes;

4 Children in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all

wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as

had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might

teach the learning and the tongue of the Chaldeans.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and

of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that at the

end thereof they might stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah,

Mishael, and Azariah:

7 Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: for he gave unto

Daniel the name of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; and to

Mishael, of Meshach; and to Azariah, of Abednego.

8 But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with

the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank:

therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not

defile himself.

9 Now God had brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince

of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the

king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see

your faces worse liking than the children which are of your sort? then

shall ye make me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Daniel to Melzar whom the prince of the eunuchs had set

over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us

pulse to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the

countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat:

and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and

fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the

king's meat.

16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that

they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all

learning and wisdom: and Daniel had understanding in all visions and

dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring

them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before

Nebuchadnezzar.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none

like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before

the king.

20 And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king

inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians

and astrologers that were in all his realm.

21 And Daniel continued even unto the first year of king Cyrus.

DAN 2

1 And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar

dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake

from him.

2 Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers,

and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to shew the king his dreams.

So they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was

troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriac, O king, live for ever:

tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from

me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation

thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a

dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall

receive of me gifts and rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the

dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the

dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the

time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, there is but one

decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak

before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I

shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man

upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore there is no

king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or

astrologer, or Chaldean.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none

other that can shew it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling

is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to

destroy all the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they

sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of

the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon:

15 He answered and said to Arioch the king's captain, Why is the decree

so hasty from the king? Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him

time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hananiah,

Mishael, and Azariah, his companions:

18 That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this

secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of

the wise men of Babylon.

19 Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision. Then

Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and

ever: for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and

setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them

that know understanding:

22 He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the

darkness, and the light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast

given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we

desired of thee: for thou hast now made known unto us the king's

matter.

24 Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordained to

destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him, Destroy

not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will

shew unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus

unto him, I have found a man of the captives of Judah, that will make

known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar,

Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the

interpretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret

which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the

magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;

28 But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known

to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream,

and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed,

what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh

known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that

I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known

the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts

of thy heart.

31 Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image,

whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof

was terrible.

32 This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of

silver, his belly and his thighs of brass,

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote

the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to

pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold,

broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer

threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found

for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain,

and filled the whole earth.

36 This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before

the king.

37 Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given

thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field

and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made

thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and

another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the

earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron

breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh

all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and

part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of

the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with

miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so

the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle

themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to

another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a

kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be

left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these

kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain

without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the

clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the

king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and

the interpretation thereof sure.

46 Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped

Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet

odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your

God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets,

seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts,

and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the

governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and

Abednego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel sat in

the gate of the king.

DAN 3

1 Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height was

threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in

the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.

2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the

governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the

counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come

to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set

up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the

treasurers, and counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the

provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that

Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that

Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

4 Then an herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O people, nations,

and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp,

sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and

worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up:

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast

into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the

cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the

people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the

golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near, and accused the

Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for

ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the

sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and

all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast

into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the

province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego; these men, O king,

have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden

image which thou hast set up.

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach,

Meshach, and Abednego. Then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, Is it true, O Shadrach,

Meshach, and Abednego, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden

image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet,

flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye

fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye

worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning

fiery furnace; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my

hands?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, answered and said to the king, O

Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the

burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O

king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy

gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was

changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: therefore he spake,

and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more

than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, and to cast them into the burning fiery

furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their

hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the

burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace

exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, fell down bound

into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, and

spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound

into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True,

O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst

of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like

the Son of God.

26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery

furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, ye

servants of the most high God, come forth, and come hither. Then

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors,

being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had

no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats

changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach,

Meshach, and Abednego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his

servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and

yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god,

except their own God.

29 Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language,

which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and

Abednego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a

dunghill: because there is no other God that can deliver after this

sort.

30 Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, in the

province of Babylon.

DAN 4 09/27

1 Nebuchadnezzar the king, unto all people, nations, and languages, that

dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the high God hath

wrought toward me.

3 How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom

is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to

generation.

4 I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my

palace:

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and

the visions of my head troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon

before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the

dream.

7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the

soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make

known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was Belteshazzar,

according to the name of my god, and in whom is the spirit of the holy

gods: and before him I told the dream, saying,

9 O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the

spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell

me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation

thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold, a

tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto

heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it

was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the

fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed

of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher

and an holy one came down from heaven;

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his

branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: let the beasts

get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a

band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be

wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in

the grass of the earth:

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given

unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the

word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the

most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he

will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar,

declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise men of my

kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou

art able; for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.

19 Then Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, was astonied for one hour,

and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar,

let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee.

Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the dream be to them that hate

thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

20 The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height

reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was

meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose

branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy

greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the

end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from

heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the

stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and

brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew

of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till

seven times pass over him;

24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the

most High, which is come upon my lord the king:

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with

the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen,

and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall

pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom

of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy

kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that

the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break

off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to

the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of

Babylon.

30 The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have

built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the

honour of my majesty?

31 While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from

heaven, saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom

is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with

the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and

seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High

ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was

driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with

the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and

his nails like birds' claws.

34 And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto

heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most

High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose

dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation

to generation:

35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he

doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the

inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him,

What doest thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my

kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors

and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and

excellent majesty was added unto me.

37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven,

all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in

pride he is able to abase.

DAN 5

1 Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and

drank wine before the thousand.

2 Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden

and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the

temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his

wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple

of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his

princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of

brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over

against the candlestick upon the plaster of the wall of the king's

palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled

him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees smote

one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and

the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of

Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the

interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain

of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but they could not read the

writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was

changed in him, and his lords were astonied.

10 Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came

into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, O king, live for

ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be

changed:

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy

gods; and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom,

like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king

Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made master of

the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers;

12 Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding,

interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and dissolving of

doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar:

now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and

said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the

captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of Jewry?

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee,

and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before

me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the

interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of

the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and

dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to

me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and

have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the

kingdom.

17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to

thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing

unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a

kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and

languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and

whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he

would he put down.

20 But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he

was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like

the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with

grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; till he

knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he

appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though

thou knewest all this;

23 But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have

brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords,

thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast

praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone,

which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath

is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was

written.

25 And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL,

UPHARSIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy

kingdom, and finished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and

put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning

him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain.

31 And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about threescore and

two years old.

DAN 6

1 It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom an hundred and twenty

princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the

princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no

damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes,

because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him

over the whole realm.

4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel

concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault;

forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found

in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this

Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and

said thus unto him, King Darius, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the

counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a

royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a

petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he

shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be

not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which

altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree.

10 Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his

house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he

kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks

before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making

supplication before his God.

12 Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's

decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a

petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king,

shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The

thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which

altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of

the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor

the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a

day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with

himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured

till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know,

O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, That no decree nor

statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into

the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom

thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the

king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords;

that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting:

neither were instruments of music brought before him: and his sleep

went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto

the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto

Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the

living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver

thee from the lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that

they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in

me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they

should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the

den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in

his God.

24 And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused

Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children,

and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all

their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that

dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and

fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and stedfast

for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his

dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in

heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the

lions.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of

Cyrus the Persian.

DAN 7 09/28

1 In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and

visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the

sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the

four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the

wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and

made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up

itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the

teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon

the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and

dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast,

dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron

teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the

feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it;

and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another

little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up

by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man,

and a mouth speaking great things.

9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did

sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the

pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as

burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand

thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood

before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn

spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed,

and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken

away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came

with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they

brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all

people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an

everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that

which shall not be destroyed.

15 I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the

visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth

of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the

things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise

out of the earth.

18 But the saints of the most High shall take the kingdom, and possess

the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse

from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and

his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the

residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which

came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes,

and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than

his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed

against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints

of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the

kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon

earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the

whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise:

and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the

first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear

out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and

they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the

dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to

consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under

the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most

High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall

serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations

much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the

matter in my heart.

DAN 8

1 In the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar a vision appeared

unto me, even unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the

first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at

Shushan in the palace, which is in the province of Elam; and I saw in a

vision, and I was by the river of Ulai.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before

the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but

one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that

no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could

deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became

great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the

face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat had a

notable horn betwe en his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing

before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler

against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was

no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the

ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the

ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the

great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the

four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding

great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant

land.

10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some

of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him

the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was

cast down.

12 And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of

transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it

practised, and prospered.

13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that

certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the

daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the

sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then

shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

15 And it came to pass, when I, even I Daniel, had seen the vision, and

sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the

appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called,

and said, Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and

fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at

the time of the end shall be the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face

toward the ground: but he touched me, and set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last

end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end shall be.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of Media and

Persia.

21 And the rough goat is the king of Grecia: and the great horn that is

between his eyes is the first king.

22 Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms

shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are

come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark

sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall

destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy

the mighty and the holy people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his

hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall

destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but

he shall be broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true:

wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days.

27 And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up,

and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but

none understood it.

DAN 9

1 In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the

Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;

2 In the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by books the number

of the years, whereof the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah the prophet,

that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

3 And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and

supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the Lord my God, and made my confession, and said, O

Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them

that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly,

and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy

judgments:

6 Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake

in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the

people of the land.

7 O Lord, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of

faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of

Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off,

through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of

their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our

princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have

rebelled against him;

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his

laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that

they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us,

and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God,

because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and

against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for

under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon

Jerusalem.

13 As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us:

yet made we not our prayer before the Lord our God, that we might turn

from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the Lord watched upon the evil, and brought it upon

us: for the Lord our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth:

for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of

the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast gotten thee renown, as at

this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine

anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy

mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers,

Jerusalem and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about

us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his

supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is

desolate, for the Lord's sake.

18 O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold

our desolations, and the city which is called by thy name: for we do

not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but

for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for

thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy

name.

20 And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the

sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lord

my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I

had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly,

touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now

come forth to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and

I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly beloved: therefore

understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city,

to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make

reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness,

and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the

commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the

Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street

shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not

for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy

the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood,

and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the

midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to

cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it

desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be

poured upon the desolate.

DAN 10 09/29

1 In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto

Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but

the time appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and had

understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks.

3 I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth,

neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were

fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the

side of the great river, which is Hiddekel;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man

clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz:

6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of

lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like

in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice

of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw

not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to

hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there

remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into

corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his

words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the

ground.

10 And, behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon

the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the

words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now

sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that

thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before

thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty

days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I

remained there with the kings of Persia.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in

the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the

ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men touched my

lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood

before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I

have retained no strength.

17 For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for

as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is

there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a

man, and he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not: peace be unto thee, be

strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was

strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened

me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I

return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo,

the prince of Grecia shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth:

and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your

prince.

DAN 11

1 Also I in the first year of Darius the Mede, even I, stood to confirm

and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet

three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all:

and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the

realm of Grecia.

3 And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion,

and do according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be

divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor

according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be

plucked up, even for others beside those.

5 And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and

he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a

great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the

king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make

an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither

shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that

brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in

these times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up in his estate,

which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the

king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their

princes, and with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he

shall continue more years than the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and shall return

into his own land.

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of

great forces: and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass

through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come

forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall

set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his

hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted

up; and he shall cast down many ten thousands: but he shall not be

strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a

multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after

certain years with a great army and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the

south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to

establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take

the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand,

neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to

withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will,

and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious

land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole

kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give

him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand on

his side, neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take

many: but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered

by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon

him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he

shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of

the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in

anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall

not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and

obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him,

and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him he shall work deceitfully: for he

shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the

province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his

fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and

riches: yea, and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds,

even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of

the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred

up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand:

for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and

his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall

speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall

be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart

shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and return

to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but

it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall

be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant:

so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them

that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the

sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they

shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by

flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and

do exploits.

33 And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet

they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil,

many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help:

but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to

purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it

is yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt

himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous

things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation

be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of

women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

38 But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom

his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with

precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he

shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to

rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him:

and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with

chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter

into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall

be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and

Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land

of Egypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and

over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the

Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him:

therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to

make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in

the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall

help him.

DAN 12

1 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which

standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of

trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same

time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that

shall be found written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some

to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament;

and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and

ever.

4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the

time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be

increased.

5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on

this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the

bank of the river.

6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of

the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the

river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and

sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times,

and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of

the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall

be the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and

sealed till the time of the end.

10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked

shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise

shall understand.

11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and

the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand

two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred

and five and thirty days.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand

in thy lot at the end of the days.

BK28 HOSEA

~~~~~

HOS 1 07/02

1 The word of the Lord that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the

days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the

days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the Lord by Hosea. And the Lord said to

Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms:

for the land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the Lord.

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived,

and bare him a son.

4 And the Lord said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little

while, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu,

and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of

Israel in the valley of Jezreel.

6 And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him,

Call her name Loruhamah: for I will no more have mercy upon the house of

Israel; but I will utterly take them away.

7 But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by

the Lord their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by

battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 Now when she had weaned Loruhamah, she conceived, and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his name Loammi: for ye are not my people, and I

will not be your God.

10 Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the

sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass,

that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people,

there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God.

11 Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be

gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come

up out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jezreel.

HOS 2

1 Say ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to your sisters, Ruhamah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead: for she is not my wife, neither am I

her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight,

and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born,

and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her

with thirst.

4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children

of whoredoms.

5 For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath

done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, that give me

my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink.

6 Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a

wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake

them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she

say, I will go and return to my first husband; for then was it better

with me than now.

8 For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and

multiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for Baal.

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof,

and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wool and my flax

given to cover her nakedness.

10 And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and

none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new

moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath

said, These are my rewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make

them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, wherein she burned

incense to them, and she decked herself with her earrings and her

jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the Lord.

14 Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the

wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of

Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of

her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the Lord, that thou shalt call me

Ishi; and shalt call me no more Baali.

17 For I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they

shall no more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of

the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of

the ground: and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of

the earth, and will make them to lie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee

unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in

mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know

the Lord.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the Lord, I

will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and

they shall hear Jezreel.

23 And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon

her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not

my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God.

HOS 3

1 Then said the Lord unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of her

friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the Lord toward the

children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for an homer

of barley, and an half homer of barley:

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not

play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man: so will I also

be for thee.

4 For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and

without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and

without an ephod, and without teraphim:

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their

God, and David their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in

the latter days.

HOS 4

1 Hear the word of the Lord, ye children of Israel: for the Lord hath a

controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth,

nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing

adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood.

3 Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein

shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of

heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they

that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall

with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

6 My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou has

rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no

priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also

forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me: therefore will I

change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their

iniquity.

9 And there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will punish them

for their ways, and reward them their doings.

10 For they shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom,

and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the

Lord.

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart.

12 My people ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declareth unto

them: for the spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err, and they have

gone a-whoring from under their God.

13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon

the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof

is good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your

spouses shall commit adultery.

14 I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your

spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with

whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people that doth

not understand shall fall.

15 Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend; and

come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to Bethaven, nor swear, The

Lord liveth.

16 For Israel slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now the Lord will

feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ephraim is joined to idols: let him alone.

18 Their drink is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: her

rulers with shame do love, Give ye.

19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed

because of their sacrifices.

HOS 5 07/03

1 Hear ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye

ear, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because ye have

been a snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor.

2 And the revolters are profound to make slaughter, though I have been a

rebuker of them all.

3 I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim,

thou committest whoredom, and Israel is defiled.

4 They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the

spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known the

Lord.

5 And the pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore shall

Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity; Judah also shall fall with

them.

6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the Lord;

but they shall not find him; he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten

strange children: now shall a month devour them with their portions.

8 Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, and the trumpet in Ramah: cry aloud at

Bethaven, after thee, O Benjamin.

9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of

Israel have I made known that which shall surely be.

10 The princes of Judah were like them that remove the bound: therefore

I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

11 Ephraim is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly

walked after the commandment.

12 Therefore will I be unto Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah

as rottenness.

13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went

Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: yet could he not heal

you, nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I will be unto Ephraim as a lion, and as a young lion to the

house of Judah: I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and

none shall rescue him.

15 I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their

offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

HOS 6

1 Come, and let us return unto the Lord: for he hath torn, and he will

heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us

up, and we shall live in his sight.

3 Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Lord: his going forth

is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as

the latter and former rain unto the earth.

4 O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto

thee? for your goodness is as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it

goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the

words of my mouth: and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more

than burnt offerings.

7 But they like men have transgressed the covenant: there have they

dealt treacherously against me.

8 Gilead is a city of them that work iniquity, and is polluted with

blood.

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests

murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdness.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Israel: there is the

whoredom of Ephraim, Israel is defiled.

11 Also, O Judah, he hath set an harvest for thee, when I returned the

captivity of my people.

HOS 7

1 When I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was

discovered, and the wickedness of Samaria: for they commit falsehood;

and the thief cometh in, and the troop of robbers spoileth without.

2 And they consider not in their hearts that I remember all their

wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; they are before

my face.

3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with

their lies.

4 They are all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, who ceaseth

from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened.

5 In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of

wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

6 For they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in

wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a

flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their

kings are fallen: there is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not

turned.

9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea,

gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and they do not

return to the Lord their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt,

they go to Assyria.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them

down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as their

congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them!

because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them,

yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled

upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, and they

rebel against me.

15 Though I have bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine

mischief against me.

16 They return, but not to the most High: they are like a deceitful bow:

their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this

shall be their derision in the land of Egypt.

HOS 8 07/04

1 Set the trumpet to thy mouth. He shall come as an eagle against the

house of the Lord, because they have transgressed my covenant, and

trespassed against my law.

2 Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

3 Israel hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue

him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I

knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols,

that they may be cut off.

5 Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against

them: how long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not

God: but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it

hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the

strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a

vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9 For they are gone up to Assyria, a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim

hath hired lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather

them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of

princes.

11 Because Ephraim hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto

him to sin.

12 I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were

counted as a strange thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat

it; but the Lord accepteth them not; now will he remember their

iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Egypt.

14 For Israel hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah

hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities,

and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

HOS 9

1 Rejoice not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou hast gone

a-whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward upon every cornfloor.

2 The floor and the winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine

shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in the Lord's land; but Ephraim shall return to

Egypt, and they shall eat unclean things in Assyria.

4 They shall not offer wine offerings to the Lord, neither shall they be

pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as the bread of

mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for

their soul shall not come into the house of the Lord.

5 What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the

Lord?

6 For, lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them

up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver,

nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come;

Israel shall know it: the prophet is a fool, the spiritual man is mad,

for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

8 The watchman of Ephraim was with my God: but the prophet is a snare of

a fowler in all his ways, and hatred in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of Gibeah:

therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as

the firstripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to

Baalpeor, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their

abominations were according as they loved.

11 As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the

birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, that

there shall not be a man left: yea, woe also to them when I depart from

them!

13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, is planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim

shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O Lord: what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb

and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness is in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the

wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will

love them no more: all their princes are revolters.

16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit:

yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved fruit of

their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him:

and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

HOS 10

1 Israel is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself:

according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars;

according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images.

2 Their heart is divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall break

down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the

Lord; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus

judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of

Bethaven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests

thereof that rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is

departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto Assyria for a present to king Jareb:

Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own

counsel.

7 As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the foam upon the water.

8 The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed:

the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall

say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood:

the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not overtake

them.

10 It is in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall

be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two

furrows.

11 And Ephraim is as an heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out

the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to

ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods.

12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your

fallow ground: for it is time to seek the Lord, till he come and rain

righteousness upon you.

13 Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the

fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of

thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy

fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Betharbel in the day of

battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

15 So shall Bethel do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a

morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

HOS 11 07/05

1 When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of

Egypt.

2 As they called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto

Baalim, and burned incense to graven images.

3 I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew

not that I healed them.

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them

as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto

them.

5 He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be

his king, because they refused to return.

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his

branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them

to the most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel?

how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? mine

heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to

destroy Ephraim: for I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of

thee: and I will not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the Lord: he shall roar like a lion: when he

shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the

land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the Lord.

12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with

deceit: but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

HOS 12

1 Ephraim feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily

increaseth lies and desolation; and they do make a covenant with the

Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.

2 The Lord hath also a controversy with Judah, and will punish Jacob

according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he

had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made

supplication unto him: he found him in Bethel, and there he spake with

us;

5 Even the Lord God of hosts; the Lord is his memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on

thy God continually.

7 He is a merchant, the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to

oppress.

8 And Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance:

in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me that were sin.

9 And I that am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make

thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions,

and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice

bullocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the

fields.

12 And Jacob fled into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a

wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.

13 And by a prophet the Lord brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a

prophet was he preserved.

14 Ephraim provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave

his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

HOS 13

1 When Ephraim spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when

he offended in Baal, he died.

2 And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of

their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it

the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice

kiss the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew

that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of

the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know

no god but me: for there is no saviour beside me.

5 I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and

their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will

I observe them:

8 I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will

rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion:

the wild beast shall tear them.

9 O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me is thine help.

10 I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy

cities? and thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took him away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up; his sin is hid.

13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he is an

unwise son; for he should not stay long in the place of the breaking

forth of children.

14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them

from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy

destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an east wind shall come,

the wind of the Lord shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring

shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil

the treasure of all pleasant vessels.

16 Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God:

they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces,

and their women with child shall be ripped up.

HOS 14

1 O Israel, return unto the Lord thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine

iniquity.

2 Take with you words, and turn to the Lord: say unto him, Take away all

iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we render the calves of our

lips.

3 Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will

we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for in thee

the fatherless findeth mercy.

4 I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger

is turned away from him.

5 I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast

forth his roots as Lebanon.

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree,

and his smell as Lebanon.

7 They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as

the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine

of Lebanon.

8 Ephraim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard

him, and observed him: I am like a green fir tree. From me is thy fruit

found.

9 Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he

shall know them? for the ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall

walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

BK29 JOEL

~~~~

JOEL 1 06/26

1 The word of the Lord that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land.

Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

3 Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their

children, and their children another generation.

4 That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that

which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the

cankerworm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine,

because of the new wine, for it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number,

whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a

great lion.

7 He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it

clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her

youth.

9 The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of

the Lord; the priests, the Lord's ministers, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the

new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.

11 Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the

wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate

tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the

field, are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the

altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the

meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of

your God.

14 Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all

the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lord your God, and cry

unto the Lord.

15 Alas for the day! for the day of the Lord is at hand, and as a

destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from

the house of our God?

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate,

the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because

they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O Lord, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures

of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the

field.

20 The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters

are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the

wilderness.

JOEL 2

1 Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain:

let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the Lord

cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick

darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a

strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more

after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the

land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate

wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as

horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap,

like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a

strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall

gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of

war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not

break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his

path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall,

they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows

like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the

sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their

shining:

11 And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is

very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the

Lord is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

12 Therefore also now, saith the Lord, turn ye even to me with all your

heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord

your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great

kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind

him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders,

gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom

go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch

and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not

thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them:

wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will

send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith:

and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive

him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea,

and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up,

and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the Lord will do great

things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the

wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and

the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lord your God:

for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to

come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the

first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the vats shall overflow

with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the

cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which

I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of

the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people

shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the

Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit

upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your

old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will

I pour out my spirit.

30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and

fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood,

before the great and the terrible day of the Lord come.

32 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of

the Lord shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be

deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord

shall call.

JOEL 3

1 For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again

the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the

valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and

for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and

parted my land.

3 And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an

harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the

coasts of Palestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if ye

recompense me, swiftly and speedily will I return your recompence upon

your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into

your temples my goodly pleasant things:

6 The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold

unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them,

and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the

children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people

far off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty

men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears:

let the weak say, I am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves

together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O

Lord.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat:

for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down;

for the press is full, the vats overflow; for their wickedness is

great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the

Lord is near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw

their shining.

16 The Lord also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from

Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the Lord will

be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion, my

holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no

strangers pass through her any more.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop

down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of

Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the

house of the Lord, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness,

for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed

innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to

generation.

21 For I will cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: for the Lord

dwelleth in Zion.

BK30 AMOS

~~~~

AMOS 1 06/28 (2KI 14:26-29; AMOS 1-3)

1 The words of Amos, who was among the herdmen of Tekoa, which he saw

concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days

of Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the

earthquake.

2 And he said, The Lord will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from

Jerusalem; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top

of Carmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Damascus, and for

four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have

threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron:

4 But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour

the palaces of Benhadad.

5 I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from

the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of

Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith

the Lord.

6 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I

will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they carried away

captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Edom:

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the

palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth

the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron: and

the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

9 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four,

I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up

the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the

palaces thereof.

11 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Edom, and for four,

I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his

brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did

tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of

Bozrah.

13 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of the children of

Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof;

because they have ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they

might enlarge their border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour

the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest

in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together,

saith the Lord.

AMOS 2

1 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Moab, and for four, I

will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he burned the bones

of the king of Edom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of

Kirioth: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the

sound of the trumpet:

3 And I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all

the princes thereof with him, saith the Lord.

4 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four,

I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised

the law of the Lord, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies

caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

5 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of

Jerusalem.

6 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Israel, and for four,

I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they sold the

righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and

turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto

the same maid, to profane my holy name:

8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes laid to pledge by every

altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their

god.

9 Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height was like the

height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his

fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

10 Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years

through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite.

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for

Nazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the

Lord.

12 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets,

saying, Prophesy not.

13 Behold, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of

sheaves.

14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong

shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver

himself:

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of

foot shall not deliver himself: neither shall he that rideth the horse

deliver himself.

16 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in

that day, saith the Lord.

AMOS 3

1 Hear this word that the Lord hath spoken against you, O children of

Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of

Egypt, saying,

2 You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I

will punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young

lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him?

shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at

all?

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid?

shall there be evil in a city, and the Lord hath not done it?

7 Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto

his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord God hath spoken, who

can but prophesy?

9 Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of

Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and

behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the

midst thereof.

10 For they know not to do right, saith the Lord, who store up violence

and robbery in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; An adversary there shall be even

round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee,

and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the Lord; As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the

lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be

taken out that dwell in Samaria in the corner of a bed, and in Damascus

in a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord God, the

God of hosts,

14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon

him I will also visit the altars of Bethel: and the horns of the altar

shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the

houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end,

saith the Lord.

AMOS 4 06/29

1 Hear this word, ye kine of Bashan, that are in the mountain of

Samaria, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to

their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 The Lord God hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come

upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with

fishhooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every cow at that which is before

her; and ye shall cast them into the palace, saith the Lord.

4 Come to Bethel, and transgress; at Gilgal multiply transgression; and

bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after three years:

5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and

publish the free offerings: for this liketh you, O ye children of

Israel, saith the Lord God.

6 And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and

want of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto me,

saith the Lord.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet

three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and

caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and

the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but

they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the

Lord.

9 I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and

your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the

palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the

Lord.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your

young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses;

and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils:

yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

11 I have overthrown some of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah,

and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not

returned unto me, saith the Lord.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do

this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and

declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning

darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The Lord, The

God of hosts, is his name.

AMOS 5

1 Hear ye this word which I take up against you, even a lamentation, O

house of Israel.

2 The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is

forsaken upon her land; there is none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord God; The city that went out by a thousand

shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth by an hundred shall

leave ten, to the house of Israel.

4 For thus saith the Lord unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye

shall live:

5 But seek not Bethel, nor enter into Gilgal, and pass not to Beersheba:

for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Bethel shall come to

nought.

6 Seek the Lord, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the

house of Joseph, and devour it, and there be none to quench it in

Bethel.

7 Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the

earth,

8 Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow

of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that

calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of

the earth: The Lord is his name:

9 That strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled

shall come against the fortress.

10 They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that

speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take

from him burdens of wheat: ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye

shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye

shall not drink wine of them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions, and your mighty sins: they

afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the

gate from their right.

13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an

evil time.

14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the Lord, the God

of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate:

it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant

of Joseph.

16 Therefore the Lord, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing

shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas!

alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are

skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for I will pass through thee,

saith the Lord.

18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for

you? the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into

the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness, and not light? even very

dark, and no brightness in it?

21 I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your

solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will

not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat

beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear

the melody of thy viols.

24 But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty

stream.

25 Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness

forty years, O house of Israel?

26 But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your

images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Damascus,

saith the Lord, whose name is The God of hosts.

AMOS 6

1 Woe to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of

Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of

Israel came!

2 Pass ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the

great: then go down to Gath of the Philistines: be they better than

these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to

come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their

couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the

midst of the stall;

5 That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves

instruments of music, like David;

6 That drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief

ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.

7 Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive,

and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord God hath sworn by himself, saith the Lord the God of hosts, I

abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I

deliver up the city with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that

they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to

bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by

the sides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say,

No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue: for we may not make mention of

the name of the Lord.

11 For, behold, the Lord commandeth, and he will smite the great house

with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for

ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into

hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken

to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel,

saith the Lord the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the

entering in of Hemath unto the river of the wilderness.

AMOS 7 06/30

1 Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed

grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth;

and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the

grass of the land, then I said, O Lord God, forgive, I beseech thee: by

whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

3 The Lord repented for this: It shall not be, saith the Lord.

4 Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord God

called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat

up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob

arise? for he is small.

6 The Lord repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord

God.

7 Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a

plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

8 And the Lord said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A

plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumbline in the

midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more:

9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of

Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise against the house of

Jeroboam with the sword.

10 Then Amaziah the priest of Bethel sent to Jeroboam king of Israel,

saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of

Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel

shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the

land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But prophesy not again any more at Bethel: for it is the king's

chapel, and it is the king's court.

14 Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I was no prophet, neither

was I a prophet's son; but I was an herdman, and a gatherer of sycomore

fruit:

15 And the Lord took me as I followed the flock, and the Lord said unto

me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel.

16 Now therefore hear thou the word of the Lord: Thou sayest, Prophesy

not against Israel, and drop not thy word against the house of Isaac.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the

city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy

land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land:

and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

AMOS 8

1 Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer

fruit.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer

fruit. Then said the Lord unto me, The end is come upon my people of

Israel; I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the

Lord God: there shall be many dead bodies in every place; they shall

cast them forth with silence.

4 Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of

the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and

the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and

the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of

shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The Lord hath sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely I will never

forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth

therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast

out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that I will

cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the

clear day:

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into

lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness

upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and

the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine

in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of

hearing the words of the Lord:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the

east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the Lord, and shall

not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14 They that swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O Dan,

liveth; and, The manner of Beersheba liveth; even they shall fall, and

never rise up again.

AMOS 9 HD:2

1 I saw the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the lintel

of the door, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of

them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of

them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be

delivered.

2 Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though

they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search

and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the

bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite

them:

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I

command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon

them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord God of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall

melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up

wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

6 It is he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his

troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and

poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Lord is his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of

Israel? saith the Lord. Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of

Egypt? and the Philistines from Caphtor, and the Syrians from Kir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I

will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not

utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the Lord.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all

nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least

grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The

evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen,

and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I

will build it as in the days of old:

12 That they may possess the remnant of Edom, and of all the heathen,

which are called by my name, saith the Lord that doeth this.

13 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that the plowman shall

overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and

the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they

shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant

vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and

eat the fruit of them.

15 And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be

pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the Lord thy

God.

BK31 OBADIAH

~~~~~~~

OBA 1 08/05 (OBA 1 + JER 1-2)

1 The vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord God concerning Edom; We

have heard a rumour from the Lord, and an ambassador is sent among the

heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly

despised.

3 The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the

clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that saith in his heart,

Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest

among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the Lord.

5 If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!)

would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers

came to thee, would they not leave some grapes?

6 How are the things of Esau searched out! how are his hidden things

sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border:

the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed

against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee:

there is none understanding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the Lord, even destroy the wise men out

of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau?

9 And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every

one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.

10 For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee,

and thou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the

strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into

his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them.

12 But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in the

day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have rejoiced over

the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest

thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day

of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their

affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their

substance in the day of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those

of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those

of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the day of the Lord is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast

done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own

head.

16 For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen

drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down,

and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be

holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions.

18 And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a

flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them,

and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of

Esau; for the Lord hath spoken it.

19 And they of the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of

the plain the Philistines: and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim,

and the fields of Samaria: and Benjamin shall possess Gilead.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel shall

possess that of the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath; and the captivity

of Jerusalem, which is in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the

south.

21 And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau;

and the kingdom shall be the Lord's.

BK32 JONAH

~~~~~

JONAH 1 06/27 (2KI 14:21-25; JONAH 1-4)

1 Now the word of the Lord came unto Jonah the son of Amittai, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their

wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the Lord,

and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he

paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto

Tarshish from the presence of the Lord.

4 But the Lord sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a

mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and

cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it

of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay,

and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O

sleeper? arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us,

that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots,

that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast

lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this

evil is upon us; What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what

is thy country? and of what people art thou?

9 And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear the Lord, the God of

heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast

thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the

Lord, because he had told them.

11 Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may

be calm unto us? for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so

shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great

tempest is upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring it to the land; but they

could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the Lord, and said, We beseech thee, O

Lord, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and lay

not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O Lord, hast done as it pleased

thee.

15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea

ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men feared the Lord exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice

unto the Lord, and made vows.

17 Now the Lord had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And

Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

JONAH 2 HD:2

1 Then Jonah prayed unto the Lord his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the Lord, and he

heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and

the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over

me.

4 Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again toward

thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, even to the soul: the depth closed me

round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars

was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption,

O Lord my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the Lord: and my prayer

came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will

pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the Lord.

10 And the Lord spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the

dry land.

JONAH 3

1 And the word of the Lord came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the

preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the

Lord. Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of three days' journey.

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried,

and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

5 So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put

on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne,

and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sat

in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the

decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast,

herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto

God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the

violence that is in their hands.

9 Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his

fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and

God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them;

and he did it not.

JONAH 4

1 But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the Lord, and said, I pray thee, O Lord, was not

this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I fled before

unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou art a gracious God, and merciful,

slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore now, O Lord, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it

is better for me to die than to live.

4 Then said the Lord, Doest thou well to be angry?

5 So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city,

and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he

might see what would become of the city.

6 And the Lord God prepared a gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah,

that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief.

So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it

smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a

vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he

fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to

die than to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And

he said, I do well to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the Lord, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which

thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came up in a

night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more

than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right

hand and their left hand; and also much cattle?

BK33 MICAH

~~~~~

MICAH 1 07/29

1 The word of the Lord that came to Micah the Morasthite in the days of

Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning

Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and

let the Lord God be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple.

3 For, behold, the Lord cometh forth out of his place, and will come

down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be

cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a

steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the

house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? is it not Samaria?

and what are the high places of Judah? are they not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore I will make Samaria as an heap of the field, and as

plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into

the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all

the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols

thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered it of the hire of an

harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will

make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls.

9 For her wound is incurable; for it is come unto Judah; he is come unto

the gate of my people, even to Jerusalem.

10 Declare ye it not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah

roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Saphir, having thy shame naked: the

inhabitant of Zaanan came not forth in the mourning of Bethezel; he

shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good: but evil came

down from the Lord unto the gate of Jerusalem.

13 O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast:

she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion: for the

transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to Moreshethgath: the houses of

Achzib shall be a lie to the kings of Israel.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mareshah: he

shall come unto Adullam the glory of Israel.

16 Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy

baldness as the eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

MICAH 2

1 Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when

the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of

their hand.

2 And they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take

them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his

heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, against this family do I devise

an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go

haughtily: for this time is evil.

4 In that day shall one take up a parable against you, and lament with a

doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the

portion of my people: how hath he removed it from me! turning away he

hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the

congregation of the Lord.

6 Prophesy ye not, say they to them that prophesy: they shall not

prophesy to them, that they shall not take shame.

7 O thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the Lord

straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that

walketh uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe

with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from

war.

9 The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses;

from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your rest: because it is

polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will

prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the

prophet of this people.

12 I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather

the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah,

as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by

reason of the multitude of men.

13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have

passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall

pass before them, and the Lord on the head of them.

MICAH 3

1 And I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the

house of Israel; Is it not for you to know judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from

off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off

them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the

pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then shall they cry unto the Lord, but he will not hear them: he will

even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved

themselves ill in their doings.

5 Thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that make my people err,

that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into

their mouths, they even prepare war against him.

6 Therefore night shall be unto you, that ye shall not have a vision;

and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun

shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea,

they shall all cover their lips; for there is no answer of God.

8 But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the Lord, and of

judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to

Israel his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of

the house of Israel, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

10 They build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.

11 The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for

hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon

the Lord, and say, Is not the Lord among us? none evil can come upon

us.

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and

Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high

places of the forest.

MICAH 4

1 But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the

house of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and

it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the

mountain of the Lord, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will

teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall

go forth of Zion, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

3 And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar

off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears

into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation,

neither shall they learn war any more.

4 But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree;

and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the Lord of hosts hath

spoken it.

5 For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will

walk in the name of the Lord our God for ever and ever.

6 In that day, saith the Lord, will I assemble her that halteth, and I

will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far

off a strong nation: and the Lord shall reign over them in mount Zion

from henceforth, even for ever.

8 And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of

Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom

shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem.

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? is there no king in thee? is thy

counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a

woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou

shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go even to Babylon; there shalt

thou be delivered; there the Lord shall redeem thee from the hand of

thine enemies.

11 Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be

defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the Lord, neither understand they

his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn

iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces

many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their

substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

MICAH 5 07/30 DT:2

1 Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege

against us: they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the

cheek.

2 But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the

thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is

to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from

everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which

travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall

return unto the children of Israel.

4 And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Lord, in the

majesty of the name of the Lord his God; and they shall abide: for now

shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our

land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise

against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men.

6 And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land

of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver us from the

Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our

borders.

7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew

from the Lord, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man,

nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of

many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion

among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down,

and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine

enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord, that I will

cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy

chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy

strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have

no more soothsayers:

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of

the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine

hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I

destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such

as they have not heard.

MICAH 6

1 Hear ye now what the Lord saith; Arise, contend thou before the

mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, the Lord's controversy, and ye strong

foundations of the earth: for the Lord hath a controversy with his

people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied

thee? testify against me.

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out

of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and

Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what

Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal; that ye

may know the righteousness of the Lord.

6 Wherewith shall I come before the Lord, and bow myself before the high

God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year

old?

7 Will the Lord be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands

of rivers of oil? shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the

fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord

require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly

with thy God?

9 The Lord's voice crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see

thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked,

and the scant measure that is abominable?

11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of

deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants

thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee

desolate because of thy sins.

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be

in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver;

and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives,

but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not

drink wine.

16 For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of

Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a

desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall

bear the reproach of my people.

MICAH 7

1 Woe is me! for I am as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as

the grapegleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: my soul

desired the firstripe fruit.

2 The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright

among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his

brother with a net.

3 That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh,

and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth his

mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a

thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now

shall be their perplexity.

5 Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the

doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against

her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's

enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore I will look unto the Lord; I will wait for the God of my

salvation: my God will hear me.

8 Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when

I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against

him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring

me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her

which said unto me, Where is the Lord thy God? mine eyes shall behold

her: now shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets.

11 In the day that thy walls are to be built, in that day shall the

decree be far removed.

12 In that day also he shall come even to thee from Assyria, and from

the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from

sea to sea, and from mountain to mountain.

13 Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell

therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which

dwell solitarily in the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed in

Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old.

15 According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will I

shew unto him marvellous things.

16 The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they

shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their

holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the Lord our God,

and shall fear because of thee.

18 Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by

the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his

anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue

our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the

sea.

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, which

thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

BK34 NAHUM

~~~~~

NAHUM 1 07/31

1 The burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Lord revengeth, and is

furious; the Lord will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he

reserveth wrath for his enemies.

3 The Lord is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all

acquit the wicked: the Lord hath his way in the whirlwind and in the

storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers:

Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is

burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the

fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks

are thrown down by him.

7 The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth

them that trust in him.

8 But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place

thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the Lord? he will make an utter end:

affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folden together as thorns, and while they are

drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the Lord,

a wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the Lord; Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet

thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have

afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds

in sunder.

14 And the Lord hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more

of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the

graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art

vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings,

that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy

vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut

off.

NAHUM 2

1 He that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the

munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power

mightily.

2 For the Lord hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the

excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred

their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in

scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his

preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against

another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run

like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they

shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be

prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be

dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her

maids shall lead her as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their

breasts.

8 But Nineveh is of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away.

Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none

end of the store and glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the

knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of

them all gather blackness.

11 Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feedingplace of the young

lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp,

and none made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for

his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will burn

her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions:

and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy

messengers shall no more be heard.

NAHUM 3

1 Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey

departeth not;

2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and

of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering

spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of

carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon

their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot,

the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms,

and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts; and I will

discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy

nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and

will set thee as a gazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall

flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste: who will bemoan her?

whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than populous No, that was situate among the rivers,

that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her

wall was from the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and

Lubim were thy helpers.

10 Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children

also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast

lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in

chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek

strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the firstripe figs:

if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy

land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour

thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into

clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it

shall eat thee up like the cankerworm: make thyself many as the

cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the

cankerworm spoileth, and flieth away.

17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great

grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun

ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell in

the dust: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man

gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that

hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom

hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

BK35 HABAKKUK

~~~~~~~~

HAB 1 08/03

1 The burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

2 O Lord, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! even cry out

unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for

spoiling and violence are before me: and there are that raise up strife

and contention.

4 Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for

the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment

proceedeth.

5 Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for

I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be

told you.

6 For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which

shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the

dwellingplaces that are not theirs.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall

proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce

than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and

their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that

hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up as the east

wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn

unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap

dust, and take it.

11 Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend,

imputing this his power unto his god.

12 Art thou not from everlasting, O Lord my God, mine Holy One? we

shall not die. O Lord, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O

mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on

iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and

holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more

righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that

have no ruler over them?

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their

net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are

glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their

drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to

slay the nations?

HAB 2 HD:5

1 I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch

to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am

reproved.

2 And the Lord answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it

plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall

speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely

come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the

just shall live by his faith.

5 Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither

keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire as hell, and is as death, and

cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth

unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting

proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth that which is

not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay!

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that

shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people

shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and for the violence of the

land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he

may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of

evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people,

and hast sinned against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the

timber shall answer it.

12 Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by

iniquity!

13 Behold, is it not of the Lord of hosts that the people shall labour

in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for very

vanity?

14 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the

Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

15 Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle

to him, and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their

nakedness!

16 Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy

foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the Lord's right hand shall be turned

unto thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of

beasts, which made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the

violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven

it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work

trusteth therein, to make dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise,

it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there

is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence

before him.

HAB 3

1 A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet upon Shigionoth.

2 O Lord, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O Lord, revive thy

work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in

wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from Teman, and the Holy One from mount Paran. Selah. His

glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And his brightness was as the light; he had horns coming out of his

hand: and there was the hiding of his power.

5 Before him went the pestilence, and burning coals went forth at his

feet.

6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the

nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual

hills did bow: his ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction: and the curtains of the land

of Midian did tremble.

8 Was the Lord displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against

the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon

thine horses and thy chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes,

even thy word. Selah. Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the

water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on

high.

11 The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of

thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh

the heathen in anger.

13 Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for

salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house

of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages:

they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as to

devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the heap

of great waters.

16 When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice:

rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might

rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will

invade them with his troops.

17 Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in

the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall

yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall

be no herd in the stalls:

18 Yet I will rejoice in the Lord, I will joy in the God of my

salvation.

19 The Lord God is my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds'

feet, and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. To the chief

singer on my stringed instruments.

BK36 ZEPHANIAH

~~~~~~~~~

ZEPH 1 08/02

1 The word of the Lord which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the

son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the days of

Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the Lord.

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven,

and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked; and

I will cut off man from off the land, saith the Lord.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the

inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from

this place, and the name of the Chemarims with the priests;

5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and them

that worship and that swear by the Lord, and that swear by Malcham;

6 And them that are turned back from the Lord; and those that have not

sought the Lord, nor inquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: for the day of the

Lord is at hand: for the Lord hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath bid his

guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the Lord's sacrifice, that I

will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are

clothed with strange apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the

threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord, that there

shall be the noise of a cry from the fish gate, and an howling from the

second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut

down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem

with candles, and punish the men that are settled on their lees: that

say in their heart, The Lord will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a

desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit them; and they

shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof.

14 The great day of the Lord is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly,

even the voice of the day of the Lord: the mighty man shall cry there

bitterly.

15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of

wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of

clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against

the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind

men, because they have sinned against the Lord: and their blood shall be

poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

18 Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in

the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the

fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all

them that dwell in the land.

ZEPH 2

1 Gather yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation not

desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass as the chaff,

before the fierce anger of the Lord come upon you, before the day of the

Lord's anger come upon you.

3 Seek ye the Lord, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his

judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid

in the day of the Lord's anger.

4 For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall

drive out Ashdod at the noon day, and Ekron shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of the sea coast, the nation of the

Cherethites the word of the Lord is against you; O Canaan, the land of

the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no

inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and

folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah; they

shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie down in

the evening: for the Lord their God shall visit them, and turn away

their captivity.

8 I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children

of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified

themselves against their border.

9 Therefore as I live, saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel,

Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah,

even the breeding of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation:

the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people

shall possess them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached

and magnified themselves against the people of the Lord of hosts.

11 The Lord will be terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods

of the earth; and men shall worship him, every one from his place, even

all the isles of the heathen.

12 Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain by my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy

Assyria; and will make Nineveh a desolation, and dry like a wilderness.

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the

nations: both the cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the upper

lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall

be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her

heart, I am, and there is none beside me: how is she become a

desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in every one that passeth by

her shall hiss, and wag his hand.

ZEPH 3

1 Woe to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city

2 She obeyed not the voice; she received not correction; she trusted not

in the Lord; she drew not near to her God.

3 Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening

wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have

polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.

5 The just Lord is in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: every

morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the

unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their towers are desolate; I made their

streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that

there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so

their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but

they rose early, and corrupted all their doings.

8 Therefore wait ye upon me, saith the Lord, until the day that I rise

up to the prey: for my determination is to gather the nations, that I

may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all

my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my

jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all

call upon the name of the Lord, to serve him with one consent.

10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter

of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein

thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the

midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be

haughty because of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people,

and they shall trust in the name of the Lord.

13 The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither

shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed

and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

14 Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with

all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The Lord hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy:

the king of Israel, even the Lord, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt

not see evil any more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: and to

Zion, Let not thine hands be slack.

17 The Lord thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he

will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy

over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who

are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will

save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and I will

get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to

shame.

20 At that time will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather

you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the

earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the

Lord.

BK37 HAGGAI

~~~~~~

HAG 1 10/04 (HAG 1-2, ZECH 1-2)

1 In the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the

first day of the month, came the word of the Lord by Haggai the prophet

unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua

the son of Josedech, the high priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is

not come, the time that the Lord's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the Lord by Haggai the prophet, saying,

4 Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your ceiled houses, and this

house lie waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts; Consider your ways.

6 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not

enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but

there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it

into a bag with holes.

7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will

take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the Lord.

9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it

home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the Lord of hosts. Because of mine

house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is

stayed from her fruit.

11 And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and

upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that

which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon

all the labour of the hands.

12 Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech,

the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of

the Lord their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the Lord

their God had sent him, and the people did fear before the Lord.

13 Then spake Haggai the Lord's messenger in the Lord's message unto the

people, saying, I am with you, saith the Lord.

14 And the Lord stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of

Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of

Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the

people; and they came and did work in the house of the Lord of hosts,

their God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year

of Darius the king.

HAG 2

1 In the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came

the word of the Lord by the prophet Haggai, saying,

2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and

to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue of

the people, saying,

3 Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how

do ye see it now? is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as

nothing?

4 Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the Lord; and be strong, O

Joshua, son of Josedech, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people

of the land, saith the Lord, and work: for I am with you, saith the Lord

of hosts:

5 According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of

Egypt, so my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the Lord of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and

I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

7 And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall

come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the Lord of hosts.

9 The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former,

saith the Lord of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the

Lord of hosts.

10 In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year

of Darius, came the word of the Lord by Haggai the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Ask now the priests concerning the law,

saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his

skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it

be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Haggai, If one that is unclean by a dead body touch any of

these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall

be unclean.

14 Then answered Haggai, and said, So is this people, and so is this

nation before me, saith the Lord; and so is every work of their hands;

and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a

stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the Lord:

16 Since those days were, when one came to an heap of twenty measures,

there were but ten: when one came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty

vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the

labours of your hands; yet ye turned not to me, saith the Lord.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth

day of the ninth month, even from the day that the foundation of the

Lord's temple was laid, consider it.

19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree,

and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from

this day will I bless you.

20 And again the word of the Lord came unto Haggai in the four and

twentieth day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the

heavens and the earth;

22 And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the

strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the

chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders

shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel,

my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the Lord, and will make thee as

a signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the Lord of hosts.

BK38 ZECHARIAH

~~~~~~~~~

ZECH 1 10/04 (HAG 1-2, ZECH 1-2)

1 In the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of

the Lord unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the

prophet, saying,

2 The Lord hath been sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Turn ye

unto me, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the

Lord of hosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried,

saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways,

and from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me,

saith the Lord.

5 Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for

ever?

6 But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the

prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned and

said, Like as the Lord of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our

ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the

month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Lord

unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet,

saying,

8 I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood

among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were

there red horses, speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with

me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said,

These are they whom the Lord hath sent to walk to and fro through the

earth.

11 And they answered the angel of the Lord that stood among the myrtle

trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and,

behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 Then the angel of the Lord answered and said, O Lord of hosts, how

long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah,

against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years?

13 And the Lord answered the angel that talked with me with good words

and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying,

Thus saith the Lord of hosts; I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion

with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen that are at ease: for

I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord; I am returned to Jerusalem with

mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the Lord of hosts, and a

line shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; My cities through

prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the Lord shall yet comfort

Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem.

18 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he

answered me, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and

Jerusalem.

20 And the Lord shewed me four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are

the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his

head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the

Gentiles, which lifted up their horn over the land of Judah to scatter

it.

ZECH 2

1 I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a

measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure

Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length

thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another

angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem

shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and

cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the Lord, will be unto her a wall of fire round about,

and will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the land of the north, saith the

Lord: for I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven,

saith the Lord.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest with the daughter of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the Lord of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto

the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you toucheth the

apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a

spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the Lord of hosts hath

sent me.

10 Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and I will

dwell in the midst of thee, saith the Lord.

11 And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall

be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know

that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the Lord shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and

shall choose Jerusalem again.

13 Be silent, O all flesh, before the Lord: for he is raised up out of

his holy habitation.

ZECH 3 10/05

1 And he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of

the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan; even the

Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked

out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the

angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying,

Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I

have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee

with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a

fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel

of the Lord stood by.

6 And the angel of the Lord protested unto Joshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if

thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt

also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these

that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit

before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring

forth my servant the BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone

shall be seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith

the Lord of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one

day.

10 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall ye call every man his

neighbour under the vine and under the fig tree.

ZECH 4

1 And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man

that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and

behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and

his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are

upon the top thereof:

3 And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and

the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What

are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest

thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the

Lord unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my

spirit, saith the Lord of hosts.

7 Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a

plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings,

crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his

hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts

hath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall

rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those

seven; they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the

whole earth.

11 Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees

upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive

branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of

themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I

said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord

of the whole earth.

ZECH 5

1 Then I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a

flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying

roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten

cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This is the curse that goeth forth over the face

of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off as on

this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off

as on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the Lord of hosts, and it shall enter

into the house of the thief, and into the house of him that sweareth

falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and

shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift

up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an ephah that goeth

forth. He said moreover, This is their resemblance through all the

earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this is a woman

that sitteth in the midst of the ephah.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the

ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out

two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the

wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the

heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear

the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To build it an house in the land of Shinar: and

it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

ZECH 6

1 And I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there

came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains

were mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot were red horses; and in the second chariot black

horses;

3 And in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot

grisled and bay horses.

4 Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are

these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of

the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the

earth.

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into the north country;

and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go forth toward the

south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and

fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro

through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that

go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north

country.

9 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of

Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go

into the house of Josiah the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set them upon the

head of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying,

Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his

place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the Lord; and he shall bear the

glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest

upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and

to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the temple of the Lord.

15 And they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the

Lord, and ye shall know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you.

And this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the

Lord your God.

ZECH 7 10/06

1 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, that the word

of the Lord came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth month,

even in Chisleu;

2 When they had sent unto the house of God Sherezer and Regemmelech, and

their men, to pray before the Lord,

3 And to speak unto the priests which were in the house of the Lord of

hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth month,

separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 Then came the word of the Lord of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying,

When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, even those

seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, even to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for

yourselves, and drink for yourselves?

7 Should ye not hear the words which the Lord hath cried by the former

prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities

thereof round about her, when men inhabited the south and the plain?

8 And the word of the Lord came unto Zechariah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Execute true judgment, and

shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother:

10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the

poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your

heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and

stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should

hear the law, and the words which the Lord of hosts hath sent in his

spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the

Lord of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not

hear; so they cried, and I would not hear, saith the Lord of hosts:

14 But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they

knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed

through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

ZECH 8

1 Again the word of the Lord of hosts came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; I was jealous for Zion with great

jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the Lord; I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the

midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a city of truth; and

the mountain of the Lord of hosts the holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; There shall yet old men and old women

dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his

hand for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in

the streets thereof.

6 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the

remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvellous in

mine eyes? saith the Lord of hosts.

7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the

east country, and from the west country;

8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem:

and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in

righteousness.

9 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Let your hands be strong, ye that hear

in these days these words by the mouth of the prophets, which were in

the day that the foundation of the house of the Lord of hosts was laid,

that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for

beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in

because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his

neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the

former days, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and

the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their

dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these

things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as ye were a curse among the heathen,

O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall

be a blessing: fear not, but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hosts; As I thought to punish you, when

your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the Lord of hosts, and I

repented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and

to the house of Judah: fear ye not.

16 These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth

to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your

gates:

17 And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his

neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate,

saith the Lord.

18 And the word of the Lord of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; The fast of the fourth month, and the

fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the

tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful

feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; It shall yet come to pass, that there

shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us

go speedily to pray before the Lord, and to seek the Lord of hosts: I

will go also.

22 Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Lord of

hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the Lord.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass,

that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even

shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go

with you: for we have heard that God is with you.

ZECH 9 DT:9

1 The burden of the word of the Lord in the land of Hadrach, and

Damascus shall be the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the

tribes of Israel, shall be toward the Lord.

2 And Hamath also shall border thereby; Tyrus, and Zidon, though it be

very wise.

3 And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the

dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite her power in the

sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza also shall see it, and be very

sorrowful, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king

shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of

the Philistines.

7 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations

from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our

God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite.

8 And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him

that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor

shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.

9 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem:

behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation;

lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from

Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace

unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and

from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy

prisoners out of the pit wherein is no water.

12 Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even today do I

declare that I will render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and

raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as

the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the Lord shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as

the lightning: and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go

with whirlwinds of the south.

15 The Lord of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and

subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as

through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the corners of

the altar.

16 And the Lord their God shall save them in that day as the flock of

his people: for they shall be as the stones of a crown, lifted up as an

ensign upon his land.

17 For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! corn

shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

ZECH 10

1 Ask ye of the Lord rain in the time of the latter rain; so the Lord

shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one

grass in the field.

2 For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie,

and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went

their way as a flock, they were troubled, because there was no

shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the

goats: for the Lord of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah,

and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the nail, out of him the

battle bow, out of him every oppressor together.

5 And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the

mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the

Lord is with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of

Joseph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon

them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the

Lord their God, and will hear them.

7 And they of Ephraim shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall

rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see it, and be glad;

their heart shall rejoice in the Lord.

8 I will hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and

they shall increase as they have increased.

9 And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in

far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather

them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and

Lebanon; and place shall not be found for them.

11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite

the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and

the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt

shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the Lord; and they shall walk up and

down in his name, saith the Lord.

ZECH 11 10/07

1 Open thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars.

2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are

spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage is

come down.

3 There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is

spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan

is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the Lord my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they

that sell them say, Blessed be the Lord; for I am rich: and their own

shepherds pity them not.

6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord:

but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and

into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of

their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O poor of the flock.

And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I

called Bands; and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul loathed them,

and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and

that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat

every one the flesh of another.

10 And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might

break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that

waited upon me knew that it was the word of the Lord.

12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not,

forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver.

13 And the Lord said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price

that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver,

and cast them to the potter in the house of the Lord.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even Bands, that I might break

the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 And the Lord said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a

foolish shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not

visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal

that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat

the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be

upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up,

and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

ZECH 12

1 The burden of the word of the Lord for Israel, saith the Lord, which

stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth,

and formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people

round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and

against Jerusalem.

3 And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all

people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces,

though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the Lord, I will smite every horse with

astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon

the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with

blindness.

5 And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants

of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the Lord of hosts their God.

6 In that day will I make the governors of Judah like an hearth of fire

among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall

devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left:

and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in

Jerusalem.

7 The Lord also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of

the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not

magnify themselves against Judah.

8 In that day shall the Lord defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he

that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house

of David shall be as God, as the angel of the Lord before them.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all

the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of

Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look

upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one

mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one

that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

11 In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the

mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house

of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan

apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the

family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives

apart.

ZECH 13

1 In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and

to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

2 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I

will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no

more be remembered: and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean

spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his

father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not

live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the Lord: and his father and

his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be

ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall

they wear a rough garment to deceive:

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught

me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then

he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my

friends.

7 Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my

fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall

be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the Lord, two

parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left

therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them

as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall

call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and

they shall say, The Lord is my God.

ZECH 14

1 Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in

the midst of thee.

2 For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the

city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and

half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the

people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the Lord go forth, and fight against those nations, as when

he fought in the day of battle.

4 And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which

is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in

the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall

be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the

north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of

the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled

from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the

Lord my God shall come, and all the saints with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be

clear, nor dark:

7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the Lord, not day, nor

night: but it shall come to pass, that at evening time it shall be

light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from

Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward

the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the Lord shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there

be one Lord, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of

Jerusalem: and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from

Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate,

and from the tower of Hananeel unto the king's winepresses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter

destruction; but Jerusalem shall be safely inhabited.

12 And this shall be the plague wherewith the Lord will smite all the

people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume

away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away

in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the

Lord shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand

of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his

neighbour.

14 And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the

heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and

apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel,

and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as

this plague.

16 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the

nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year

to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the feast of

tabernacles.

17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of

the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, even

upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no

rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the Lord will smite the

heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all

nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS

UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls

before the altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the

Lord of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them,

and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite

in the house of the Lord of hosts.

BK39 MALACHI

~~~~~~~

MAL 1 10/14

1 The burden of the word of the Lord to Israel by Malachi.

2 I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved

us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob,

3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for

the dragons of the wilderness.

4 Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build

the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but

I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness,

and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever.

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified

from the border of Israel.

6 A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a

father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear?

saith the Lord of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And

ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we

polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the Lord is contemptible.

8 And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye

offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor;

will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the Lord of

hosts.

9 And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us:

this hath been by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the

Lord of hosts.

10 Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought?

neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure

in you, saith the Lord of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at

your hand.

11 For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same

my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense

shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall

be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the Lord is

polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible.

13 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at

it, saith the Lord of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the

lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of

your hand? saith the Lord.

14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and

voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I am a great

King, saith the Lord of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the

heathen.

MAL 2

1 And now, O ye priests, this commandment is for you.

2 If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory

unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse upon

you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already,

because ye do not lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces,

even the dung of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you away with

it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my

covenant might be with Levi, saith the Lord of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him for

the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his

lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did turn many away from

iniquity.

7 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the

law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts.

8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at

the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the Lord of

hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the

people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in

the law.

10 Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we

deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the

covenant of our fathers?

11 Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in

Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the

Lord which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The Lord will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the

scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an

offering unto the Lord of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the Lord with

tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not

the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

14 Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the Lord hath been witness between

thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt

treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And

wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to

your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his

youth.

16 For the Lord, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away:

for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the Lord of hosts:

therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 Ye have wearied the Lord with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we

wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight

of the Lord, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of

judgment?

MAL 3

1 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before

me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even

the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall

come, saith the Lord of hosts.

2 But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he

appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall

purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they

may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness.

4 Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the

Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness

against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false

swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the

widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his

right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts.

6 For I am the Lord, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not

consumed.

7 Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine

ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return

unto you, saith the Lord of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we

return?

8 Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we

robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole

nation.

10 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat

in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I

will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing,

that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not

destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her

fruit before the time in the field, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightsome

land, saith the Lord of hosts.

13 Your words have been stout against me, saith the Lord. Yet ye say,

What have we spoken so much against thee?

14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we

have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the

Lord of hosts?

15 And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are

set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered.

16 Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the

Lord hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written

before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his

name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I

make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son

that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the

wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

MAL 4

1 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the

proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day

that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall

leave them neither root nor branch.

2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise

with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves

of the stall.

3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the

soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lord of

hosts.

4 Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in

Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.

5 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the

great and dreadful day of the Lord:

6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the

heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth

with a curse.

BK40 MATTHEW BC:18740-18359=381

~~~~~~~

MT 1 445/7 10/15 KPM:25

1 The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son

of Abraham.

2 Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and

his brethren;

3 And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and

Esrom begat Aram;

4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat

Salmon;

5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed

begat Jesse;

6 And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of

her that had been the wife of Urias;

7 And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa;

8 And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat

Ozias;

9 And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat

Ezekias;

10 And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat

Josias;

11 And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were

carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel;

and Salathiel begat Zorobabel;

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat

Azor;

14 And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;

15 And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat

Jacob;

16 And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus,

who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen

generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are

fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto

Christ are fourteen generations.

18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother

Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found

with child of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make

her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord

appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear

not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her

is of the Holy Ghost.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS:

for he shall save his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of

the Lord by the prophet, saying,

23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son,

and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God

with us.

24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had

bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he

called his name JESUS.

MT 2 458/1

1 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod

the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

2 Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen

his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all

Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the

people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written

by the prophet,

6 And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the

princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule

my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them

diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for

the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I

may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which

they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over

where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with

Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had

opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and

frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to

Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth

to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his

mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word:

for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and

departed into Egypt:

15 And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled

which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I

called my son.

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was

exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in

Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under,

according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet,

saying,

18 In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great

mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted,

because they are not.

19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a

dream to Joseph in Egypt,

20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into

the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's

life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into

the land of Israel.

22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judaea in the room of

his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being

warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be

fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a

Nazarene.

MT 3 334/+1

1 In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of

Judaea,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The

voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord,

make his paths straight.

4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern

girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region

round about Jordan,

6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his

baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you

to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father:

for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up

children unto Abraham.

10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore

every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast

into the fire.

11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh

after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he

shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

12 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and

gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with

unquenchable fire.

13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of

him.

14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and

comest thou to me?

15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus

it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the

water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit

of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I

am well pleased.

MT 4 432/5 DT:10

1 Then was Jesus led up of the spirit into the wilderness to be tempted

of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward

an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God,

command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread

alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

5 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a

pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for

it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in

their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot

against a stone.

7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the

Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and

sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt

fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written,

Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered

unto him.

12 Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed

into Galilee;

13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon

the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim:

14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet,

saying,

15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the

sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;

16 The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which

sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the

kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon

called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for

they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of

men.

20 And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

21 And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of

Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father,

mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed

him.

23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and

preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness

and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all

sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those

which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and

those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and

from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judaea, and from beyond

Jordan.

MT 5 841/19 10/16 KPM:44 FM:22,27

1 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was

set, his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for

they shall be filled.

7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

9 Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of

God.

10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for

theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and

shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven:

for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour,

wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to

be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot

be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a

candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good

works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am

not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one

tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and

shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of

heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called

great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the

righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter

into the kingdom of heaven.

21 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not

kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without

a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to

his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever

shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest

that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be

reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with

him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the

judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till

thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not

commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after

her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from

thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should

perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee:

for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and

not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give

her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving

for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and

whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou

shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine

oaths:

34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is

God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for

it is the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one

hair white or black.

37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is

more than these cometh of evil.

38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth

for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall

smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let

him have thy cloak also.

41 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee

turn not thou away.

43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour,

and hate thine enemy.

44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do

good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use

you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for

he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain

on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even

the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do

not even the publicans so?

48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is

perfect.

MT 6 683/30 KPM:13 CD:33 FM:4,6,18

1 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them:

otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before

thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that

they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their

reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right

hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret

himself shall reward thee openly.

5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for

they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the

streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have

their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast

shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father

which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for

they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what

things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven,

Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

11 Give us this day our daily bread.

12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine

is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will

also forgive you:

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father

forgive your trespasses.

16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad

countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto

men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is

in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee

openly.

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust

doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor

rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single,

thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness.

If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that

darkness!

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and

love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other.

Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye

shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall

put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap,

nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not

much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the

field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not

arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is,

and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you,

O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall

we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly

Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all

these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take

thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil

thereof.

MT 7 514/+3

1 Judge not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what

measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but

considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of

thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then

shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls

before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again

and rend you.

7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it

shall be opened unto you:

8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and

to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give

him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your

children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good

things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you,

do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

13 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is

the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in

thereat:

14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto

life, and few there be that find it.

15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but

inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns,

or figs of thistles?

17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree

bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree

bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast

into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the

kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in

heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied

in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done

many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me,

ye that work iniquity.

24 Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I

will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and

beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not,

shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the

sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and

beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people

were astonished at his doctrine:

29 For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

MT 8 599/14 10/17 CD:29

1 When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed

him.

2 And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if

thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou

clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew

thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a

testimony unto them.

5 And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a

centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy,

grievously tormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou

shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant

shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say

to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and

to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed,

Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in

Israel.

11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and

shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of

heaven.

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer

darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast

believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the

selfsame hour.

14 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother

laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and

ministered unto them.

16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were

possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and

healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet,

saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to

depart unto the other side.

19 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow

thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the

air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to

go and bury my father.

22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their

dead.

23 And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him,

24 And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that

the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us:

we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith?

Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great

calm.

27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even

the winds and the sea obey him!

28 And when he was come to the other side into the country of the

Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the

tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee,

Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the

time?

30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine

feeding.

31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to

go away into the herd of swine.

32 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went

into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran

violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and

told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw

him, they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

MT 9 657/11 KPM:13 DT:18

1 And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own

city.

2 And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a

bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son,

be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man

blasphemeth.

4 And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your

hearts?

5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say,

Arise, and walk?

6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to

forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up

thy bed, and go unto thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God,

which had given such power unto men.

9 And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew,

sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And

he arose, and followed him.

10 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many

publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why

eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need

not a physician, but they that are sick.

13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not

sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to

repentance.

14 Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the

Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber mourn,

as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the

bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that

which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is

made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break,

and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine

into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18 While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain

ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but

come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20 And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood

twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall

be whole.

22 But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter,

be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was

made whole from that hour.

23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and

the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but

sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the

hand, and the maid arose.

26 And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying,

and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and

Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said

unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it

unto you.

30 And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying,

See that no man know it.

31 But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that

country.

32 As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed

with a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes

marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

34 But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of

the devils.

35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their

synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every

sickness and every disease among the people.

36 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them,

because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no

shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but

the labourers are few;

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth

labourers into his harvest.

MT 10 721/+3

1 And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them

power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner

of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who

is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and

John his brother;

3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the

son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus;

4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into

the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye

not:

6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils:

freely ye have received, freely give.

9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet

staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is

worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be

not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye

depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of

Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.

16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye

therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and

they will scourge you in their synagogues;

18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a

testimony against them and the Gentiles.

19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall

speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which

speaketh in you.

21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father

the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and

cause them to be put to death.

22 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that

endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for

verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel,

till the Son of man be come.

24 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his

lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the

servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house

Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not

be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear

in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the

soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in

hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not

fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess

also before my Father which is in heaven.

33 But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before

my Father which is in heaven.

34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send

peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the

daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother

in law.

36 And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and

he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not

worthy of me.

39 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life

for my sake shall find it.

40 He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me

receiveth him that sent me.

41 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a

prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a

righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup

of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he

shall in no wise lose his reward.

MT 11 498/5

1 And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his

twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their

cities.

2 Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two

of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for

another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things

which ye do hear and see:

5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are

cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have

the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes

concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed

shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment?

behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings'houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and

more than a prophet.

10 For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger

before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath

not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is

least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven

suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.

14 And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come.

15 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children

sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have

mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a

devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man

gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But

wisdom is justified of her children.

20 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works

were done, because they repented not:

21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty

works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they

would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at

the day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought

down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had

been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of

Sodom, in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of

heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and

prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the

Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son,

and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

28 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give

you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in

heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

MT 12 920/15 10/18

1 At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his

disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to

eat.

2 But when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy

disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was an

hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which

was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but

only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the

priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the

temple.

7 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not

sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they

asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they

might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall

have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he

not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to

do well on the sabbath days.

13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched

it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they

might destroy him.

15 But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great

multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And charged them that they should not make him known:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet,

saying,

18 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is

well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment

to the Gentiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in

the streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not

quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

22 Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and

dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and

saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of

David?

24 But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast

out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils.

25 And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom

divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house

divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall

then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast

them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of

God is come unto you.

29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his

goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his

house.

30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with

me scattereth abroad.

31 Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be

forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be

forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be

forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall

not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to

come.

33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree

corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

34 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things?

for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good

things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil

things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they

shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt

be condemned.

38 Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying,

Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation

seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the

sign of the prophet Jonas:

40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so

shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the

earth.

41 The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and

shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and,

behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

42 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this

generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts

of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than

Solomon is here.

43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry

places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out;

and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more

wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last

state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto

this wicked generation.

46 While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his

brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand

without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother?

and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said,

Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the

same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

MT 13 1096/20 CD:51

1 The same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went

into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a

sower went forth to sow;

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came

and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and

forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no

root, they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked

them:

8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an

hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

9 Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto

them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know

the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

12 For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more

abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even

that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not;

and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By

hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall

see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of

hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should

see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand

with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

16 But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they

hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have

desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to

hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

18 Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it

not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown

in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that

heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when

tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is

offended.

22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the

word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke

the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the

word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth

forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven

is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat,

and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then

appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst

not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto

him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also

the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest

I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind

them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

31 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven

is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his

field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is

the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the

air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like

unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till

the whole was leavened.

34 All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and

without a parable spake he not unto them:

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I

will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept

secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his

disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the

tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the

Son of man;

38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the

kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the

world; and the reapers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall

it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out

of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing

and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of

their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field;

the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth

and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

45 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking

goodly pearls:

46 Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all

that he had, and bought it.

47 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into

the sea, and gathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and

gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth,

and sever the wicked from among the just,

50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing

and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say

unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed

unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder,

which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

53 And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he

departed thence.

54 And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their

synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath

this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and

his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man

all these things?

57 And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is

not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

MT 14 565/4

1 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,

2 And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from

the dead; and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

3 For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison

for Herodias'sake, his brother Philip's wife.

4 For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude,

because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced

before them, and pleased Herod.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would

ask.

8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here

John Baptist's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them

which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her.

10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and

she brought it to her mother.

12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went

and told Jesus.

13 When Jesus heard of it, he departed thence by ship into a desert

place apart: and when the people had heard thereof, they followed him on

foot out of the cities.

14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with

compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

15 And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a

desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that

they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the

five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed,

and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to

the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the

fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women

and children.

22 And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship,

and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes

away.

23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain

apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for

the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on

the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were

troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it

is I; be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come

unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he

walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to

sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and

said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a

truth thou art the Son of God.

34 And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gennesaret.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out

into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were

diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment:

and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

MT 15 625/15 KPM:8 CD:30 FM:6

1 Then came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem,

saying,

2 Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they

wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the

commandment of God by your tradition?

4 For God commanded, saying, Honour thy father and mother: and, He that

curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, It is a

gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

6 And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have

ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

8 This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me

with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the

commandments of men.

10 And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and

understand:

11 Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which

cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the

Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath

not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind

lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth

goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the

heart; and they defile the man.

19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries,

fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen

hands defileth not a man.

21 Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and

Sidon.

22 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried

unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my

daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought

him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of

the house of Israel.

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's

bread, and to cast it to dogs.

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall

from their masters'table.

28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith:

be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from

that very hour.

29 And Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of

Galilee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were

lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at

Jesus'feet; and he healed them:

31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to

speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see:

and they glorified the God of Israel.

32 Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion

on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have

nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint

in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread

in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said,

Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and

brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the

multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken

meat that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and

children.

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the

coasts of Magdala.

MT 16 533/8 10/19 KPM:3 CD:20

1 The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him

that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be

fair weather: for the sky is red.

3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red

and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but

can ye not discern the signs of the times?

4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there

shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And

he left them, and departed.

5 And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten

to take bread.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the

Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have

taken no bread.

8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith,

why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five

thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets

ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you

concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees

and of the Sadducees?

12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven

of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

13 When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his

disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?

14 And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias;

and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of

the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon

Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my

Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I

will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against

it.

19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and

whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and

whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he

was Jesus the Christ.

21 From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that

he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and

chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third

day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from

thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou

art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of

God, but those that be of men.

24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me,

let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will

lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and

lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his

angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not

taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

MT 17 517/21 KPM:21 CD:20

1 And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother,

and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,

2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun,

and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with

him.

4 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to

be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee,

and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and

behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in

whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were

sore afraid.

7 And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus

only.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying,

Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the

dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that

Elias must first come?

11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come,

and restore all things.

12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him

not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also

the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the

Baptist.

14 And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain

man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for

ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation,

how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him

hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the

child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we

cast him out?

20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say

unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto

this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and

nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

22 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man

shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again.

And they were exceeding sorry.

24 And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute

money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented

him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the

earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are

the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and

cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou

hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and

give unto them for me and thee.

MT 18 695/27 CD:2,11

1 At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the

greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of

them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as

little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the

same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth

me.

6 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me,

it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and

that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that

offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast

them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed,

rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting

fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it

is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having

two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say

unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my

Father which is in heaven.

11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12 How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone

astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the

mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth

more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that

one of these little ones should perish.

15 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him

his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast

gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more,

that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be

established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but

if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man

and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be

bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed

in heaven.

19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as

touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my

Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I

in the midst of them.

21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin

against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but,

Until seventy times seven.

23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which

would take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed

him ten thousand talents.

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be

sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be

made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord,

have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed

him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants,

which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him

by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him,

saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should

pay the debt.

31 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry,

and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou

wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst

me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant,

even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he

should pay all that was due unto him.

35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from

your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

MT 19 549/16 KPM:9 CD:17 FM:16,20

1 And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he

departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judaea beyond Jordan;

2 And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him,

Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which

made them at the beginning made them male and female,

5 And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and

shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God

hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of

divorcement, and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts

suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not

so.

9 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be

for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso

marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his

wife, it is not good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they

to whom it is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's

womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and

there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of

heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put

his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come

unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing

shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good

but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the

commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou

shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear

false witness,

19 Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour

as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my

youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou

hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and

come and follow me.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful:

for he had great possessions.

23 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a

rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the

eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying,

Who then can be saved?

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is

impossible; but with God all things are possible.

27 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all,

and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have

followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the

throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the

twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or

father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake,

shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

MT 20 572/30 10/20 KPM:16,22 DT:20 FM:23,34

1 For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder,

which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his

vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent

them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in

the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is

right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing

idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them,

Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye

receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his

steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from

the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they

received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received

more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of

the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them

equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong:

didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even

as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye

evil, because I am good?

16 So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called,

but few chosen.

17 And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in

the way, and said unto them,

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem: and the Son of man shall be betrayed

unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him

to death,

19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to

crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again.

20 Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons,

worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that

these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on

the left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to

drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the

baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be

baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my

right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given

to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.

24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against

the two brethren.

25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of

the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great

exercise authority upon them.

26 But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among

you, let him be your minister;

27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to

minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

29 And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

30 And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard

that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou

son of David.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace:

but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of

David.

32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I

shall do unto you?

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and

immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

MT 21 869/4 CD:12

1 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage,

unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and

straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them,

and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of

them; and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the

prophet, saying,

5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek,

and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and

they set him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others

cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying,

Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of

the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying,

Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of

Galilee.

12 And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that

sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the

moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

13 And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house

of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed

them.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that

he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to

the son of David; they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto

them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings

thou hast perfected praise?

17 And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he

lodged there.

18 Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found

nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on

thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is

the fig tree withered away!

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have

faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig

tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and

be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye

shall receive.

23 And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the

elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what

authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing,

which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do

these things.

25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they

reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will

say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as

a prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto

them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the

first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and

went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and

said, I go, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him,

The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the

publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed

him not; but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye

had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which plant ed

a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and

built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far

country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the

husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.

35 And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed

another, and stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto

them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will

reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This

is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his

inheritance.

39 And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto

those husbandmen?

41 They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and

will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him

the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone

which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner:

this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you,

and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on

whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they

perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude,

because they took him for a prophet.

MT 22 668/7 CD:30,32 FM:13

1 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a

marriage for his son,

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the

wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are

bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are

killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm,

another to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and

slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his

armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which

were bidden were not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid

to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together

all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was

furnished with guests.

11 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which

had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a

wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take

him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and

gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are called, but few are chosen.

15 Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him

in his talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians,

saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God

in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the

person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute

unto Caesar, or not?

18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye

hypocrites?

19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny.

20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

21 They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render

therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the

things that are God's.

22 When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and

went their way.

23 The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no

resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his

brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had

married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his

brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven?

for they all had her.

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the

scriptures, nor the power of God.

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in

marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that

which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at his

doctrine.

34 But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to

silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting

him, and saying,

36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy

heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as

thyself.

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

41 While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him,

The son of David.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord,

saying,

44 The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make

thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46 And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from

that day forth ask him any more questions.

MT 23 688/32 10/21 KPM:14 CD:8 FM:4,19

1 Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses'seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do;

but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not.

4 For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on

men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of

their fingers.

5 But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad

their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the

synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and

all ye are brethren.

9 And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father,

which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.

11 But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall

humble himself shall be exalted.

13 But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up

the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves,

neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour

widows'houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall

receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea

and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold

more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by

the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the

temple, he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple

that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever

sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar

that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all

things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that

dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and

by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of

mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the

law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to

leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean

the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of

extortion and excess.

26 Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and

platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto

whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within

full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye

are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the

tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have

been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children

of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation

of hell?

34 Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and

scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them

shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to

city:

35 That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth,

from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of

Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this

generation.

37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest

them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy

children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings,

and ye would not!

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall

say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

MT 24 835/10 CD:2 FM:7,48

1 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples

came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say

unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that

shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him

privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall

be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive

you.

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive

many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not

troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not

yet.

7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers

places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you:

and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and

shall hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for

a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of

by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him

understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out

of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his

clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in

those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the

sabbath day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the

beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be

saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there;

believe it not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall

shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they

shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go

not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto

the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered

together.

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be

darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall

fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then

shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of

man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and

they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end

of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender,

and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is

near, even at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these

things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36 But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of

heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of

man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and

drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe

entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall

also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other

left.

41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and

the other left.

42 Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what

watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have

suffered his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the

Son of man cometh.

45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made

ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so

doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his

goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth

his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink

with the drunken;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for

him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

51 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the

hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

MT 25 773/10 CD:13 FM:31

1 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which

took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh;

go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps

are gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us

and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were

ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to

us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the

Son of man cometh.

14 For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country,

who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another

one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took

his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the

same, and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid

his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth

with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five

talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I

have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant:

thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over

many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou

deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other

talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou

hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many

things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew

thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and

gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there

thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful

servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I

have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and

then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath

ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have

abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that

which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall

be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels

with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate

them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the

left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed

of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation

of the world:

35 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave

me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in

prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee

an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed

thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you,

Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren,

ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye

cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye

gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me

not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an

hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and

did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as

ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the

righteous into life eternal.

MT 26 1274/35 10/22 FM:3,28,59,60

1 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he

said unto his disciples,

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son

of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the

elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called

Caiaphas,

4 And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the

people.

6 Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious

ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what

purpose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the

poor.

10 When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the

woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for

my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in

the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be

told for a memorial of her.

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief

priests,

15 And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto

you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came

to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to

eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The

Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house

with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made

ready the passover.

20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you

shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say

unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, He that dippeth his hand with me in the

dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man

by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he

had not been born.

25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I?

He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake

it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying,

Drink ye all of it;

28 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for

the remission of sins.

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the

vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's

kingdom.

30 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of

Olives.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me

this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep

of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.

33 Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended

because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

34 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before

the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not

deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith

unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to

be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto

death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed,

saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me:

nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith

unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed

is willing, but the flesh is weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father,

if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be

done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time,

saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now,

and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is

betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with

him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and

elders of the people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall

kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed

him.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came

they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

51 And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his

hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and

smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for

all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall

presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?

54 But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must

be?

55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as

against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with

you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be

fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the

high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and

went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false

witness against Jesus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they

none. At the last came two false witnesses,

61 And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God,

and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing?

what is it which these witness against thee?

63 But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto

him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be

the Christ, the Son of God.

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you,

Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of

power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken

blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have

heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.

67 Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote

him with the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

69 Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him,

saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and

said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of

Nazareth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to

Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And

immediately the cock crew.

75 And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before

the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept

bitterly.

MT 27 1036/28 KPM:35 FM:42,64

1 When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the

people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death:

2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to

Pontius Pilate the governor.

3 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned,

repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the

chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And

they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and

went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not

lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of

blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to

bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet,

saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that

was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value;

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him,

saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou

sayest.

12 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered

nothing.

13 Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they

witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor

marvelled greatly.

15 Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a

prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.

17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them,

Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called

Christ?

18 For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.

19 When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him,

saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered

many things this day in a dream because of him.

20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they

should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will

ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is

called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried

out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a

tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the

multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see

ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on

our children.

26 Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus,

he delivered him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall,

and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

28 And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his

head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him,

and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews

30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the

head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him,

and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

32 And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him

they compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say,

a place of a skull,

34 They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had

tasted thereof, he would not drink.

35 And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that

it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my

garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 And sitting down they watched him there;

37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE

KING OF THE JEWS.

38 Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right

hand, and another on the left.

39 And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three

days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the

cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and

elders, said,

42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel,

let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for

he said, I am the Son of God.

44 The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his

teeth.

45 Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the

ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli,

Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou

forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man

calleth for Elias.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge, and filled it

with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save

him.

50 Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the

ghost.

51 And, behold, the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to

the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept

arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the

holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus,

saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared

greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus

from Galilee, ministering unto him:

56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and

Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children.

57 When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named

Joseph, who also himself was Jesus'disciple:

58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate

commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen

cloth,

60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock:

and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over

against the sepulchre.

62 Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief

priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet

alive, After three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third

day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto

the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse

than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it as sure

as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and

setting a watch.

MT 28 341/12 KPM:2,9 CD:6

1 In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of

the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord

descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door,

and sat upon it.

3 His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I

know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where

the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead;

and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him:

lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy;

and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them,

saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped

him.

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that

they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the

city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel,

they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while

we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and

secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying

is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain

where Jesus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto

me in heaven and in earth.

19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of

the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you:

and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

BK41 MARK BC:11646-11268=378

~~~~

MARK 1 721/13 10/23 KPM:14,31 DT:2,3 FM:42

1 The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God;

2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before

thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the

Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of

repentance for the remission of sins.

5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judaea, and they of

Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan,

confessing their sins.

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin

about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the

latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with

the Holy Ghost.

9 And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of

Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.

10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens

opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son,

in whom I am well pleased.

12 And immediately the spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and

was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee,

preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand:

repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his

brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to

become fishers of men.

18 And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw James the son of

Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their

nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in

the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he

entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one

that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he

cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of

Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the

Holy One of God.

25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud

voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among

themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for

with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey

him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region

round about Galilee.

29 And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered

into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him

of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and

immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that

were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out

many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew

him.

35 And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out,

and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

36 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All men seek for

thee.

38 And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may

preach there also: for therefore came I forth.

39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast

out devils.

40 And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to

him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched

him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from

him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way,

shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things

which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad

the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the

city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every

quarter.

MARK 2 558/17 KPM:17 FM:16,22

1 And again he entered into Capernaum after some days; and it was noised

that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was

no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and he

preached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was

borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they

uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they

let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son,

thy sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in

their hearts,

7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God

only?

8 And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so

reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these

things in your hearts?

9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be

forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to

forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into

thine house.

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them

all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We

never saw it on this fashion.

13 And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude

resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alphaeus sitting at the

receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and

followed him.

15 And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many

publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples:

for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and

sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no

need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the

righteous, but sinners to repentance.

18 And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they

come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees

fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast,

while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom

with them, they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from

them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweh a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the

new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is

made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth

burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be

marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the

sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of

corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath

day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had

need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high

priest, and did eat the shewbread, which is not lawful to eat but for

the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for

the sabbath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

MARK 3 541/+6 FM:15

1 And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there

which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day;

that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days,

or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved

for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth

thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as

the other.

6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the

Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great

multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judaea,

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and from beyond Jordan; and they

about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great

things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him

because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to

touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and

cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would:

and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he

might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter;

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he

surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder:

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and

James the son of Alphaeus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an

house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so

much as eat bread.

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him:

for they said, He is beside himself.

22 And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath

Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can

Satan cast out Satan?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot

stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot

stand, but hath an end.

27 No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods,

except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his

house.

28 Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of

men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never

forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

31 There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without,

sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy

mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said,

Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and

my sister, and mother.

MARK 4 698/16 10/24 FM:11

1 And he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered

unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in

the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his

doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the

fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and

immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root,

it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and

it yielded no fruit.

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and

increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an

hundred.

9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked

of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of

the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are

done in parables:

12 That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may

hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and

their sins should be forgiven them.

13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye

know all parables?

14 The sower soweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when

they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that

was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when

they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time:

afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake,

immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the

word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the

lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh

unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the

word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some

sixty, and some an hundred.

21 And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel,

or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was

any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye

mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be

given.

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from

him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed

into the ground;

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring

and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then

the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the

sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with

what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the

earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all

herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may

lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were

able to hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were

alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us

pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he

was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the

ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and

they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we

perish?

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be

still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have

no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of

man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

MARK 5 710/13 CD:13 DT:6

1 And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of

the Gadarenes.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of

the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no,

not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the

chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in

pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs,

crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee,

Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou

torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name

is Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the

country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine

feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that

we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went

out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep

place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in

the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the

country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the

devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind:

and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was

possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.

17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with

the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy

friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and

hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things

Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel.

21 And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side,

much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus

by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the

point of death: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may

be healed; and she shall live.

24 And Jesus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged

him.

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all

that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched

his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt

in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of

him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging

thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her,

came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in

peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's

house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the

Master any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the

ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John

the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth

the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado,

and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he

taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with

him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi;

which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age

of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and

commanded that something should be given her to eat.

MARK 6 1017/36 KPM:11 CD:33 FM:36

1 And he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his

disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue:

and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man

these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even

such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and

Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us?

And they were offended at him.

4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his

own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon

a few sick folk, and healed them.

6 And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about

the villages, teaching.

7 And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two

and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey,

save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purse:

9 But be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house,

there abide till ye depart from that place.

11 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart

thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them.

Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha

in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were

sick, and healed them.

14 And king Herod heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad:) and he

said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore

mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet,

or as one of the prophets.

16 But when Herod heard thereof, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded:

he is risen from the dead.

17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound

him in prison for Herodias'sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had

married her.

18 For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy

brother's wife.

19 Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed

him; but she could not:

20 For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy,

and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard

him gladly.

21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a

supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and

pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel,

Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.

23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give

it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And

she said, The head of John the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked,

saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John

the Baptist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for

their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head

to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison.

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and

the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse,

and laid it in a tomb.

30 And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told

him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

31 And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place,

and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no

leisure so much as to eat.

32 And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot

thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto

him.

34 And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with

compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a

shepherd: and he began to teach them many things.

35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and

said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and

into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to

eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say

unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give

them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when

they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the

green grass.

40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked

up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his

disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them

all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the

fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship,

and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida, while he sent away

the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he

alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto

them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them,

walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been

a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked

with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not

afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they

were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart

was hardened.

53 And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret,

and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry

about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country,

they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might

touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched

him were made whole.

MARK 7 631/26 10/25 KPM:8,16 CD:27 FM:2

1 Then came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes,

which came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that

is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft,

eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not.

And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the

washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples

according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen

hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you

hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips,

but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the

commandments of men.

8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men,

as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God,

that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth

father or mother, let him die the death:

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban,

that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

he shall be free.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which

ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 And when he had called all the people unto him, he said unto them,

Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can

defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that

defile the man.

16 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples

asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye

not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man,

it cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth

out into the draught, purging all meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the

man.

21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts,

adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil

eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and

Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it, but he

could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit,

heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought

him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is

not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the

table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone

out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and

her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto

the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis.

32 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in

his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into

his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha,

that is, Be opened.

35 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue

was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he

charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things

well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

MARK 8 644/630 FM:9,26

1 In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to

eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

2 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me

three days, and have nothing to eat:

3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint

by the way: for divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these

men with bread here in the wilderness?

5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the

seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to

set before them; and they did set them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set

them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat

that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them

away.

10 And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came

into the parts of Dalmanutha.

11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking

of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this

generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign

be given unto this generation.

13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the

other side.

14 Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in

the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the

Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod.

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no

bread.

17 And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye

have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your

heart yet hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not

remember?

19 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets

full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of

fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

22 And he cometh to Bethsaida: and they bring a blind man unto him, and

besought him to touch him.

23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town;

and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked

him if he saw ought.

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look

up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town,

nor tell it to any in the town.

27 And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cesarea

Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom

do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Elias; and others,

One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter

answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.

30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many

things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and

scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to

rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked

Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the

things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also,

he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself,

and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall

lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and

lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this

adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be

ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy

angels.

MARK 9 914/56 KPM:44,46,49 CD:24 FM:29,45,49

1 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of

them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have

seen the kingdom of God come with power.

2 And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John,

and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he

was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no

fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking

with Jesus.

5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be

here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for

Moses, and one for Elias.

6 For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of

the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any

more, save Jesus only with themselves.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they

should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were

risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with

another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first

come?

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and

restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he

must suffer many things, and be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed come, and they have done

unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

14 And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about

them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly

amazed, and running to him saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought

unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him: and he foameth, and

gnasheth with his teeth, and pine th away: and I spake to thy disciples

that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I

be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the

spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him?

And he said, Of a child.

22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to

destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and

help us.

23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible

to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with

tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the

foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee,

come out of him, and enter no more into him.

26 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he

was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him

privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by

prayer and fasting.

30 And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would

not that any man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is

delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that

he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 And he came to Capernaum: and being in the house he asked them, What

was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among

themselves, Who should be the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any

man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of

all.

36 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he

had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth

me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent

me.

38 And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils

in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he

followeth not us.

39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a

miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 For he that is not against us is on our part.

41 For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name,

because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose

his reward.

42 And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in

me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck,

and he were cast into the sea.

43 And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to

enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the

fire that never shall be quenched:

44 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to

enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into

the fire that never shall be quenched:

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to

enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be

cast into hell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be

salted with salt.

50 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will

ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

MARK 10 919/34 KPM:21,24 FM:21

1 And he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judaea by the

farther side of Jordan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he

was wont, he taught them again.

2 And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man

to put away his wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?

4 And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to

put her away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart

he wrote you this precept.

6 But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.

7 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to

his wife;

8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but

one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

11 And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry

another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another,

she committeth adultery.

13 And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them:

and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

14 But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them,

Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of

such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God

as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed

them.

17 And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and

kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may

inherit eternal life?

18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good

but one, that is, God.

19 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill,

Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father

and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed

from my youth.

21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou

lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor,

and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and

follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had

great possessions.

23 And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How

hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth

again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust

in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for

a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who

then can be saved?

27 And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not

with God: for with God all things are possible.

28 Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have

followed thee.

29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man

that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or

wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and

brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with

persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

32 And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before

them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And

he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should

happen unto him,

33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be

delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall

condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon

him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

35 And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying,

Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall

desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right

hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of

the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am

baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall

indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am

baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give;

but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.

41 And when the ten heard it, they began to be much displeased with

James and John.

42 But Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they

which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over

them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among

you, shall be your minister:

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to

minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

46 And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his

disciples and a great number of people, blind Bartimaeus, the son of

Timaeus, sat by the highway side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out,

and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the

more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call

the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth

thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do

unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my

sight.

52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole.

And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

MARK 11 595/32 10/26 KPM:26 CD:10,14,26FM:8,23

1 And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at

the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you:

and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon

never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath

need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without

in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye,

loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: and they let them

go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him;

and he sat upon him.

8 And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down

branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying,

Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name

of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

11 And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he

had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come,

he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

12 And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:

13 And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he

might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing

but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee

hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and

began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew

the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the

temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be

called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of

thieves.

18 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might

destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished

at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up

from the roots.

21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the

fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God.

23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this

mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not

doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith

shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray,

believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any:

that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your

trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven

forgive your trespasses.

27 And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the

temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the

elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who

gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one

question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do

these things.

30 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From

heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all men

counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus

answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do

these things.

MARK 12 837/44 CD:27 FM:4,23,29,30,33

1 And he began to speak unto them by parables. A certain man planted a

vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the winefat,

and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far

country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might

receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast

stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully

handled.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others;

beating some, and killing some.

6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last

unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come,

let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.

8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and

destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

10 And have ye not read this scripture; The stone which the builders

rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they

knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and

went their way.

13 And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians,

to catch him in his words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou

art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of

men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute

to Caesar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy,

said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see it.

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and

superscription? And they said unto him, Caesar's.

17 And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Caesar the things that

are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled

at him.

18 Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection;

and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his

wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his

wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying

left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the

third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died

also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall

she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because

ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are

given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the

book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I am the God

of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye

therefore do greatly err.

28 And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning

together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him,

Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O

Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all

thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the

first commandment.

31 And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as

thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth:

for there is one God; and there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart and with all the understanding,

and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his

neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and

sacrifices.

34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him,

Thou art not far from the kindgom of God. And no man after that durst

ask him any question.

35 And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say

the scribes that Christ is the son of David?

36 For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The Lord said to my Lord,

Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his

son? And the common people heard him gladly.

38 And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which

love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the marketplaces,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at

feasts:

40 Which devour widows'houses, and for a pretence make long prayers:

these shall receive greater damnation.

41 And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people

cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites,

which make a farthing.

43 And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I

say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they

which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did

cast in all that she had, even all her living.

MARK 13 637/31 KPM:14,33 FM:8,11

1 And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him,

Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings?

there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown

down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter

and James and John and Andrew asked him privately,

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when

all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest any man deceive

you:

6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive

many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not

troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be

famines and troubles: these are the beginnings of sorrows.

9 But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to

councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be

brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against

them.

10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought

beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but

whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not

ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the

son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause

them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that

shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by

Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth

understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house,

neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up

his garment.

17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in

those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.

19 For in those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the

beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither

shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be

saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened

the days.

21 And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he

is there; believe him not:

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs

and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

23 But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened,

and the moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven

shall be shaken.

26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with

great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his

elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the

uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender,

and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass,

know that it is nigh, even at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all

these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

32 But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels

which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his

house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work,

and commanded the porter to watch.

35 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house

cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the

morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

MARK 14 1234/37 10/27 KPM:68 CD:45 FM:19,22,24,27,51,70

1 After two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread:

and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by

craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the

people.

3 And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at

meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of

spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his

head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said,

Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and

have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a

good work on me.

7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do

them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body

to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached

throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken

of for a memorial of her.

10 And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests,

to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him

money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover,

his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that

thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye

into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of

water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house,

The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the

passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared:

there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he

had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One

of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it

I? and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that

dippeth with me in the dish.

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that

man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he

had never been born.

22 And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and

gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to

them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which

is shed for many.

25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine,

until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of

Olives.

27 And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me

this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep

shall be scattered.

28 But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not

I.

30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even

in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will

not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to

his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore

amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death:

tarry ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed

that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take

away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou

wilt.

37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter,

Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?

38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is

ready, but the flesh is weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes

were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and

take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man

is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve,

and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief

priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I

shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith,

Master, master; and kissed him.

46 And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of

the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a

thief, with swords and with staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but

the scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast

about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were

assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high

priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against

Jesus to put him to death; and found none.

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not

together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands,

and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying,

Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest

asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the

Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the

right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any

further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned

him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet

him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with

the palms of their hands.

66 And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids

of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and

said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou

sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by,

This is one of them.

70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said

again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilaean,

and thy speech agreeth thereto.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of

whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word

that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me

thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

MARK 15 689/22 KPM:28 FM:3,39

1 And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation

with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and

carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.

2 And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering

said unto him, Thou sayest it.

3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered

nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold

how many things they witness against thee.

5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

6 Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they

desired.

7 And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had

made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the

insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had

ever done unto them.

9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the

King of the Jews?

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.

11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release

Barabbas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that

I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they

cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto

them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Praetorium; and

they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and

put it about his head,

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him,

and bowing their knees worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and

put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of

the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

22 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being

interpreted, The place of a skull.

23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received

it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting

lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING

OF THE JEWS.

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and

the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered

with the transgressors.

29 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and

saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three

days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with

the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may

see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole

land until the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi,

Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why

hast thou forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he

calleth Elias.

36 And one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put it on a

reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias

will come to take him down.

37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the

bottom.

39 And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so

cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of

God.

40 There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary

Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and

Salome;

41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto

him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

42 And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that

is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Joseph of Arimathaea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for

the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the

body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him

the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.

46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the

linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and

rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where he was

laid.

MARK 16 301/+7\*

1 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of

James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and

anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came

unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from

the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it

was very great.

5 And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the

right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth,

which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where

they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you

into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they

trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for

they were afraid.

9 Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared

first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned

and wept.

11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of

her, believed not.

12 After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they

walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they

them.

14 Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and

upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they

believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the

gospel to every creature.

16 He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that

believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they

cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

18 They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it

shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall

recover.

19 So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into

heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preaching every where, the Lord working with

them, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

BK42 LUKE BC:19935-19473=462

~~~~

LUKE 1 1204/18 10/28 KPM:28 DT:34 FM:29

1 Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a

declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were

eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

3 It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all

things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent

Theophilus,

4 That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou

hast been instructed.

5 There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest

named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife was of the

daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

6 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the

commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they

both were now well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before

God in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn

incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the

time of incense.

11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the

right side of the altar of incense.

12 And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is

heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call

his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his

birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink

neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy

Ghost, even from his mother's womb.

16 And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their

God.

17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn

the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the

wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I

am an old man and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in

the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee

these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day

that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my

words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so

long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they

perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto

them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration

were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself

five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me,

to take away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a

city of Galilee, named Nazareth,

27 To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of

David; and the virgin's name was Mary.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly

favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.

29 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her

mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found

favour with God.

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son,

and shalt call his name JESUS.

32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and

the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

33 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his

kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a

man?

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come

upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee:

therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be

called the Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in

her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called

barren.

37 For with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me

according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with

haste, into a city of Juda;

40 And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of

Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the

Holy Ghost:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among

women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to

me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears,

the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of

those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold,

from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is his

name.

50 And his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to

generation.

51 He hath shewed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in

the imagination of their hearts.

52 He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low

degree.

53 He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent

empty away.

54 He hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance of his mercy;

55 As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own

house.

57 Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she

brought forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed

great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise

the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called

John.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called

by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is

John. And they marvelled all.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he

spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these

sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judaea.

66 And all they that heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying,

What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with

him.

67 And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and

prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed

his people,

69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his

servant David;

70 As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since

the world began:

71 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all

that hate us;

72 To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his

holy covenant;

73 The oath which he sware to our father Abraham,

74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand

of our enemies might serve him without fear,

75 In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for

thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of

their sins,

78 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on

high hath visited us,

79 To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of

death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the

deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

LUKE 2 864/15 KPM:43 CD:14,33,40FM:42

1 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from

Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.

2 (And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.)

3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth,

into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because

he was of the house and lineage of David:)

5 To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.

6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished

that she should be delivered.

7 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling

clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in

the inn.

8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field,

keeping watch over their flock by night.

9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the

Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good

tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which

is Christ the Lord.

12 And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in

swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly

host praising God, and saying,

14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward

men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into

heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto

Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath

made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe

lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which

was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told

them by the shepherds.

19 But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the

things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the

child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before

he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses

were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the

Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the

womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law

of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.

25 And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and

the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel:

and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

26 And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not

see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents

brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy

word:

30 For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

33 And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken

of him.

34 And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this

child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a

sign which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the

thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the

tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband

seven years from her virginity;

37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed

not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and

day.

38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord,

and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the

Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

40 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom:

and the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the

passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the

custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child

Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of

it.

44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's

journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem,

seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the

temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and

asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and

answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto

him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I

have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that

I must be about my Father's business?

50 And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject

unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and

man.

LUKE 3 594/9

1 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius

Pilate being governor of Judaea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee,

and his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of

Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,

2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto

John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness.

3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism

of repentance for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet,

saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of

the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be

brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways

shall be made smooth;

6 And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O

generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to

come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to

say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto

you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto

Abraham.

9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree

therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast

into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him

impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do

likewise.

12 Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master,

what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed

you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we

do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any

falsely; and be content with your wages.

15 And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their

hearts of John, whether he were the Christ, or not;

16 John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water;

but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not

worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with

fire:

17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and

will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with

fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the

people.

19 But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his

brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21 Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus

also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him,

and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in

thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as

was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was

the son of Melchi, which was the son of Janna, which was the son of

Joseph,

25 Which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was

the son of Naum, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Nagge,

26 Which was the son of Maath, which was the son of Mattathias, which

was the son of Semei, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of

Juda,

27 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was

the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Salathiel, which was the son

of Neri,

28 Which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Addi, which was the

son of Cosam, which was the son of Elmodam, which was the son of Er,

29 Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Eliezer, which was

the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of

Levi,

30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the

son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim,

31 Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the

son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of

David,

32 Which was the son of Jesse, which was the son of Obed, which was the

son of Booz, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son of Naasson,

33 Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was

the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of

Juda,

34 Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isaac, which was the

son of Abraham, which was the son of Thara, which was the son of Nachor,

35 Which was the son of Saruch, which was the son of Ragau, which was

the son of Phalec, which was the son of Heber, which was the son of

Sala,

36 Which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, which was

the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was the son of Lamech,

37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which was the son of Enoch, which was

the son of Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which was the son of

Cainan,

38 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the

son of Adam, which was the son of God.

LUKE 4 799/32 10/29 KPM:8 CD:4,41 FM:18

1 And Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and was

led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat

nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this

stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live

by bread alone, but by every word of God.

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him

all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the

glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I

give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for

it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt

thou serve.

9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the

temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down

from hence:

10 For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep

thee:

11 And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou

dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt

the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him

for a season.

14 And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there

went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his

custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up

for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And

when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to

preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the

brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of

sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat

down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened

on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled

in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which

proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son?

23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb,

Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do

also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own

country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of

Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when

great famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of

Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.

27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet;

and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were

filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the

brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him

down headlong.

30 But he passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the

sabbath days.

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with

power.

33 And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an

unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of

Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the

Holy One of God.

35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and

hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a

word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean

spirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round

about.

38 And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house.

And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they

besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and

immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers

diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of

them, and healed them.

41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art

Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak:

for they knew that he was Christ.

42 And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and

the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should

not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other

cities also: for therefore am I sent.

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

LUKE 5 760/6 FM:38

1 And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the

word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret,

2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone

out of them, and were washing their nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed

him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down,

and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the

deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the

night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down

the net.

6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of

fishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship,

that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the

ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus'knees, saying, Depart

from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of

the fishes which they had taken:

10 And so was also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were

partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from

henceforth thou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and

followed him.

12 And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full

of leprosy: who seeing Jesus fell on his face, and besought him, saying,

Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou

clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the

priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a

testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great

multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their

infirmities.

16 And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there

were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of

every town of Galilee, and Judaea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the

Lord was present to heal them.

18 And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy:

and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him.

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in

because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down

through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Jesus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are

forgiven thee.

21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is

this which speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them,

What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise

up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to

forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee,

Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he

lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled

with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi,

sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a

great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples,

saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a

physician: but they that are sick.

32 I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

33 And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and

make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat

and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber

fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from

them, and then shall they fast in those days.

36 And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a

new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent,

and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will

burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he

saith, The old is better.

LUKE 6 957/33

1 And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he

went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of

corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

2 And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is

not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what

David did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread,

and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat

but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the

sabbath.

6 And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the

synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was

withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on

the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered

hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood

forth.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on

the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy

it?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch

forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the

other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what

they might do to Jesus.

12 And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain

to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he

chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

14 Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and

John, Philip and Bartholomew,

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon called

Zelotes,

16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was

the traitor.

17 And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company

of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judaea and

Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear

him, and to be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue

out of him, and healed them all.

20 And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye

poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are

ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate

you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name

as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is

great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the

prophets.

24 But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your

consolation.

25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that

laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their

fathers to the false prophets.

27 But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them

which hate you,

28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use

you.

29 And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other;

and him that taketh away thy cloak forbid not to take thy coat also.

30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away

thy goods ask them not again.

31 And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them

likewise.

32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners

also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye?

for sinners also do even the same.

34 And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have

ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing

again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of

the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

36 Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not

be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and

shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For

with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you

again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind?

shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect

shall be as his master.

41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but

perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out

the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam

that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of

thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that

is in thy brother's eye.

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a

corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not

gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.

45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that

which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart

bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart

his mouth speaketh.

46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I

will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the

foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat

vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded

upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a

foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did

beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was

great.

LUKE 7 913/23 10/30 CD:22,31 FM:28

1 Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people,

he entered into Capernaum.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick,

and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews,

beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That

he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house,

the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not

thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say

in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and

I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh;

and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him

about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I

have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant

whole that had been sick.

11 And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called

Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a

dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow:

and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto

her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still.

And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him

to his mother.

16 And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a

great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his

people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and

throughout all the region round about.

18 And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.

19 And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jesus,

saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us

unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for

another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues,

and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what

things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk,

the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor

the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto

the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to

see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment?

Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are

in kings'courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and

much more than a prophet.

27 This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before

thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a

greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the

kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God,

being baptized with the baptism of John.

30 But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against

themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this

generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling

one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not

danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and

ye say, He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a

gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 But wisdom is justified of all her children.

36 And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And

he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew

that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box

of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet

with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his

feet, and anointed them with the ointment.

39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within

himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who

and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a

sinner.

40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto

thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five

hundred pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell

me therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most.

And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this

woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet:

but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of

her head.

45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath

not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed

my feet with ointment.

47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven;

for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth

little.

48 And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves,

Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

LUKE 8 1117/31 FM:43,45,48,54

1 And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and

village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God:

and the twelve were with him,

2 And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and

infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils,

3 And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many

others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out

of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the

way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured

it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it

withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and

choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an

hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath

ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the

kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not

see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and

taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and

be saved.

13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word

with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time

of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have

heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of

this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good

heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with

patience.

16 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or

putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which

enter in may see the light.

17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any

thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be

given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which

he seemeth to have.

19 Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at

him for the press.

20 And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy

brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are

these which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with

his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side

of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of

wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in

jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we

perish. Th en he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the

water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid

wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he

commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over

against Galilee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a

certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither

abode in any house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a

loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God

most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For

oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in

fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the

wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion:

because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into

the deep.

32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain:

and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And

he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and

the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were

choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and

told it in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found

the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of

Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed

of the devils was healed.

37 Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about

besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear:

and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he

might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done

unto thee. And he went his way and published throughout the whole city

how great things Jesus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people gladly

received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the

synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus'feet, and besought him that he

would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay

a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent

all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and

immediately her issue of blood stanched.

45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that

were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee,

and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue

is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and

falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for

what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath

made thee whole; go in peace.

49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the

synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the

Master.

50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe

only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save

Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the

maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not

dead, but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called,

saying, Maid, arise.

55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he

commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should

tell no man what was done.

LUKE 9 1199/48 KPM:54.55 CD:54-57 FM:10

1 Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and

authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staves,

nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake

off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel,

and healing every where.

7 Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was

perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from

the dead;

8 And of some, that Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the

old prophets was risen again.

9 And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear

such things? And he desired to see him.

10 And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had

done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place

belonging to the city called Bethsaida.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received

them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that

had need of healing.

12 And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said

unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and

country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a

desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no

more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat

for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples,

Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to

heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set

before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of

fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

18 And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with

him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering said, John the Baptist; but some say, Elias; and

others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said,

The Christ of God.

21 And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that

thing;

22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of

the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised

the third day.

23 And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny

himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will

lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose

himself, or be cast away?

26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall

the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in

his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall

not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

28 And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took

Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his

raiment was white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and

Elias:

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should

accomplish at Jerusalem.

32 But Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when

they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with

him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto

Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three

tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not

knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and

they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved

Son: hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept it

close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had

seen.

37 And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down

from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I

beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child.

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it

teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth

from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how

long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him.

And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and

delivered him again to his father.

43 And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they

wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his

disciples,

44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall

be delivered into the hands of men.

45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that

they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be

greatest.

47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and

set him by him,

48 And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name

receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me:

for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in

thy name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid him not: for he that is not against

us is for us.

51 And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be

received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into

a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would

go to Jerusalem.

54 And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt

thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them,

even as Elias did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of

spirit ye are of.

56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save

them. And they went to another village.

57 And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man

said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have

nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me

first to go and bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and

preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go

bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough,

and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

LUKE 10 808/26 10/31

1 After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent

them two and two before his face into every city and place, wither he

himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the

labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he

would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the

way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this

house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if

not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they

give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to

house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such

things as are set before you:

9 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of

God is come nigh unto you.

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your

ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off

against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God

is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for

Sodom, than for that city.

13 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty

works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they

had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment,

than for you.

15 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust

down to hell.

16 He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth

me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the

devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and

over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt

you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject

unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

21 In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O

Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from

the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so,

Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who

the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he

to whom the Son will reveal him.

23 And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are

the eyes which see the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see

those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those

things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying,

Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy

heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all

thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou

shalt live.

29 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my

neighbour?

30 And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to

Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and

wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he

saw him, he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on

him, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when

he saw him, he had compassion on him,

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine,

and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care

of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave

them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever

thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that

fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him,

Go, and do thou likewise.

38 Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain

village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus'feet, and

heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and

said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve

alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art

careful and troubled about many things:

42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which

shall not be taken away from her.

LUKE 11 1028/50 KPM:2-4,29 FM:11,44,54

1 And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when

he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray,

as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in

heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in

heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is

indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from

evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go

unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing

to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is

now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give

thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is

his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as

many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall

find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and

to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give

him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a

serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your

children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit

to them that ask him?

14 And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass,

when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the

chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided

against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a

house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom

stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.

19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them

out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom

of God is come upon you.

21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he

taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his

spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with

me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry

places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my

house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than

himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that

man is worse than the first.

27 And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the

company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that

bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God,

and keep it.

29 And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say,

This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be

given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet.

30 For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of

man be to this generation.

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of

this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts

of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than

Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nineve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation,

and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and,

behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place,

neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in

may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single,

thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy

body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark,

the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle

doth give thee light.

37 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him:

and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first

washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the

outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of

ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which

is within also?

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all

things are clean unto you.

42 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all

manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought

ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the

synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves

which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of

them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus

saying thou reproachest us also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with

burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens

with one of your fingers.

47 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your

fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for

they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and

apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute:

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the

foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;

51 From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished

between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be

required of this generation.

52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge:

ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye

hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees

began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many

things:

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth,

that they might accuse him.

LUKE 12 1059/23 CD:31 FM:39

1 In the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable

multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began

to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the

Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid,

that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the

light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be

proclaimed upon the housetops.

4 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the

body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he

hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear

him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is

forgotten before God?

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not

therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall

the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of

God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be

forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it

shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates,

and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or

what ye shall say:

12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to

say.

13 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother,

that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over

you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a

man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he

possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain

rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I

have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build

greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for

many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be

required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast

provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward

God.

22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no

thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye

shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither

have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye

better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one

cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye

thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and

yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like

one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to

morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of

little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be

ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your

Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be

added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give

you the kingdom.

33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax

not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief

approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he

will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may

open unto him immediately.

37 Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find

watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make

them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch,

and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour

the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his

house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour

when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us,

or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom

his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion

of meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so

doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that

he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his

coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat

and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for

him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder,

and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not

himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many

stripes.

48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall

be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him

shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him

they will ask the more.

49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be

already kindled?

50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened

till it be accomplished!

51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay;

but rather division:

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three

against two and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the

father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the

mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter

in law against her mother in law.

54 And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the

west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and

it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth;

but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art

in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest

he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer,

and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the

very last mite.

LUKE 13 672/9 CD:25

1 There were present at that season some that told him of the

Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans

were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such

things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them,

think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in

his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three

years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down;

why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also,

till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt

cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity

eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up

herself.

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her,

Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight,

and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because

that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people,

There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come

and be healed, and not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each

one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and

lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan

hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the

sabbath day?

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed:

and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done

by him.

18 Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto

shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into

his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the

air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of

meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying

toward Jerusalem.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he

said unto them,

24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will

seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the

door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying,

Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know

you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence,

and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart

from me, all ye workers of iniquity.

28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see

Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of

God, and you yourselves thrust out.

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the

north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first

which shall be last.

31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him,

Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out

devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day I shall

be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day

following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them

that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children

together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would

not!

35 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto

you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, Blessed

is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

LUKE 14 612/5 11/01

1 And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief

Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is

it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let

him go;

5 And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox

fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath

day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked

how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the

highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man

place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that

when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up

higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit

at meat with thee.

11 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth

himself shall be exalted.

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or

a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen,

nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence

be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame,

the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou

shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he

said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of

God.

16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade

many:

17 And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden,

Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said

unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see

it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove

them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot

come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the

master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into

the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the

maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and

yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and

hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall

taste of my supper.

25 And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said

unto them,

26 If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife,

and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he

cannot be my disciple.

27 And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be

my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first,

and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to

finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not

down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet

him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an

ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he

hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall

it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men

cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

LUKE 15 564/3

1 Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear

him.

2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth

sinners, and eateth with them.

3 And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth

not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which

is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and

neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep

which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner

that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need

no repentance.

8 Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece,

doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till

she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours

together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I

had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels

of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 And he said, A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the

portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his

living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and

took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with

riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land;

and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he

sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine

did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my

father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I

have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy

hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way

off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his

neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and

in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and

put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be

merry:

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is

found. And they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to

the house, he heard musick and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things

meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed

the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out,

and intreated him.

29 And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve

thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou

never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living

with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have

is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy

brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

LUKE 16 605/10

1 And he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man,

which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had

wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of

thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer

steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord

taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am

ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship,

they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto

the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take

thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An

hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and

write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely:

for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the

children of light.

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of

unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into

everlasting habitations.

10 He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much:

and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who

will commit to your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who

shall give you that which is your own?

13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one,

and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the

other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things:

and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before

men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed

among men is abomination in the sight of God.

16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom

of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the

law to fail.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth

adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband

committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine

linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his

gate, full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's

table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the

angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham

afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send

Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my

tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst

thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is

comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed:

so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they

pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send

him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they

also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them

hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the

dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets,

neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

LUKE 17 583/13 KPM:36 FM:3,9

1 Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences

will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck,

and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little

ones.

3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke

him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times

in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye

might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and

be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say

unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to

meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and

gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward

thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were

commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are

commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that

which was our duty to do.

11 And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through

the midst of Samaria and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that

were lepers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy

on us.

14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto the

priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and

with a loud voice glorified God,

16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was

a Samaritan.

17 And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are

the nine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this

stranger.

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee

whole.

20 And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God

should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not

with observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the

kingdom of God is within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall

desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see

it.

23 And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after

them, nor follow them.

24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under

heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son

of man be in his day.

25 But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this

generation.

26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of

the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in

marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood

came, and destroyed them all.

28 Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank,

they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and

brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

31 In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in

the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the

field, let him likewise not return back.

32 Remember Lot's wife.

33 Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever

shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one

shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the

other left.

36 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other

left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto

them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered

together.

LUKE 18 688/5 11/02 FM:24

1 And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to

pray, and not to faint;

2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither

regarded man:

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying,

Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself,

Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her

continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto

him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the

Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves

that they were righteous, and despised others:

10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the

other a publican.

11 The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee,

that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or

even as this publican.

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his

eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to

me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the

other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that

humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but

when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them.

16 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to

come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God

as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do

to inherit eternal life?

19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save

one, that is, God.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill,

Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy

mother.

21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou

one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and

thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly

shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a

rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard it said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible

with God.

28 Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that

hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the

kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the

world to come life everlasting.

31 Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go

up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets

concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and

spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day

he shall rise again.

34 And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid

from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain

blind man sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his

peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on

me.

40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when

he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord,

that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved

thee.

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying

God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

LUKE 19 767/5 FM:45

1 And Jesus entered and passed through Jericho.

2 And, behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, which was the chief

among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press,

because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him:

for he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said

unto him, Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide

at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to

be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of

my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man

by false accusation, I restore him fourfold.

9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house,

forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.

10 For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because

he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of

God should immediately appear.

12 He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to

receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and

said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We

will not have this man to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the

kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom

he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained

by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been

faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five

pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I

have kept laid up in a napkin:

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up

that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou

wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I

laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my

coming I might have required mine own with usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and

give it to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given;

and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from

him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over

them, bring hither, and slay them before me.

28 And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to

Jerusalem.

29 And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany,

at the mount called the mount of Olives, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your

entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose

him, and bring him hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto

him, Because the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said

unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them,

Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the

colt, and they set Jesus thereon.

36 And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of

Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise

God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

38 Saying, Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord:

peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

39 And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him,

Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should

hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

41 And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it,

42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the

things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine

eyes.

43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a

trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every

side,

44 And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within

thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because

thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold

therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but

ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the

scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very

attentive to hear him.

LUKE 20 719/17 FM:13,23,30

1 And it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the

people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the

scribes came upon him with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou

these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and

answer me:

4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From

heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be

persuaded that John was a prophet.

7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence it was.

8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do

these things.

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man

planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far

country for a long time.

10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they

should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat

him, and sent him away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and

entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him

out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my

beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves,

saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance

may be ours.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore

shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the

vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The

stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the

corner?

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on

whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay

hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had

spoken this parable against them.

20 And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign

themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so

they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and

teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of any, but teachest

the way of God truly:

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Caesar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye

me?

24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They

answered and said, Caesar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which

be Caesar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they

marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is

any resurrection; and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having

a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his

wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and

died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they

left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven

had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry,

and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and

the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in

marriage:

36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels;

and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he

calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God

of Jacob.

38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto

him.

39 Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well

said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son?

42 And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The Lord said unto my

Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

45 Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love

greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and

the chief rooms at feasts;

47 Which devour widows'houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the

same shall receive greater damnation.

LUKE 21 593/7 CD:4

1 And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the

treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast

in more than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of

God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones

and gifts, he said,

6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which

there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown

down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be?

and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in

my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not

therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for

these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom

against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and

pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from

heaven.

12 But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and

persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons,

being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye

shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries

shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and

kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to

death.

17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that

the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judaea flee to the mountains; and let them

which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in

the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written

may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in

those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath

upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away

captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the

Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

25 And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the

stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea

and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those

things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be

shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power

and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift

up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the

trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that

summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that

the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all

be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be

overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life,

and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of

the whole earth.

36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy

to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before

the Son of man.

37 And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he

went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple,

for to hear him.

LUKE 22 1113/27 11/03 KPM:31,64 CD:31 FM:68

1 Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the

Passover.

2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for

they feared the people.

3 Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number

of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains,

how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the

absence of the multitude.

7 Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be

killed.

8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover,

that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city,

there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into

the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto

thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my

disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make

ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made

ready the passover.

14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with

him.

15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this

passover with you before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be

fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide

it among yourselves:

18 For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until

the kingdom of God shall come.

19 And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them,

saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance

of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new

testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

21 But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the

table.

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto

that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that

should do this thing.

24 And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be

accounted the greatest.

25 And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship

over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called

benefactors.

26 But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be

as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth?

is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations.

29 And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto

me;

30 That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on

thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have

you, that he may sift you as wheat:

32 But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou

art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into

prison, and to death.

34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day,

before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and

shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take

it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his

garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be

accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the

things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto

them, It is enough.

39 And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives;

and his disciples also followed him.

40 And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter

not into temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled

down, and prayed,

42 Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me:

nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done.

43 And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44 And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as

it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he

found them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into

temptation.

47 And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called

Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to

kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a

kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto

him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his

right ear.

51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his

ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple,

and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a

thief, with swords and staves?

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands

against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high

priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.

55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were

set down together, Peter sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly

looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of

them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed,

saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him: for he is a

Galilaean.

60 And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately,

while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the

word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou

shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Peter went out and wept bitterly.

63 And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him.

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and

asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief

priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council,

saying,

67 Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you,

ye will not believe:

68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of

God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto

them, Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves

have heard of his own mouth.

LUKE 23 878/26 KPM:17,38 CD:42 FM:23

1 And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting

the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he

himself is Christ a King.

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he

answered him and said, Thou sayest it.

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no

fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people,

teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a

Galilaean.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he

sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous

to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him;

and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him

nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and

arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for

before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the

rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that

perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined him before you,

have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse

him:

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of

death is done unto him.

16 I will therefore chastise him, and release him.

17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and

release unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was

cast into prison.)

20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I

have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and

let him go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be

crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25 And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast

into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their

will.

26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian,

coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might

bear it after Jesus.

27 And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which

also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not

for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say,

Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps

which never gave suck.

30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the

hills, Cover us.

31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in

the dry?

32 And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to

death.

33 And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there

they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the

other on the left.

34 Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they

do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided

him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the

chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him

vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek,

and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying,

If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God,

seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds:

but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy

kingdom.

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be

with me in paradise.

44 And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all

the earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and the vail of the temple was rent in the

midst.

46 And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy

hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying,

Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the

things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from

Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a

good man, and a just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was

of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the

kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a

sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after,

and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the

sabbath day according to the commandment.

LUKE 24 843/25 DT:6,42,52 FM:1,46

1 Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they

came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared,

and certain others with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold,

two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they

said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he

was yet in Galilee,

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men,

and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words,

9 And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the

eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and

other women that were with them, which told these things unto the

apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them

not.

12 Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he

beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in

himself at that which was come to pass.

13 And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called

Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned,

Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that

ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him,

Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things

which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him,

Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and

word before God and all the people:

20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be

condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel:

and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were

done.

22 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which

were early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had

also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and

found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all

that the prophets have spoken:

26 Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his

glory?

27 And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them

in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made

as though he would have gone further.

29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward

evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and

blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of

their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while

he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found

the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known

of them in breaking of bread.

36 And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and

saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had

seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise

in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see;

for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet.

41 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto

them, Have ye here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

43 And he took it, and did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you,

while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were

written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms,

concerning me.

45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the

scriptures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to

suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his

name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

48 And ye are witnesses of these things.

49 And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye

in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.

50 And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands,

and blessed them.

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them,

and carried up into heaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:

53 And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God.

Amen.

BK43 JOHN BC:15957-15636=321

~~~~

JOHN 1 844/15 11/04 KPM:27 DT:18 FM:51

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word

was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made

that was made.

4 In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it

not.

6 There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all

men through him might believe.

8 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9 That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the

world.

10 He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world

knew him not.

11 He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

12 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons

of God, even to them that believe on his name:

13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of

the will of man, but of God.

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his

glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace

and truth.

15 John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I

spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before

me.

16 And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

17 For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus

Christ.

18 No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in

the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

19 And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and

Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou?

20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the

Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am

not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to

them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23 He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make

straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias.

24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if

thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth

one among you, whom ye know not;

27 He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's

latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was

baptizing.

29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the

Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred

before me: for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel,

therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven

like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the

same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and

remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of

God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What

seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted,

Master,) where dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt,

and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew,

Simon Peter's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have

found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said,

Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by

interpretation, A stone.

43 The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth

Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.

45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of

whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth,

the son of Joseph.

46 And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of

Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an

Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and

said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the

fig tree, I saw thee.

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of

God; thou art the King of Israel.

50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw

thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things

than these.

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye

shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending

upon the Son of man.

JOHN 2 434/4

1 And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the

mother of Jesus was there:

2 And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They

have no wine.

4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is

not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do

it.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of

the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled

them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of

the feast. And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine,

and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water

knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good

wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse; but thou

hast kept the good wine until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and

manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his

brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 And the Jews'passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,

14 And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and

the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out

of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the

changers'money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not

my Father's house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine

house hath eaten me up.

18 Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto

us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three

days I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building,

and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake of the temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered

that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and

the word which Jesus had said.

23 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, many

believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men,

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was

in man.

JOHN 3 671/13 KPM:13 DT:36 FM:15

1 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the

Jews:

2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know

that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles

that thou doest, except God be with him.

3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee,

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he

enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born

of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of

the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof,

but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every

one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?

10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and

knowest not these things?

11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and

testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye

believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?

13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from

heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

14 And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must

the Son of man be lifted up:

15 That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal

life.

16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that

whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting

life.

17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but

that the world through him might be saved.

18 He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not

is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the

only begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and

men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

20 For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the

light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be

made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

22 After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of

Judaea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized.

23 And John also was baptizing in Aenon near to Salim, because there was

much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

24 For John was not yet cast into prison.

25 Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and the

Jews about purifying.

26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with

thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same

baptizeth, and all men come to him.

27 John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given

him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but

that I am sent before him.

29 He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the

bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of

the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is

earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above

all.

32 And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man

receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is

true.

34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth

not the Spirit by measure unto him.

35 The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

36 He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that

believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth

on him.

JOHN 4 952/6 11/05 CD:16,42,46

1 When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus

made and baptized more disciples than John,

2 (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee.

4 And he must needs go through Samaria.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to

the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph.

6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his

journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her,

Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a

Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have

no dealings with the Samaritans.

10 Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God,

and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have

asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and

the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and

drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water

shall thirst again:

14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never

thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of

water springing up into everlasting life.

15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not,

neither come hither to draw.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her,

Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy

husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in

Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye

shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the

Father.

22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation

is of the Jews.

23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall

worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such

to worship him.

24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit

and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called

Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.

27 And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with

the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with

her?

28 The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and

saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not

this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him

ought to eat?

34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me,

and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest?

behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for

they are white already to harvest.

36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life

eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice

together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men

laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the

saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he

would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And many more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying:

for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the

Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee.

44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own

country.

45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galilaeans received him,

having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for

they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water

wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at

Capernaum.

47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went

unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son:

for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will

not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man

believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him,

saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they

said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus

said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole

house.

54 This is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out

of Judaea into Galilee.

JOHN 5 830/38 KPM:3-4 CD:30 FM:16

1 After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to

Jerusalem.

2 Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep market a pool, which is called

in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt,

withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled

the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped

in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight

years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in

that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is

troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another

steppeth down before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and

walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath

day: it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take

up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up

thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed

himself away, a multitude being in that place.

14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold,

thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made

him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him,

because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

17 But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only

had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making

himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto

you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do:

for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that

himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye

may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so

the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto

the Son:

23 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father.

He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent

him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and

believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come

into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when

the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear

shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son

to have life in himself;

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is

the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are

in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection

of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of

damnation.

30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my

judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the

Father which hath sent me.

31 If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the

witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye

might be saved.

35 He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a

season to rejoice in his light.

36 But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the

Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness

of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me.

Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him

ye believe not.

39 Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life:

and they are they which testify of me.

40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 I receive not honour from men.

42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another

shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not

the honour that cometh from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that

accuseth you, even Moses in whom ye trust.

46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of

me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

JOHN 6 1283/42 KPM:47 CD:35,39,69FM:11,22,65

1 After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the

sea of Tiberias.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles

which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his

disciples.

4 And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto

him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may

eat?

6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

7 Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient

for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small

fishes: but what are they among so many?

10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in

the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he

distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set

down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the

fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with

the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above

unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said,

This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.

15 When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by

force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself

alone.

16 And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And

it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they

see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they

were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the

ship was at the land whither they went.

22 The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of

the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one

whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his

disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place

where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his

disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for

Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said

unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek

me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the

loaves, and were filled.

27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which

endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto

you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the

works of God?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye

believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we

may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave

them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave

you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread

from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth

life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

35 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to

me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh

to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of

him that sent me.

39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which

he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at

the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth

the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will

raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which

came down from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and

mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among

yourselves.

44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him:

and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God.

Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father,

cometh unto me.

46 Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he

hath seen the Father.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath

everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life.

49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat

thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of

this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my

flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man

give us his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye

eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in

you.

54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and

I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I

in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he

that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers

did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for

ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This

is an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said

unto them, Doth this offend you?

62 What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was

before?

63 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the

words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

64 But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the

beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me,

except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more

with him.

67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?

68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast

the words of eternal life.

69 And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the

living God.

70 Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is

a devil?

71 He spake of Judas Iscariot the son of Simon: for he it was that

should betray him, being one of the twelve.

JOHN 7 871/10 11/06

1 After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in

Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him.

2 Now the Jews'feast of tabernacles was at hand.

3 His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into

Judaea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself

seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the

world.

5 For neither did his brethren believe in him.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is

always ready.

7 The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it,

that the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time

is not yet full come.

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Galilee.

10 But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the

feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for

some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the

people.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

14 Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and

taught.

15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having

never learned?

16 Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that

sent me.

17 If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether

it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.

18 He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that

seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no

unrighteousness is in him.

19 Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law?

Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to

kill thee?

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all

marvel.

22 Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of

Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of

Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a

man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

24 Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek

to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the

rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man

knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me,

and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent

me is true, whom ye know not.

29 But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because

his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh,

will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning

him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then

I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye

cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we

shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles,

and teach the Gentiles?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and

shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried,

saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly

shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him

should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus

was not yet glorified.)

40 Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a

truth this is the Prophet.

41 Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out

of Galilee?

42 Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David,

and out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was?

43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they

said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?

48 Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one

of them,)

51 Doth our law judge any man, before it hear him, and know what he

doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search,

and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house.

JOHN 8 1115/45\* CD:11,20,29FM:9,10,28,38,59

1 Jesus went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the

people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in

adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the

very act.

5 Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but

what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But

Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though

he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto

them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at

her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went

out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus

was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said

unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned

thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn

thee: go, and sin no more.

12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the

world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have

the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou bearest record of

thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself,

yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but

ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man.

16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I

and the Father that sent me.

17 It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is

true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me

beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye

neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known

my Father also.

20 These words spake Jesus in the treasury, as he taught in the temple:

and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me,

and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I

go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are

of this world; I am not of this world.

24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye

believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them,

Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is

true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man,

then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as

my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone;

for I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many believed on him.

31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue

in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed;

32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

33 They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to

any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever

committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son

abideth ever.

36 If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my

word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which

ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith

unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of

Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which

I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born

of fornication; we have one Father, even God.

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for

I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he

sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my

word.

44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will

do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth,

because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of

his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye

not believe me?

47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not,

because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou

art a Samaritan, and hast a devil?

49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do

dishonour me.

50 And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and

judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall

never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil.

Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my

saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the

prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my

Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I

know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep

his saying.

56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was

glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and

hast thou seen Abraham?

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham

was, I am.

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and

went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed

by.

JOHN 9 698/6 CD:35 FM:6

1 And as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or

his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but

that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night

cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the

spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,

7 And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by

interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came

seeing.

8 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he

was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: but he said, I am

he.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and

anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and

wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his

eyes.

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his

sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and

do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because

he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a

sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he

hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind,

and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had

received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born

blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and

that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his

eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the

Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ,

he should be put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him,

Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one

thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine

eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear:

wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are

Moses'disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not

from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous

thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine

eyes.

31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a

worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes

of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins,

and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he

said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that

talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they

which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and

said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but

now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

JOHN 10 711/16 FM:26

1 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into

the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a

robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he

calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the

sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they

know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what

things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am

the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep

did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall

go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy:

I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more

abundantly.

11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the

sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep

are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and

the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for

the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine.

15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down

my life for the sheep.

16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must

bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and

one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I

might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power

to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have

I received of my Father.

19 There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these

sayings.

20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a

devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was

winter.

23 And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost

thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that

I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

26 But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto

you.

27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

28 And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish,

neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

29 My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is

able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

30 I and my Father are one.

31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my

Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but

for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God.

34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are

gods?

35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the

scripture cannot be broken;

36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the

world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

37 If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye

may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their

hand,

40 And went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John at first

baptized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all

things that John spake of this man were true.

42 And many believed on him there.

JOHN 11 985/41 11/07 KPM:41

1 Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of

Mary and her sister Martha.

2 (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his

feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom

thou lovest is sick.

4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but

for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still

in the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judaea

again.

8 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone

thee; and goest thou thither again?

9 Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk

in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no

light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend

Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken

of taking of rest in sleep.

14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead.

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye

may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

16 Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellowdisciples,

Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 Then when Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave four

days already.

18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off:

19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them

concerning their brother.

20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met

him: but Mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my

brother had not died.

22 But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will

give it thee.

23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.

24 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the

resurrection at the last day.

25 Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that

believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest

thou this?

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ,

the Son of God, which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her

sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where

Martha met him.

31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her,

when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her,

saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

32 Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down

at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother

had not died.

33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which

came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,

34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and

see.

35 Jesus wept.

36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of

the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was

a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that

was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath

been dead four days.

40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest

believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?

41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid.

And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou

hast heard me.

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people

which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus,

come forth.

44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with

graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith

unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things

which Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what

things Jesus had done.

47 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and

said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans

shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same

year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for

the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he

prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation;

52 And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together

in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to

death.

54 Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence

unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and

there continued with his disciples.

55 And the Jews'passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the

country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves.

56 Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood

in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment,

that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might

take him.

JOHN 12 888/+4 FM:1

1 Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus

was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one

of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and

anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the

house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which

should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to

the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a

thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she

kept this.

8 For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they

came not for Jesus'sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom

he had raised from the dead.

10 But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to

death;

11 Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and

believed on Jesus.

12 On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they

heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried,

Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the

Lord.

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is

written,

15 Fear not, daughter of Sion; behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an

ass's colt.

16 These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when

Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written

of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of

his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he

had done this miracle.

19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye

prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at

the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee,

and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell

Jesus.

23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of

man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the

ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much

fruit.

25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in

this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall

also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from

this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven,

saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it

thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for

your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world

be cast out.

32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ

abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up?

who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you.

Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that

walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the

children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide

himself from them.

37 But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they

believed not on him:

38 That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he

spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of

the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,

40 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they

should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be

converted, and I should heal them.

41 These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but

because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be

put out of the synagogue:

43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

44 Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me,

but on him that sent me.

45 And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.

46 I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me

should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I

came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that

judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in

the last day.

49 For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he

gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I

speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

JOHN 13 668/3

1 Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour

was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having

loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

2 And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of

Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him;

3 Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and

that he was come from God, and went to God;

4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel,

and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the

disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was

girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost

thou wash my feet?

7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but

thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered

him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands

and my head.

10 Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash his

feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all.

11 For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all

clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and

was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.

14 If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought

to wash one another's feet.

15 For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to

you.

16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his

lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

18 I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the

scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up

his heel against me.

19 Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may

believe that I am he.

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send

receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified,

and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray

me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was leaning on Jesus'bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus

loved.

24 Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it

should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jesus'breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have

dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot,

the son of Simon.

27 And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him,

That thou doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had

said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast;

or, that he should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was

night.

31 Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man

glorified, and God is glorified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself,

and shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me:

and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say

to you.

34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I

have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love

one to another.

36 Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered

him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow

me afterwards.

37 Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay

down my life for thy sake.

38 Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily,

verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou has denied

me thrice.

JOHN 14 592/12 11/08 FM:28

1 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in

me.

2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would

have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and

receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how

can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man

cometh unto the Father, but by me.

7 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from

henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast

thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father;

and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me?

the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father

that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else

believe me for the very works'sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works

that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do;

because I go unto my Father.

13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the

Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

15 If ye love me, keep my commandments.

16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter,

that he may abide with you for ever;

17 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it

seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth

with you, and shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me:

because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I

in you.

21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth

me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love

him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt

manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my

words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make

our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye

hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send

in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your

remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world

giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it

be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto

you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the

Father: for my Father is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come

to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world

cometh, and hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father

gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

JOHN 15 499/+1

1 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every

branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more

fruit.

3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself,

except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in

him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do

nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is

withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are

burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye

will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be

my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my

love.

10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have

kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you,

and that your joy might be full.

12 This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved

you.

13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for

his friends.

14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what

his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I

have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that

ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain:

that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it

you.

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.

19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye

are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore

the world hateth you.

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater

than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you;

if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.

21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake,

because they know not him that sent me.

22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now

they have no cloak for their sin.

23 He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they

had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my

Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is

written in their law, They hated me without a cause.

26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the

Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he

shall testify of me:

27 And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the

beginning.

JOHN 16 601/20 CD:16 FM:10

1 These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that

whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

3 And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known

the Father, nor me.

4 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye

may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto

you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me,

Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your

heart.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go

away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if

I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of

righteousness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into

all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall

hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it

unto you.

15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he

shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while,

and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that

he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a

little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we

cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto

them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and

ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but

the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow

shall be turned into joy.

21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come:

but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more

the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your

heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto

you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it

you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive,

that your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh,

when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you

plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I

will pray the Father for you:

27 For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have

believed that I came out from God.

28 I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I

leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and

speakest no proverb.

30 Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that

any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from

God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be

scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am

not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace.

In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have

overcome the world.

JOHN 17 512/13 KPM:12 FM:17

1 These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said,

Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify

thee:

2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give

eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God,

and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

4 I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which

thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory

which I had with thee before the world was.

6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of

the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept

thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are

of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they

have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and

they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou

hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in

them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I

come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou

hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those

that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son

of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that

they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because

they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that

thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them

into the world.

19 And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be

sanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe

on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee,

that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou

hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may

be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and

that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as

thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me

where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for

thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known

thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the

love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

JOHN 18 804/25 11/09 FM:40

1 When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples

over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered,

and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus ofttimes

resorted thither with his disciples.

3 Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief

priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and

weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went

forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he.

And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward,

and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of

Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me,

let these go their way:

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou

gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's

servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup

which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus,

and bound him,

13 And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to

Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year.

14 Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was

expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that

disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the

palace of the high priest.

16 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other

disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that

kept the door, and brought in Peter.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou

also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of

coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with

them, and warmed himself.

19 The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his

doctrine.

20 Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the

synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in

secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto

them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by

struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high

priest so?

23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil:

but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.

25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto

him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I

am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear

Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it

was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest

they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye

against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we

would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to

your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to

put any man to death:

32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake,

signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus,

and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others

tell it thee of me?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests

have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were

of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be

delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered,

Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause

came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every

one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he

went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no

fault at all.

39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the

passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the

Jews?

40 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now

Barabbas was a robber.

JOHN 19 821/0 CD:38 FM:16

1 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him.

2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head,

and they put on him a purple robe,

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their

hands.

4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I

bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple

robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out,

saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him,

and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die,

because he made himself the Son of God.

8 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence

art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou

not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except

it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee

hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried

out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend:

whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar.

13 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and

sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement,

but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour:

and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him.

Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests

answered, We have no king but Caesar.

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they

took Jesus, and led him away.

17 And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of

a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one,

and Jesus in the midst.

19 And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing

was, JESUS OF NAZARETH T HE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was

crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and

Greek, and Latin.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The

King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments,

and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the

coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast

lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled,

which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they

did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's

sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene.

26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by,

whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour

that disciple took her unto his own home.

28 After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that

the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge

with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is

finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies

should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath

day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken,

and that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the

other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they

brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith

came there out blood and water.

35 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he

knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A

bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they

pierced.

38 And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but

secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away

the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and

took the body of Jesus.

39 And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by

night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound

weight.

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with

the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in

the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews'preparation day;

for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

JOHN 20 627/13 FM:17

1 The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet

dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the

sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other

disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away

the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid

him.

3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the

sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter,

and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet

went he not in.

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre,

and seeth the linen clothes lie,

7 And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen

clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the

sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from

the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she

stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the

other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them,

Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have

laid him.

14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus

standing, and knew not that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou?

She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have

borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him

away.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him,

Rabboni; which is to say, Master.

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my

Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my

Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the

Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when

the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the

Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be

unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side.

Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath

sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them,

Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose

soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

24 But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when

Jesus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord.

But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the

nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand

into his side, I will not believe.

26 And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with

them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and

said, Peace be unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my

hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not

faithless, but believing.

28 And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast

believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

30 And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his

disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the

Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through

his name.

JOHN 21 551/4

1 After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the

sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

2 There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and

Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two other of

his disciples.

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We

also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship

immediately: and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the

disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered

him, No.

6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and

ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw

it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the

Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his

fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into

the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far

from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with

fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals

there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes,

an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was

not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst

ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish

likewise.

14 This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his

disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of

Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord;

thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest

thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He

saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou

me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest

thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou

knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst

thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old,

thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and

carry thee whither thou wouldest not.

19 This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And

when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved

following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord,

which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do?

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is

that to thee? follow thou me.

23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple

should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I

will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee?

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote

these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if

they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself

could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

BK44 ACTS BC:18794-18448=346

~~~~

ACTS 1 511/5 11/10

1 The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began

both to do and teach,

2 Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy

Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many

infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the

things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 And, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they

should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the

Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me.

5 For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the

Holy Ghost not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying,

Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the

seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon

you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all

Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken

up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold,

two men stood by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into

heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall

so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which

is from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where

abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas,

Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon Zelotes,

and Judas the brother of James.

14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with

the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren.

15 And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and

said, (the number of names together were about an hundred and twenty,)

16 Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled,

which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning

Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus.

17 For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry.

18 Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and

falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels

gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that

field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The

field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be

desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let another

take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that

the Lord Jesus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was

taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his

resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed

Justus, and Matthias.

24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of

all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which

Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and

he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

ACTS 2 848/9 CD:30

1 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one

accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty

wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it

sat upon each of them.

4 And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with

other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every

nation under heaven.

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were

confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own

language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold,

are not all these which speak Galilaeanss?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia,

and in Judaea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia,

10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about

Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,

11 Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the

wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another,

What meaneth this?

13 Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said

unto them, Ye men of Judaea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this

known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third

hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour

out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall

prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall

dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those

days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth

beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood,

before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of

the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved

of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him

in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of

God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because

it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before

my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also

my flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer

thine Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full

of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch

David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us

unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an

oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he

would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his

soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received

of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this,

which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The

Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath

made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said

unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall

we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you

in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall

receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that

are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save

yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same

day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 And they continued stedfastly in the apostles'doctrine and

fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done

by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, and had all things common;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as

every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and

breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and

singleness of heart,

47 Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord

added to the church daily such as should be saved.

ACTS 3 504/+2 11/11 CD:26 FM:11

1 Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of

prayer, being the ninth hour.

2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they

laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask

alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give

I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately

his feet and ankle bones received strength.

8 And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the

temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate

of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that

which had happened unto him.

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the

people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's,

greatly wondering.

12 And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel,

why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by

our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our

fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied

him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go.

14 But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be

granted unto you;

15 And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead;

whereof we are witnesses.

16 And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong,

whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this

perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did it, as did

also your rulers.

18 But those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his

prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted

out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the

Lord;

20 And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all

things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets

since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your

God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear

in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that

prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as

many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God

made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all

the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless

you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

ACTS 4 682/+5 CD:24

1 And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the

temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them,

2 Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus

the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day:

for it was now eventide.

4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of

the men was about five thousand.

5 And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and

scribes,

6 And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and

as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered

together at Jerusalem.

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or

by what name, have ye done this?

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of

the people, and elders of Israel,

9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man,

by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by

the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised

from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders which is

become the head of the corner.

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name

under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

13 Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that

they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took

knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could

say nothing against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they

conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable

miracle hath been done by them is manifest to all them that dwell in

Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly

threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor

teach in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right

in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding

nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all men

glorified God for that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of

healing was shewed.

23 And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all

that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one

accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth,

and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen

rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered

together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed,

both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of

Israel, were gathered together,

28 For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be

done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy

servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders

may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were

assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and

they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one

soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he

possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of

the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were

possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the

things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made

unto every man according as he had need.

36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is,

being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the country

of Cyprus,

37 Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the

apostles' feet.

ACTS 5 787/16 FM:16

1 But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a

possession,

2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and

brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles'feet.

3 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to

the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was

it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine

heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and

great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buried

him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not

knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so

much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to

tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried

thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost:

and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth,

buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard

these things.

12 And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought

among the people; (and they were all with one accord in Solomon's

porch.

13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people

magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men

and women.)

15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid

them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing

by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto

Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean

spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which

is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common

prison.

19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and

brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this

life.

21 And when they heard that they entered into the temple early in the

morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with

him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children

of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they

returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the

keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we

found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief

priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would

grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in

prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without

violence: for they feared the people, lest they should have been

stoned.

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and

the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in

this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and

intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey

God rather than men.

30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a

tree.

31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a

Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy

Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to

slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a

doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded

to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye

intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be

somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined

themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were

scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing,

and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as

many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone:

for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found

even to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and

beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of

Jesus, and let them go.

41 And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that

they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach

and preach Jesus Christ.

ACTS 6 280/0 11/12 FM:13

1 And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied,

there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because

their widows were neglected in the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and

said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve

tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report,

full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this

business.

4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry

of the word.

5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a

man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and

Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid

their hands on them.

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples

multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company of the priests were

obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles

among the people.

9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the

synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of

them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which

he spake.

11 Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak

blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and

came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak

blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy

this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his

face as it had been the face of an angel.

ACTS 7 1136/23 CD:30,32,37FM:37

1 Then said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory

appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he

dwelt in Charran,

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred,

and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldaeans, and dwelt in Charran:

and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this

land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his

foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession,

and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange

land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them

evil four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said

God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat

Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and

Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God

was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and

wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor

over Egypt and all his house.

11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and

great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our

fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and

Joseph's kindred was made know unto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his

kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that

Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor the father of

Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to

Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph.

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our

fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they

might not live.

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished

up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and

nourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was

mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit

his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him

that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by

his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and

would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do

ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made

thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday?

29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of

Madian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the

wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a

bush.

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to

behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saying, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God

of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not

behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the

place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in

Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver

them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a

judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer by the hand

of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in

the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty

years.

37 This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A prophet

shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto

me; him shall ye hear.

38 This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel

which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers: who received

the lively oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in

their hearts turned back again into Egypt,

40 Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for as for this

Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is

become of him.

41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the

idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as

it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye

offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in

the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god

Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you

away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he

had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to

the fashion that he had seen.

45 Which also our fathers that came after brought in with Jesus into the

possession of the Gentiles, whom God drave out before the face of our

fathers, unto the days of David;

46 Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the

God of Jacob.

47 But Solomon built him an house.

48 Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as

saith the prophet,

49 Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye

build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always

resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye.

52 Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have

slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye

have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not

kept it.

54 When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they

gnashed on him with their teeth.

55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into

heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand

of God,

56 And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man

standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and

ran upon him with one accord,

58 And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid

down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus,

receive my spirit.

60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this

sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

ACTS 8 723/28 CD:36,37

1 And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a

great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they

were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judaea and Samaria,

except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great

lamentation over him.

3 As for Saul, he made havock of the church, entering into every house,

and haling men and women committed them to prison.

4 Therefore they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching

the word.

5 Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto

them.

6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which

Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that

were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, and that were

lame, were healed.

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the

same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out

that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying,

This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had

bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the

kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both

men and women.

13 Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he

continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs

which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had

received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John:

15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might

receive the Holy Ghost:

16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized

in the name of the Lord Jesus.)

17 Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy

Ghost.

18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles'hands the

Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he

may receive the Holy Ghost.

20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou

hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not

right in the sight of God.

22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the

thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

23 For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the

bond of iniquity.

24 Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none

of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord,

returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the

Samaritans.

26 And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go

toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza,

which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of

great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the

charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship,

28 Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet.

29 Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this

chariot.

30 And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias,

and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

31 And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he

desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him.

32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was led as a

sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so

opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare

his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom

speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same scripture, and

preached unto him Jesus.

36 And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and

the eunuch said, See, here is water; what doth hinder me to be

baptized?

37 And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest.

And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of

God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both

into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord

caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his

way rejoicing.

40 But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through he preached in

all the cities, till he came to Caesarea.

ACTS 9 812/26 CD:5-6,29

1 And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the

disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he

found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring

them bound unto Jerusalem.

3 And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined

round about him a light from heaven:

4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul,

Saul, why persecutest thou me?

5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom

thou persecutest: it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to

do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it

shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a

voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw

no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and to

him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here,

Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is

called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul,

of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting

his hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

13 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how

much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that

call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel

unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the

children of Israel:

16 For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's

sake.

17 And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his

hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jesus, that appeared

unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest

receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and

he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul

certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus.

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the

Son of God.

21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; Is not this he that

destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither

for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews

which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

23 And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to

kill him:

24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates

day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in

a basket.

26 And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to

the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he

was a disciple.

27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared

unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to

him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem.

29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed

against the Grecians: but they went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Caesarea, and

sent him forth to Tarsus.

31 Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and

Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in

the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

32 And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he came

down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Aeneas, which had kept his bed

eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Peter said unto him, Aeneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole:

arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lydda and Saron saw him, and turned to the

Lord.

36 Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by

interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and

almsdeeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom

when they had washed, they laid her in an upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard

that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he

would not delay to come to them.

39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought

him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping,

and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with

them.

40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and

turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes:

and when she saw Peter, she sat up.

41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called

the saints and widows, presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the

Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one

Simon a tanner.

ACTS 10 872/35 11/13 KPM:6 FM:12,21,30,32

1 There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of

the band called the Italian band,

2 A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave

much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

3 He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel

of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius.

4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord?

And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a

memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is

Peter:

6 He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he

shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called

two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited

on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all these things unto them, he sent them to

Joppa.

9 On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the

city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the sixth hour:

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made

ready, he fell into a trance,

11 And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as

it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the

earth:

12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild

beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.

14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that

is common or unclean.

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath

cleansed, that call not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into

heaven.

17 Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen

should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made

enquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were

lodged there.

19 While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold,

three men seek thee.

20 Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting

nothing: for I have sent them.

21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from

Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause

wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that

feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was

warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to

hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Peter went

away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Caesarea, And Cornelius waited

for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his

feet, and worshipped him.

26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man.

27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come

together.

28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a

man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation;

but God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or

unclean.

29 Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent

for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and

at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before

me in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in

remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is

Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side:

who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that

thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear

all things that are commanded thee of God.

34 Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God

is no respecter of persons:

35 But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness,

is accepted with him.

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace

by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:)

37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea,

and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;

38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with

power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of

the devil; for God was with him.

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of

the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

40 Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

41 Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even

to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it

is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead.

43 To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever

believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

44 While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them

which heard the word.

45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many

as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the

gift of the Holy Ghost.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then

answered Peter,

47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which

have received the Holy Ghost as well as we?

48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then

prayed they him to tarry certain days.

ACTS 11 533/5

1 And the apostles and brethren that were in Judaea heard that the

Gentiles had also received the word of God.

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the

circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with

them.

4 But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it by

order unto them, saying,

5 I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A

certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from

heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw

fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things,

and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any

time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed,

that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into

heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the

house where I was, sent from Caesarea unto me.

12 And the spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these

six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood

and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname

is Peter;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be

saved.

15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the

beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed

baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

17 Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who

believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I could withstand

God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified

God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto

life.

19 Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose

about Stephen travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch,

preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were

come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.

21 And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed,

and turned unto the Lord.

22 Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which

was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far

as Antioch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and

exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the

Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and

much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came

to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church,

and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first

in Antioch.

27 And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch.

28 And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the

spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world:

which came to pass in the days of Claudius Caesar.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to

send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judaea:

30 Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of

Barnabas and Saul.

ACTS 12 496/+5

1 Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex

certain of the church.

2 And he killed James the brother of John with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take

Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.)

4 And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered

him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter

to bring him forth to the people.

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without

ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was

sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers

before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined

in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up,

saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals.

And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and

follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which

was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the

iron gate that leadeth unto the city; which opened to them of his own

accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and

forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety,

that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand

of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered the thing, he came to the house of Mary

the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered

together praying.

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to

hearken, named Rhoda.

14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for

gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed

that is was even so. Then said they, It is his angel.

16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and

saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace,

declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And

he said, Go shew these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he

departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the

soldiers, what was become of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the

keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went

down from Judaea to Caesarea, and there abode.

20 And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they

came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's

chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was

nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his

throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and

not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not

God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 But the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had

fulfilled their ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was

Mark.

ACTS 13 954/22 11/14 FM:45

1 Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and

teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of

Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch,

and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said,

Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called

them.

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them,

they sent them away.

4 So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia;

and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

5 And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the

synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to their minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a

certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus:

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent

man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of

God.

8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation)

withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set

his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, thou child of the

devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert

the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be

blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on

him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by

the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being

astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga

in Pamphylia: and John departing from them returned to Jerusalem.

14 But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia,

and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the

synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have any

word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand said, Men of Israel,

and ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the

people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with an

high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the

wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chanaan, he

divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that he gave unto them judges about the space of four

hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet.

21 And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the

son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty

years.

22 And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their

king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the

son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my

will.

23 Of this man's seed hath God according to his promise raised unto

Israel a Saviour, Jesus:

24 When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of

repentance to all the people of Israel.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I

am not he. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his

feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever

among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew

him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath

day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

28 And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they

Pilate that he should be slain.

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took

him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 But God raised him from the dead:

31 And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee

to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was

made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath

raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou

art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to

return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure

mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine

Holy One to see corruption.

36 For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God,

fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this

man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

39 And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which

ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the

prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in

your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man

declare it unto you.

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles

besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and

religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them,

persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

44 And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear

the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and

spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and

blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that

the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put

it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we

turn to the Gentiles.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a

light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the

ends of the earth.

48 And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the

word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life

believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the

chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas,

and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto

Iconium.

52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

ACTS 14 481/9

1 And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the

synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the

Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds

evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave

testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to

be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the

Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of

the Jews with their rulers, to use them despitefully, and to stone them,

6 They were ware of it, and fled unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of

Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a

cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and

perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and

walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their

voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us

in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he

was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen

and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the

people.

14 Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their

clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like

passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these

vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea,

and all things that are therein:

16 Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did

good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our

hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they

had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 And there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who

persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city,

supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came

into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught

many, they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium, and Antioch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue

in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the

kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had

prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they

believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to

Pamphylia.

25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into

Attalia:

26 And thence sailed to Antioch, from whence they had been recommended

to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they

rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the

door of faith unto the Gentiles.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

ACTS 15 716/22 11/19 (15-18:11) CD:11,18 FM:23,24

1 And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and

said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be

saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and

disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and

certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and

elders about this question.

3 And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through

Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they

caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the

church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things

that God had done with them.

5 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed,

saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to

keep the law of Moses.

6 And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this

matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto

them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made

choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of

the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the

Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us;

9 And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by

faith.

10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the

disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we

shall be saved, even as they.

12 Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas

and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the

Gentiles by them.

13 And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and

brethren, hearken unto me:

14 Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to

take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written,

16 After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of

David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof,

and I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the

Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all

these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among

the Gentiles are turned to God:

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of

idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood.

21 For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being

read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to

send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas;

namely, Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the

brethren:

23 And they wrote letters by them after this manner; The apostles and

elders and brethren send greeting unto the brethren which are of the

Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia.

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have

troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be

circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send

chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,

26 Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus

Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the

same things by mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no

greater burden than these necessary things;

29 That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from

things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep

yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch: and when they had

gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.

32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, exhorted the

brethren with many words, and confirmed them.

33 And after they had tarried there a space, they were let go in peace

from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still.

35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching

the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and

visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the

Lord, and see how they do.

37 And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was

Mark.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from

them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed

asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto

Cyprus;

40 And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren

unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

ACTS 16 723/2 11/08 CD:31

1 Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was

there, named Timotheus, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess,

and believed; but his father was a Greek:

2 Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and

Iconium.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him

because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that

his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees

for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at

Jerusalem.

5 And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in

number daily.

6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia,

and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia,

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but

the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysia came down to Troas.

9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of

Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help

us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go

into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to

preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to

Samothracia, and the next day to Neapolis;

12 And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of

Macedonia, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And on the sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where

prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women

which resorted thither.

14 And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of

Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened,

that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought us,

saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my

house, and abide there. And she constrained us.

16 And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed

with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain

by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the

servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said

to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of

her. And he came out the same hour.

19 And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they

caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the marketplace unto the

rulers,

20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews,

do exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to

observe, being Romans.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates

rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them.

23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into

prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner

prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

25 And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and

the prisoners heard them.

26 And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of

the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and

every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the

prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself,

supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we

are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and

fell down before Paul and Silas,

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be

saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in

his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their

stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them,

and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let

those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The

magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in

peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned,

being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us

out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they

feared, when they heard that they were Romans.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired

them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia:

and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

ACTS 17 677/4 FM:5,26

1 Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came

to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days

reasoned with them out of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen

again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is

Christ.

4 And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of

the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them

certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set

all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought

to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren

unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world

upside down are come hither also;

7 Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of

Caesar, saying that there is another king, one Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they

heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let

them go.

10 And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto

Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they

received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the

scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were

Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God

was preached of Paul at Berea, they came thither also, and stirred up

the people.

14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to

the sea: but Silas and Timotheus abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a

commandment unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to him with all speed,

they departed.

16 Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in

him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the

devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks,

encountered him. And some said, What will this babbler say? other some,

He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached

unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto Areopagus, saying, May we

know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know

therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their

time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars'hill, and said, Ye men of

Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with

this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly

worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is

Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any

thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the

face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and

the bounds of their habitation;

27 That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him,

and find him, though he be not far from every one of us:

28 For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of

your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think

that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art

and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all

men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world

in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath

given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and

others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was

Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with

them.

ACTS 18 528/17 11/21 (2TH 1-3; ACTS 18:12-19:10) FM:17,21

1 After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth;

2 And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from

Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because that Claudius had commanded all

Jews to depart from Rome:) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought:

for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews

and the Greeks.

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was

pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus was Christ.

6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his

raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads; I am

clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles.

7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named

Justus, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the

synagogue.

8 And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord

with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and

were baptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid,

but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I

have much people in this city.

11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of

God among them.

12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection

with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the

law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the

Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason

would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye

to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue,

and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of

those things.

18 And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his

leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him

Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn his head in Cenchrea: for he had a

vow.

19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered

into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented

not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast

that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God will.

And he sailed from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Caesarea, and gone up, and saluted the

church, he went down to Antioch.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over

all the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the

disciples.

24 And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man,

and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in

the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord,

knowing only the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and

Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the

way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote,

exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped

them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publickly, shewing by

the scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

ACTS 19 766/10 11/26 (19:11-20:1 +) CD:4,10

1 And it came to pass, that, while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having

passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus: and finding certain

disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed?

And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be

any Holy Ghost.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said,

Unto John's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance,

saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should

come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

5 When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord

Jesus.

6 And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on

them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of

three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom

of God.

9 But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of

that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the

disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.

10 And this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which

dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

12 So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or

aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went

out of them.

13 Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call

over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We

adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew, and chief of the

priests, which did so.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know;

but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame

them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house

naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at

Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was

magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books

together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of

them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.

20 So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he

had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying,

After I have been there, I must also see Rome.

22 So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him,

Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 And the same time there arose no small stir about that way.

24 For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith which made silver

shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and

said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost

throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much

people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but

also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and

her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world

worshippeth.

28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried

out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius

and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they

rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples

suffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto

him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly

was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come

together.

33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him

forward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his

defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the

space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of

Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the

Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image

which fell down from Jupiter?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to

be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of

churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a

matter against any man, the law is open, and there are deputies: let

them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be

determined in a lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar,

there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

ACTS 20 694/18 11/30 KPM:32 CD:21,25,28FM:15

1 And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples,

and embraced them, and departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much

exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as

he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through

Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into Asia Sopater of Berea; and of the

Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and

Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus and Trophimus.

5 These going before tarried for us at Troas.

6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread,

and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together

to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow;

and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were

gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being

fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down

with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing him said, Trouble

not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten,

and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little

comforted.

13 And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to

take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to

Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios; and

the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the

next day we came to Miletus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not

spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to

be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

17 And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the

church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the

first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you

at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and

temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have

shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance

toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing

the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds

and afflictions abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto

myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry,

which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the

grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching

the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the

blood of all men.

27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the

which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God,

which he hath purchased with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter

in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to

draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I

ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his

grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance

among all them which are sanctified.

33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my

necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to

support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he

said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them

all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should

see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

ACTS 21 814/16 FM:8,22,25

1 And it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had

launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the day

following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set

forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and

sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade

her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul

through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way;

and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we

were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they

returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais,

and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came

unto Caesarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist,

which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judaea a

certain prophet, named Agabus.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his

own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the

Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall

deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place,

besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart?

for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for

the name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of

the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to

Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Caesarea, and

brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we

should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the

elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things

God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him,

Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe;

and they are all zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which

are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to

circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for

they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a

vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them,

that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things,

whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou

thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded

that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves

from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and

from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them

entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of

purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of

them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of

Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and

laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all

men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and

further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy

place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Ephesian,

whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they

took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were

shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief

captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.

32 Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them:

and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating

of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to

be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had

done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and

when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to

be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the

soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, Away with

him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief

captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar,

and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were

murderers?

39 But Paul said, I am a man which am a Jew of Tarsus, a city in

Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to

speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and

beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great

silence, he spake unto them in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

ACTS 22 584/17 CD:16 FM:9,20,26

1 Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto

you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they

kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia,

yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught

according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was

zealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

4 And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into

prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of

the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and

went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem,

for to be punished.

6 And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh

unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light

round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul,

Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of

Nazareth, whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but

they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise,

and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things

which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by

the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good

report of all the Jews which dwelt there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy

sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou

shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the

voice of his mouth.

15 For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and

heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy

sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even

while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of

Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every

synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was

standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them

that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the

Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their

voices, and said, Away with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not

fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust

into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and

bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know

wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that

stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and

uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain,

saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a

Roman? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this

freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined

him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a

Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he

was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the

chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down,

and set him before them.

ACTS 23 676/14 12/05 CD:9 FM:12,15

1 And Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, I

have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite

him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, thou whited wall: for

sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten

contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for

it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the

other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a

Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the

dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the

Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

8 For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel,

nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the

Pharisees'part arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man:

but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against

God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing

lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the

soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to

bring him into the castle.

11 And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good

cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou

bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound

themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink

till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have

bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we

have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that

he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire

something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near,

are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went

and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this

young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell

him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul

the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man

unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside

privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest

bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire

somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of

them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that

they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are

they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him,

See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred

soldiers to go to Caesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and

spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him

safe unto Felix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix sendeth

greeting.

27 This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them:

then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was

a Roman.

28 And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I

brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have

nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I

sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his accusers also to

say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought

him by night to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to

the castle:

33 Who, when they came to Caesarea, and delivered the epistle to the

governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province

he was. And when he understood that he was of Cilicia;

35 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he

commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall.

ACTS 24 495/36 KPM:6-8,15 FM:26

1 And after five days Ananias the high priest descended with the elders,

and with a certain orator named Tertullus, who informed the governor

against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying,

Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds

are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all

thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee

that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition

among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of

the Nazarenes:

6 Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and

would have judged according to our law.

7 But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence

took him away out of our hands,

8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom

thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse

him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak,

answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge

unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve

days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship.

12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man,

neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the

city:

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call

heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which

are written in the law and in the prophets:

15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that

there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of

offence toward God, and toward men.

17 Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and

offerings.

18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple,

neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19 Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had

ought against me.

20 Or else let these same here say, if they have found any evil doing in

me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them,

Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you

this day.

22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of

that way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain

shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have

liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister

or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which

was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in

Christ.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to

come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I

have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he

might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed

with him.

27 But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix'room: and Felix,

willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

ACTS 25 539/9 FM:16

1 Now when Festus was come into the province, after three days he

ascended from Caesarea to Jerusalem.

2 Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against

Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to

Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Caesarea, and that he

himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with

me, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down

unto Caesarea; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded

Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood

round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which

they could not prove.

8 While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews,

neither against the temple, nor yet against Caesar, have I offended any

thing at all.

9 But Festus, willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and

said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things

before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Caesar's judgment seat, where I ought to

be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death,

I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these

accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Caesar.

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast

thou appealed unto Caesar? unto Caesar shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Caesarea to

salute Festus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause

unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:

15 About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders

of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any

man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to

face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid

against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the

morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought

forth.

18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation

of such things as I supposed:

19 But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and

of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him

whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of

Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Caesar.

22 Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To

morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great

pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief

captains, and principal men of the city, at Festus'commandment Paul was

brought forth.

24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present

with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have

dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, crying that he ought

not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and

that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send

him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I

have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king

Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal

to signify the crimes laid against him.

ACTS 26 597/1 12/06 FM:30

1 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself.

Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself

this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the

Jews:

3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and

questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me

patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own

nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after

the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee.

6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God

unto our fathers:

7 Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and

night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused

of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should

raise the dead?

9 I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary

to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I

shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and

when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to

blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them

even unto strange cities.

12 Whereupon as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from

the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the

brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed

with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking

unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest

thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou

persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for

this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things

which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear

unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now

I send thee,

18 To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from

the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins,

and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly

vision:

20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and

throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they

should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to

kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day,

witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those

which the prophets and Moses did say should come:

23 That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that

should rise from the dead, and should shew light unto the people, and to

the Gentiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice,

Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Festus; but speak forth the

words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak

freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from

him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou

believest.

28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a

Christian.

29 And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that

hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except

these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and

Bernice, and they that sat with them:

31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves,

saying, This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at

liberty, if he had not appealed unto Caesar.

ACTS 27 748/+7

1 And when it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they

delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto one named Julius, a

centurion of Augustus'band.

2 And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail

by the coasts of Asia; one Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica,

being with us.

3 And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated

Paul, and gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because

the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came

to Myra, a city of Lycia.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy;

and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over

against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete, over

against Salmone;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair

havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lasea.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous,

because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished them,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with

hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our

lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the

ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part

advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to

Phenice, and there to winter; which is an haven of Crete, and lieth

toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained

their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called

Euroclydon.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we

let her drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clauda, we had

much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship;

and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and

so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they

lightened the ship;

19 And the third day we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the

ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small

tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken

away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and

said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from

Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss

of any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and

whom I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Caesar: and, lo,

God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall

be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down

in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some

country;

28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a

little further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four

anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had

let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have

cast anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in

th e ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall

off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat,

saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and

continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat: for this is for your health:

for there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in

presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen

souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out

the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a

certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were

possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves

unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to

the wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship

aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the

hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers'counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them

should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their

purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves

first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship.

And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

ACTS 28 618/21 KPM:16,29 FM:16

1 And when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called

Melita.

2 And the barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they

kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain,

and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the

fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they

said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he

hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead

suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come

to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island,

whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days

courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever

and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, and laid his

hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island,

came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they

laded us with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had

wintered in the isle, whose sign was Castor and Pollux.

12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried there three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after

one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven

days: and so we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us

as far as Appii forum, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he

thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to

the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with

a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of

the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them,

Men and brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, or

customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into

the hands of the Romans.

18 Who, when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there

was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained to appeal unto

Caesar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to

speak with you: because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this

chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judaea

concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake

any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning

this sect, we know that every where it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into

his lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God,

persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and out

of the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed

not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that

Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the

prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and

shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull

of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with

their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart,

and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent

unto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great

reasoning among themselves.

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received

all that came in unto him,

31 Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern

the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

BK45 ROMANS BC:7204-7108=96

~~~~~~

ROM 1 547/4 11/30 KPM:29 CD:16

1 Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated

unto the gospel of God,

2 (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,)

3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed

of David according to the flesh;

4 And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit

of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the

faith among all nations, for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ:

7 To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to

you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your

faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

9 For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of

his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my

prayers;

10 Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a

prosperous journey by the will of God to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual

gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual

faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I

purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have

some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.

14 I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the

wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that

are at Rome also.

16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of

God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and

also to the Greek.

17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith:

as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

18 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness

and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

19 Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God

hath shewed it unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are

clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his

eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God,

neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their

foolish heart was darkened.

22 Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made

like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and

creeping things.

24 Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of

their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves:

25 Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served

the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their

women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman,

burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which

is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error

which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God

gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not

convenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness,

covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit,

malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of

evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenant breakers, without natural affection,

implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things

are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them

that do them.

ROM 2 452/4

1 Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that

judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for

thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against

them which commit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things,

and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and

longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to

repentance?

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself

wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment

of God;

6 Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and

honour and immortality, eternal life:

8 But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but

obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of

the Jew first, and also of the Gentile;

10 But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the

Jew first, and also to the Gentile:

11 For there is no respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law:

and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

13 (For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of

the law shall be justified.

14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the

things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto

themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their

conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while

accusing or else excusing one another;)

16 In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ

according to my gospel.

17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy

boast of God,

18 And knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more

excellent, being instructed out of the law;

19 And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light

of them which are in darkness,

20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form

of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself?

thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit

adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege?

23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law

dishonourest thou God?

24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as

it is written.

25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou

be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law,

shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the

law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the

law?

28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that

circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of

the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of

men, but of God.

ROM 3 432/3

1 What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of

circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the

oracles of God.

3 For what if some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the faith

of God without effect?

4 God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is

written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest

overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what

shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a

man)

6 God forbid: for then how shall God judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his

glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm

that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is

just.

9 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before

proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin;

10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after

God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become

unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used

deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them

who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the

world may become guilty before God.

20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified

in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being

witnessed by the law and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto

all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:

23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in

Christ Jesus:

25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his

blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are

past, through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be

just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay:

but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the

deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes,

of the Gentiles also:

30 Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith,

and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid; yea, we

establish the law.

ROM 4 408/6

1 What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the

flesh, hath found?

2 For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but

not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was

counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of

debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the

ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom

God imputeth righteouness without works,

7 Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins

are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the

uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for

righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in

uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness

of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the

father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that

righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the

circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our

father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to

Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness

of faith.

14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and

the promise made of none effect:

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no

transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the

promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the

law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the

father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before

him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth

those things which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of

many nations, according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead,

when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of

Sarah's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was

strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able

also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to

him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him

that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our

justification.

ROM 5 431/+1 12/01

1 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our

Lord Jesus Christ:

2 By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand,

and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that

tribulation worketh patience;

4 And patience, experience; and experience, hope:

5 And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in

our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the

ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a

good man some would even dare to die.

8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet

sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved

from wrath through him.

10 For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death

of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus

Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.

12 Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by

sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when

there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that

had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the

figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the

offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by

grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the

judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many

offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they

which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall

reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

18 Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to

condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came

upon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the

obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where

sin abounded, grace did much more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign

through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

ROM 6 372/5 CD:11

1 What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may

abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer

therein?

3 Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ

were baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as

Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so

we also should walk in newness of life.

5 For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we

shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:

6 Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of

sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For he that is dead is freed from sin.

8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with

him:

9 Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death

hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he

liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but

alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey

it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto

sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the

dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the

law, but under grace.

15 What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under

grace? God forbid.

16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his

servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of

obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have

obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you.

18 Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of

righteousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your

flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and

to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to

righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from

righteousness.

21 What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed?

for the end of those things is death.

22 But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have

your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.

23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life

through Jesus Christ our Lord.

ROM 7 467/2

1 Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how

that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband

so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the

law of her husband.

3 So then if, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man,

she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is

free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married

to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body

of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is

raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the

law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were

held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness

of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not

known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had

said, Thou shalt not covet.

8 But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner

of concupiscence. For without the law sin was dead.

9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came,

sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, which was ordained to life, I found to be unto

death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it

slew me.

12 Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and

good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin,

that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good;

that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under

sin.

15 For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but

what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it

is good.

17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing:

for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I

find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not,

that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin

that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with

me.

22 For I delight in the law of God after the inward man:

23 But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my

mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my

members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this

death?

25 I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I

myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

ROM 8 662/10 CD:1

1 There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ

Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free

from the law of sin and death.

3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh,

God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin,

condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk

not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but

they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.

6 For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is

life and peace.

7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject

to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the

Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of

Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the

Spirit is life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in

you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your

mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after

the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the

Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of

God.

15 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye

have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the

children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with

Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified

together.

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy

to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the

manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by

reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage

of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain

together until now.

23 And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of

the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the

adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what

a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for

it.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not

what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh

intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the

Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the

will of God.

28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love

God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.

29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to

the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many

brethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he

called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also

glorified.

31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be

against us?

32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how

shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that

justifieth.

34 Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that

is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh

intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or

distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are

accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that

loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor

principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to

separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

ROM 9 531/7 12/02 KPM:28 FM:32

1 I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me

witness in the Holy Ghost,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my

brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory,

and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God,

and the promises;

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ

came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not

all Israel, which are of Israel:

7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children:

but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the

children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the

seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sarah

shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even

by our father Isaac;

11 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or

evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of

works, but of him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger.

13 As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God

forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy,

and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but

of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have

I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name

might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will

he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath

resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the

thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one

vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known,

endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to

destruction:

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels

of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the

Gentiles?

25 As he saith also in Osee, I will call them my people, which were not

my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto

them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of

the living God.

27 Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the

children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness:

because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esaias said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a

seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after

righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness

which is of faith.

31 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not

attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the

works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone;

33 As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of

offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

ROM 10 345/5 KPM:15

1 Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they

might be saved.

2 For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according

to knowledge.

3 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to

establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto

the righteousness of God.

4 For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that

believeth.

5 For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the

man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not

in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ

down from above:)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ

again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in

thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt

believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou

shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the

mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be

ashamed.

12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the

same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and

how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall

they hear without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How

beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and

bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who

hath believed our report?

17 So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all

the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you

to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will

anger you.

20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought

me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands

unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

ROM 11 595/14 FM:6

1 I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am

an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.

2 God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what

the scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession to God against

Israel, saying,

3 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and

I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself

seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal.

5 Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to

the election of grace.

6 And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no

more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise

work is no more work.

7 What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the

election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded

8 (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of

slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not

hear;) unto this day.

9 And David saith, Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a

stumblingblock, and a recompence unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their

back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but

rather through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles, for to

provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the

diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their

fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the

Gentiles, I magnify mine office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh,

and might save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what

shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?

16 For if the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root

be holy, so are the branches.

17 And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild

olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the

root and fatness of the olive tree;

18 Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not

the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be

graffed in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by

faith. Be not highminded, but fear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also

spare not thee.

22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which

fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his

goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.

23 And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed

in: for God is able to graff them in again.

24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature,

and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much

more shall these, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their

own olive tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this

mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in

part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come

in.

26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come

out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

27 For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their

sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as

touching the election, they are beloved for the fathers'sakes.

29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

30 For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained

mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy

they also may obtain mercy.

32 For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy

upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!

how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

34 For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his

counsellor?

35 Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him

again?

36 For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be

glory for ever. Amen.

ROM 12 307/2 12/03

1 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye

present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which

is your reasonable service.

2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the

renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and

acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among

you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to

think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of

faith.

4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the

same office:

5 So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one

of another.

6 Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to

us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of

faith;

7 Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on

teaching;

8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it

with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy,

with cheerfulness.

9 Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to

that which is good.

10 Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour

preferring one another;

11 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in

prayer;

13 Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.

14 Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but

condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the

sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all

men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto

wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the

Lord.

20 Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him

drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

ROM 13 275/5 KPM:9

1 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no

power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of

God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou

then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt

have praise of the same:

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that

which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he

is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth

evil.

5 Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for

conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers,

attending continually upon this very thing.

7 Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due;

custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth

another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou

shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not

covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended

in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the

fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of

sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off

the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light.

13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness,

not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.

14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the

flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

ROM 14 393/14 KPM:6,21 CD:6,10

1 Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful

disputations.

2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak,

eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him

which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he

standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make

him stand.

5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day

alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that

regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that

eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth

not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die

unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might

be Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought

thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to

me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this

rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his

brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing

unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to

him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not

charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and

peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ is acceptable to God, and

approved of men.

19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and

things wherewith one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure; but

it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing

whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that

condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of

faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

ROM 15 550/543 KPM:29 CD:8,19 FM:24,29

1 We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and

not to please ourselves.

2 Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good to edification.

3 For even Christ pleased not himself: but, as it is written, The

reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our

learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might

have hope.

5 Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one

toward another according to Christ Jesus:

6 That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father

of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us to the

glory of God.

8 Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the

truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers:

9 And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is

written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and

sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye

people.

12 And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that

shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing,

that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are

full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one

another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in

some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to

me of God,

16 That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles,

ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles

might be acceptable, be ing sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those

things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath

not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

19 Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God;

so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully

preached the gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was

named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see:

and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great

desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I

trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward

by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company.

25 But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints.

26 For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain

contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.

27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the

Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty

is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this

fruit, I will come by you into Spain.

29 And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness

of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and

for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in your

prayers to God for me;

31 That I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Judaea; and

that my service which I have for Jerusalem may be accepted of the

saints;

32 That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with

you be refreshed.

33 Now the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

ROM 16 437/13 CD:18,24

1 I commend unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the church

which is at Cenchrea:

2 That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye

assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath

been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus:

4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I

give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles.

5 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well

beloved Epaenetus, who is the firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us.

7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who

are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.

8 Greet Amplias my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved.

10 Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute them which are of

Aristobulus'household.

11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the household of

Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute the

beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the

brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas,

and all the saints which are with them.

16 Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute

you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and

offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid

them.

18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own

belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the

simple.

19 For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore

on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good,

and simple concerning evil.

20 And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The

grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

21 Timotheus my workfellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my

kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23 Gaius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Erastus the

chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother.

24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

25 Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel,

and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the

mystery, which was kept secret since the world began,

26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets,

according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all

nations for the obedience of faith:

27 To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

BK46 I CORINTHIANS BC:6933-6830=103

~~~~~~~~~~~~~

1CO 1 502/1 11/22 CD:14

1 Paul, called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God,

and Sosthenes our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are

sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every

place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and

ours:

3 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord

Jesus Christ.

4 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is

given you by Jesus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in

all knowledge;

6 Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord

Jesus Christ:

8 Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in

the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son

Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ,

that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among

you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in

the same judgment.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them which

are of the house of Chloe, that there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of

Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ.

13 Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in

the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that I baptized none of you, but Crispus and Gaius;

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of Stephanas: besides, I know not

whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not

with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none

effect.

18 For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness;

but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

19 For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will

bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this

world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

21 For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God,

it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that

believe.

22 For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and

unto the Greeks foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the

power of God, and the wisdom of God.

25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of

God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after

the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

27 But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the

wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the

things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God

chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that

are:

29 That no flesh should glory in his presence.

30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom,

and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

31 That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in

the Lord.

1CO 2 293/5

1 And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of

speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ,

and him crucified.

3 And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's

wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the

power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the

wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to

nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom,

which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it,

they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have

entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for

them that love him.

10 But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit

searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man

which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the

Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit

which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to

us of God.

13 Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom

teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things

with spiritual.

14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God:

for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because

they are spiritually discerned.

15 But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged

of no man.

16 For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him?

But we have the mind of Christ.

1CO 3 347/6

1 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as

unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.

2 I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not

able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and

strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are

ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye

believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?

6 I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that

watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall

receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are

God's building.

10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise

masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon.

But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus

Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious

stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare

it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every

man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall

receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he

himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God

dwelleth in you?

17 If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the

temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise

in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is

written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are

vain.

21 Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours;

22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death,

or things present, or things to come; all are yours;

23 And ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's.

1CO 4 347/2

1 Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and

stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you,

or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he

that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both

will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make

manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have

praise of God.

6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself

and to Apollos for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think of

men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one

against another.

7 For who maketh thee to differ from another? and what hast thou that

thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou

glory, as if thou hadst not received it?

8 Now ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us:

and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were

appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to

angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; we are

weak, but ye are strong; ye are honourable, but we are despised.

11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are

naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;

12 And labour, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless;

being persecuted, we suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and

are the offscouring of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn

you.

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye

not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the

gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son,

and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my

ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not

the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in

the spirit of meekness?

1CO 5 231/11 11/23 KPM:7 CD:4,5

1 It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such

fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one

should have his father's wife.

2 And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath

done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged

already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this

deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together,

and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,

5 To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh,

that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

6 Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth

the whole lump?

7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye

are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the

leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of

sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators:

10 Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the

covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go

out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that

is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a

railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to

eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye

judge them that are within?

13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among

yourselves that wicked person.

1CO 6 344/9 CD:20 FM:20

1 Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the

unjust, and not before the saints?

2 Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world

shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that

pertain to this life?

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them

to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among

you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the

unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law

one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather

suffer yourselves to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God?

Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers,

nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor

extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified,

but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of

our God.

12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all

things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of

any.

13 Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy

both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord;

and the Lord for the body.

14 And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by

his own power.

15 Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then

take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God

forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body?

for two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but

he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.

19 What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost

which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?

20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body,

and in your spirit, which are God's.

1CO 7 690/4 KPM:5,39 FM:39

1 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a

man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife,

and let every woman have her own husband.

3 Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise

also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise

also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time,

that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together

again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, and not of commandment.

7 For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his

proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if

they abide even as I.

9 But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry

than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the

wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to

her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife

that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not

put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be

pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the

unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children

unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister

is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy husband?

or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called

every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become

uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be

circumcised.

19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the

keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest

be made free, use it rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is the Lord's

freeman: likewise also he that is called, being free, is Christ's

servant.

23 Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with

God.

25 Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give

my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be

faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I

say, that it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed

from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry,

she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh:

but I spare you.

29 But this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remaineth, that both

they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice,

as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed

not;

31 And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of

this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth

for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world,

how he may please his wife.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried

woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in

body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the

world, how she may please her husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare

upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the

Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his

virgin, if she pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him

do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no

necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his

heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 So then he that giveth her in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth

her not in marriage doeth better.

39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if

her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will;

only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think

also that I have the Spirit of God.

1CO 8 227/2

1 Now as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have

knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

2 And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet

as he ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in

sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and

that there is none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in

earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things,

and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we

by him.

7 Howbeit there is not in every man that knowledge: for some with

conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto an

idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.

8 But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the

better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.

9 But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a

stumblingblock to them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the

idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be

emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom

Christ died?

12 But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak

conscience, ye sin against Christ.

13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh

while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

1CO 9 452/2 11/24 CD:1,18 FM:22

1 Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our

Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for

the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,

4 Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other

apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?

6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working?

7 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a

vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock,

and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth

of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt,

this is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he

that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we

shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather?

Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we

should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the

things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers

with the altar?

14 Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel

should live of the gospel.

15 But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these

things, that it should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to

die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for

necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the

gospel!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my

will, a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may

make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in

the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant

unto all, that I might gain the more.

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to

them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them

that are under the law;

21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law

to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are

without law.

22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made

all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof

with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth

the prize? So run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all

things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an

incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that

beateth the air:

27 But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by

any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a

castaway.

1CO 10 484/21 CD:28 FM:28

1 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that

all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat;

4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that

spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were

overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust

after evil things, as they also lusted.

7 Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The

people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell

in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were

destroyed of serpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed

of the destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are

written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come.

12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but

God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are

able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye

may be able to bear it.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the

blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of

the body of Christ?

17 For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all

partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they which eat of the

sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered

in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they

sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should

have fellowship with devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot

be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he?

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all

things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.

25 Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for

conscience sake:

26 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be

disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question

for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols,

eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the

earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my

liberty judged of another man's conscience?

30 For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for

which I give thanks?

31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to

the glory of God.

32 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to

the church of God:

33 Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit,

but the profit of many, that they may be saved.

1CO 11 538/7 KPM:24

1 Be ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and

keep the ordinances, as I delivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and

the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered,

dishonoureth his head.

5 But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered

dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a

shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the

image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman to have power on her head because of

the angels.

11 Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman

without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman;

but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God

uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair,

it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is

given her for a covering.

16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom,

neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come

together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that

there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are

approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat

the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one

is hungry, and another is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the

church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you?

shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

23 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you,

That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this

is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped,

saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as

ye drink it, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the

Lord's death till he come.

27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the

Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and

drink of that cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh

damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should

not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for

another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together

unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

1CO 12 475/4

1 Now concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you

ignorant.

2 Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols,

even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit

of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the

Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which

worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit

withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the

word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing

by the same Spirit;

10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another

discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another

the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to

every man severally as he will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of

that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ.

13 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be

Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to

drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the

body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the

body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole

were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it

hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor

again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more

feeble, are necessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable,

upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have

more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body

together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked:

25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members

should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one

member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily

prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings,

helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers

of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all

interpret?

31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more

excellent way.

1CO 13 199/3 11/25

1 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not

charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries,

and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove

mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give

my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity

vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily

provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;

7 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth

all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall

fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be

knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part

shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I

thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish

things.

12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I

know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest

of these is charity.

1CO 14 624/16

1 Follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye

may prophesy.

2 For he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but

unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he

speaketh mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and

exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that

prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied:

for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues,

except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I

profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by

knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp,

except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what

is piped or harped?

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself

to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be

understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak

into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none

of them is without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him

that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian

unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that

ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may

interpret.

14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my

understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with

the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing

with the understanding also.

16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that

occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks,

seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my

understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten

thousand words in an unknown tongue.

20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye

children, but in understanding be men.

21 In the law it is written, With men of other tongues and other lips

will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear

me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to

them that believe not: but prophesying serveth not for them that believe

not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and

all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or

unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one

unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling

down on his face he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a

truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you

hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an

interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the

most by three, and that by course; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church;

and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first

hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may

be comforted.

32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all

churches of the saints.

34 Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted

unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as

also saith the law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at

home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What? came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

37 If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him

acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments

of the Lord.

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with

tongues.

40 Let all things be done decently and in order.

1CO 15 852/5 CD:47

1 Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached

unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto

you, unless ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how

that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according

to the scriptures:

5 And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of

whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen

asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles.

8 And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due

time.

9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an

apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

10 But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was

bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than

they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye

believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some

among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not

risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your

faith is also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have

testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so

be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your

sins.

18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most

miserable.

20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of

them that slept.

21 For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the

dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward

they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to

God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all

authority and power.

25 For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all

things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did

put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son

also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God

may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead

rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I

die daily.

32 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what

advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for to

morrow we die.

33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge

of God: I speak this to your shame.

35 But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body

do they come?

36 Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be,

but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed

his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of

men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the

glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is

another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and

another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in

glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it

is raised in incorruption:

43 It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in

weakness; it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a

natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the

last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is

natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord

from heaven.

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the

heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the

image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the

kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall

all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the

trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we

shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must

put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this

mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the

saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord

Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always

abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour

is not in vain in the Lord.

1CO 16 328/5 CD:22,23

1 Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to

the churches of Galatia, even so do ye.

2 Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in

store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I

come.

3 And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them

will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem.

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Macedonia: for I

do pass through Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may

bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while

with you, if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.

9 For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and there are many

adversaries.

10 Now if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for

he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace,

that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching our brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto

you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time;

but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.

14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is

the firstfruits of Achaia, and that they have addicted themselves to the

ministry of the saints,)

16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth

with us, and laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for

that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye

them that are such.

19 The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much

in the Lord, with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema

Maranatha.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.

24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

BK47 II CORINTHIANS BC:4509-4476=33

~~~~~~~~~~~~~~

2CO 1 488/0 11/26 (2CO 1-3, ACTS 19:11-20:1)

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our

brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints

which are in all Achaia:

2 Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus

Christ.

3 Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father

of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to

comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we

ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also

aboundeth by Christ.

6 And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation,

which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also

suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and

salvation.

7 And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of

the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which

came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength,

insomuch that we despaired even of life:

9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not

trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

10 Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we

trust that he will yet deliver us;

11 Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed

upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our

behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in

simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the

grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more

abundantly to you-ward.

13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or

acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing,

even as ye also are ours in the day of the Lord Jesus.

15 And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye

might have a second benefit;

16 And to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia

unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Judea.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things

that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there

should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But as God is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay.

19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us,

even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him

was yea.

20 For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the

glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us,

is God;

22 Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our

hearts.

23 Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I

came not as yet unto Corinth.

24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of

your joy: for by faith ye stand.

2CO 2 286/1

1 But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you

in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the

same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have

sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you

all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with

many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the

love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part:

that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is this punishment, which was inflicted of

many.

7 So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him,

lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you,

whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any

thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person

of Christ;

11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of

his devices.

12 Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a

door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother:

but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia.

14 Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ,

and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved,

and in them that perish:

16 To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other

the savour of life unto life. And who is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of

sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

2CO 3 299/3

1 Do we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others,

epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

2 Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ

ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the

living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of

ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God;

6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the

letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth

life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was

glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the

face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be

done away:

8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the

ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect,

by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which

remaineth is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of

speech:

13 And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children

of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is

abolished:

14 But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same

vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is

done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their

heart.

16 Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken

away.

17 Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is,

there is liberty.

18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the

Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by

the Spirit of the Lord.

2CO 4 323/1 11/27 CD:6,10

1 Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we

faint not;

2 But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in

craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by

manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's

conscience in the sight of God.

3 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:

4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which

believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the

image of God, should shine unto them.

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves

your servants for Jesus'sake.

6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined

in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in

the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of

the power may be of God, and not of us.

8 We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed,

but not in despair;

9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;

10 Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that

the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body.

11 For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jesus'sake, that

the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I

believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore

speak;

14 Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also

by Jesus, and shall present us with you.

15 For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might

through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet

the inward man is renewed day by day.

17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a

far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things

which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the

things which are not seen are eternal.

2CO 5 343/5 CD:18 FM:17

1 For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were

dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands,

eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our

house which is from heaven:

3 If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for

that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be

swallowed up of life.

5 Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also

hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home

in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

8 We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the

body, and to be present with the Lord.

9 Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be

accepted of him.

10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every

one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath

done, whether it be good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are

made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your

consciences.

12 For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to

glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which

glory in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For whether we be beside ourselves, it is to God: or whether we be

sober, it is for your cause.

14 For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that

if one died for all, then were all dead:

15 And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth

live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we

have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no

more.

17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things

are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus

Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself,

not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the

word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you

by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might

be made the righteousness of God in him.

2CO 6 266/0

1 We then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye

receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of

salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time;

behold, now is the day of salvation.)

3 Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much

patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in

fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy

Ghost, by love unfeigned,

7 By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of

righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers,

and yet true;

9 As unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as

chastened, and not killed;

10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as

having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own

bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto my children,) be

ye also enlarged.

14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what

fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion

hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that

believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the

temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and

walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the

Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters,

saith the Lord Almighty.

2CO 7 331/2 11/28

1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse

ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting

holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have

defrauded no man.

3 I speak not this to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are

in our hearts to die and live with you.

4 Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of

you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our

tribulation.

5 For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we

were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within were fears.

6 Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted

us by the coming of Titus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was

comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning,

your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I

did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry,

though it were but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to

repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might

receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented

of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort,

what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves,

yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea,

what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves

to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that

had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our

care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the

more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by

you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but

as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which I

made before Titus, is found a truth.

15 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he

remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye

received him.

16 I rejoice therefore that I have confidence in you in all things.

2CO 8 413/4

1 Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on

the churches of Macedonia;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and

their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality.

3 For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power they

were willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and take

upon us the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And this they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to

the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

6 Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also

finish in you the same grace also.

7 Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and

knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye

abound in this grace also.

8 I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of

others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was

rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty

might be rich.

10 And herein I give my advice: for this is expedient for you, who have

begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago.

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness

to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to

that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

13 For I mean not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a

supply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for

your want: that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he

that had gathered little had no lack.

16 But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart

of Titus for you.

17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of

his own accord he went unto you.

18 And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise is in the gospel

throughout all the churches;

19 And not that only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel

with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the

same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is

administered by us:

21 Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but

also in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes

proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the

great confidence which I have in you.

23 Whether any do enquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellowhelper

concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, they are the messengers

of the churches, and the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your

love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

2CO 9 287/3

1 For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for

me to write to you:

2 For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to

them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath

provoked very many.

3 Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in

vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared,

we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident

boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they

would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye

had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty,

and not as of covetousness.

6 But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly;

and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not

grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always

having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the

poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for

your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your

righteousness;)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth

through us thanksgiving to God.

12 For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of

the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for

your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for your

liberal distribution unto them, and unto all men;

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding

grace of God in you.

15 Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift.

2CO 10 314/3 11/29 CD:7

1 Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of

Christ, who in presence am base among you, but being absent am bold

toward you:

2 But I beseech you, that I may not be bold when I am present with that

confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us

as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God

to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself

against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought

to the obedience of Christ;

6 And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your

obedience is fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to

himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that,

as he is Christ's, even so are we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the

Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I

should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For his letters, say they, are weighty and powerful; but his bodily

presence is weak, and his speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters

when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we are present.

12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves

with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by

themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

13 But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to

the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to

reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached

not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in preaching the

gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without our measure, that is, of other men's

labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be

enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in

another man's line of things made ready to our hand.

17 But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord

commendeth.

2CO 11 502/2 CD:31

1 Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed

bear with me.

2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you

to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his

subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is

in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not

preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received,

or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with

him.

5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been

throughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be

exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no

man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from

Macedonia supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being

burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this

boasting in the regions of Achaia.

11 Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them

which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even

as we.

13 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming

themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of

light.

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed

as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their

works.

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool

receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, I speak it not after the Lord, but as it were

foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.

18 Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise.

20 For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you,

if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the

face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit

whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hebrews? so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they

the seed of Abraham? so am I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more; in

labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more

frequent, in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered

shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in

perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in

the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils

among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and

thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me

daily, the care of all the churches.

29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine

infirmities.

31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for

evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

32 In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the

Damascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and

escaped his hands.

2CO 12 415/3

1 It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions

and revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body,

I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

such an one caught up to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I

cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words,

which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in

mine infirmities.

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will

say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above

that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of

the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the

messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above

measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from

me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength

is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory

in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in

necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when

I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to

have been commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very

chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience,

in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it

be that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be

burdensome to you: for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought

not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more

abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I

caught you with guile.

17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 I desired Titus, and with him I sent a brother. Did Titus make a gain

of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same

steps?

19 Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before

God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest when I come, I shall not find you such as I would,

and that I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest there be

debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings,

tumults:

21 And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and

that I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not

repented of the uncleanness and fornication and lasciviousness which

they have committed.

2CO 13 242/6

1 This is the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or

three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second

time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned,

and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is

not weak, but is mighty in you.

4 For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the

power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by

the power of God toward you.

5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves.

Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye

be reprobates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear

approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as

reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we

wish, even your perfection.

10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I

should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given

me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of

one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with

you.

12 Greet one another with an holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

BK48 GALATIANS BC:2251-2231=20

~~~~~~~~~

GAL 1 362/+2 11/17

1 Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ,

and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;)

2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia:

3 Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus

Christ,

4 Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this

present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the

grace of Christ unto another gospel:

7 Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would

pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto

you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other

gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if

I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me

is not after man.

12 For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the

revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the

Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God,

and wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own

nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and

called me by his grace,

16 To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen;

immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me;

but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode

with him fifteen days.

19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie

not.

21 Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia;

22 And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judaea which were in

Christ:

23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past

now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

GAL 2 383/+3

1 Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas,

and took Titus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel

which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of

reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be

circumcised:

4 And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in

privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they

might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the

truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it

maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who

seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision

was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Peter;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the

circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles:)

9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived

the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right

hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto

the circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I

also was forward to do.

11 But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face,

because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the

Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself,

fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that

Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth

of the gospel, I said unto Peter before them all, If thou, being a Jew,

livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why

compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles,

16 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by

the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that

we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of

the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also

are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a

transgressor.

19 For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto

God.

20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but

Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live

by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the

law, then Christ is dead in vain.

GAL 3 464/10 KPM:31 CD:17

1 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey

the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth,

crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of

the law, or by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect

by the flesh?

4 Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles

among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of

faith?

6 Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for

righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the

children of Abraham.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen

through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee

shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for

it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things

which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is

evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

12 And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live

in them.

13 Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse

for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus

Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though it be but a man's

covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth

thereto.

16 Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And

to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ.

17 And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God

in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after,

cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but

God gave it to Abraham by promise.

19 Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of

transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made;

and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, but God is one.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there

had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness

should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by

faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the

faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that

we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on

Christ.

28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there

is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs

according to the promise.

GAL 4 451/6 11/18 CD:7

1 Now I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing

from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the

father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements

of the world:

4 But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son,

made of a woman, made under the law,

5 To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the

adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son

into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an

heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by

nature are no gods.

9 But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how

turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire

again to be in bondage?

10 Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.

11 I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not

injured me at all.

13 Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto

you at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor

rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus.

15 Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record,

that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes,

and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you,

that ye might affect them.

18 But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing, and

not only when I am present with you.

19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be

formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for I

stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid,

the other by a freewoman.

23 But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of

the freewoman was by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the

one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem

which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth

and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more

children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

29 But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was

born after the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her

son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the

freewoman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the

free.

GAL 5 319/5 FM:19,21

1 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us

free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall

profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a

debtor to do the whole law.

4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified

by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by

faith.

6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor

uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

7 Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the

truth?

8 This persuasion cometh not of him that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none

otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment,

whosoever he be.

11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer

persecution? then is the offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty

for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt

love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not

consumed one of another.

16 This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust

of the flesh.

17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the

flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do

the things that ye would.

18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery,

fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife,

seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the

which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they

which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering,

gentleness, goodness, faith,

23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the

affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 Let us not be desirous of vainglory, provoking one another, envying

one another.

GAL 6 272/5 CD:17

1 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual,

restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest

thou also be tempted.

2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

3 For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he

deceiveth himself.

4 But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing

in himself alone, and not in another.

5 For every man shall bear his own burden.

6 Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth

in all good things.

7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that

shall he also reap.

8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption;

but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life

everlasting.

9 And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall

reap, if we faint not.

10 As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men,

especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own

hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain

you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the

cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but

desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord

Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the

world.

15 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor

uncircumcision, but a new creature.

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and

mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the

marks of the Lord Jesus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit.

Amen.

BK49 EPHESIANS BC:2462-2421=41

~~~~~~~~~

EPH 1 404/3 12/07

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints

which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus:

2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord

Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath

blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:

4 According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the

world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

5 Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ

to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us

accepted in the beloved.

7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins,

according to the riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

9 Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his

good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself:

10 That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather

together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and

which are on earth; even in him:

11 In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated

according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel

of his own will:

12 That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in

Christ.

13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the

gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were

sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

14 Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the

purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and

love unto all the saints,

16 Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my

prayers,

17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give

unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know

what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his

inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who

believe, according to the working of his mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set

him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and

every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which

is to come:

22 And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head

over all things to the church,

23 Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

EPH 2 362/0

1 And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

2 Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world,

according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now

worketh in the children of disobedience:

3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts

of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and

were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved

us,

5 Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with

Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly

places in Christ Jesus:

7 That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his

grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves:

it is the gift of God:

9 Not of works, lest any man should boast.

10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works,

which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh,

who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision

in the flesh made by hands;

12 That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the

commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise,

having no hope, and without God in the world:

13 But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh

by the blood of Christ.

14 For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the

middle wall of partition between us;

15 Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of

commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain

one new man, so making peace;

16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross,

having slain the enmity thereby:

17 And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them

that were nigh.

18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but

fellowcitizens with the saints, and of the household of God;

20 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus

Christ himself being the chief corner stone;

21 In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy

temple in the Lord:

22 In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through

the Spirit.

EPH 3 337/12 CD:9,14

1 For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,

2 If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is

given me to you-ward:

3 How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote

afore in few words,

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery

of Christ)

5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is

now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

6 That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and

partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:

7 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of

God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace

given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches

of Christ;

9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which

from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all

things by Jesus Christ:

10 To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly

places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

11 According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus

our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of

him.

13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you,

which is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus

Christ,

15 Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

16 That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be

strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man;

17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted

and grounded in love,

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and

length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye

might be filled with all the fulness of God.

20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that

we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

21 Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages,

world without end. Amen.

EPH 4 486/3 12/08 FM:9,17

1 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy

of the vocation wherewith ye are called,

2 With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one

another in love;

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.

4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope

of your calling;

5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism,

6 One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in

you all.

7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of

the gift of Christ.

8 Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity

captive, and gave gifts unto men.

9 (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first

into the lower parts of the earth?

10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all

heavens, that he might fill all things.)

11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some,

evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for

the edifying of the body of Christ:

13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of

the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of

the fulness of Christ:

14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and

carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and

cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things,

which is the head, even Christ:

16 From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that

which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the

measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of

itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth

walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,

18 Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of

God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of

their heart:

19 Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto

lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ;

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the

truth is in Jesus:

22 That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which

is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in

righteousness and true holiness.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his

neighbour: for we are members one of another.

26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 Neither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working

with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him

that needeth.

29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that

which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto

the hearers.

30 And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the

day of redemption.

31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil

speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another,

even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

EPH 5 472/15 CD:9

1 Be ye therefore followers of God as dear children:

2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself

for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour.

3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be

once named among you, as becometh saints;

4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not

convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor

covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of

Christ and of God.

6 Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things

cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk

as children of light:

9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and

truth;)

10 Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but

rather reprove them.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of

them in secret.

13 But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for

whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the

dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the

Lord is.

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the

Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs,

singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the

name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

22 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head

of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be

to their own husbands in every thing.

25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and

gave himself for it;

26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by

the word,

27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having

spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and

without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth

his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and

cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be

joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the

church.

33 Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even

as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

EPH 6 401/8

1 Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with

promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the

earth.

4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up

in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the

flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto

Christ;

6 Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ,

doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he

receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening:

knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of

persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his

might.

11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against

the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against

principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of

this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able

to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having

on the breastplate of righteousness;

15 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to

quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which

is the word of God:

18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and

watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all

saints;

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my

mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak

boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tychicus, a

beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to

you all things:

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know

our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.

23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father

and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity.

Amen.

BK50 PHILIPPIANS BC:1641-1629=12

~~~~~~~~~~~

PHP 1 499/+2 12/09

1 Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in

Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons:

2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord

Jesus Christ.

3 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

5 For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good

work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you

in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and

confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace.

8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels

of Jesus Christ.

9 And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in

knowledge and in all judgment;

10 That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere

and without offence till the day of Christ;

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus

Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which

happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the

gospel;

13 So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all

other places;

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds,

are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of

good will:

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add

affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the

gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in

truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will

rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer,

and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

20 According to my earnest expectation and my hope, that in nothing I

shall be ashamed, but that with all boldness, as always, so now also

Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by

death.

21 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what

I shall choose I wot not.

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to

be with Christ; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue

with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my

coming to you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ:

that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your

affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving

together for the faith of the gospel;

28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an

evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe

on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

30 Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in

me.

PHP 2 434/3

1 If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of

love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,

2 Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being

of one accord, of one mind.

3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of

mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things

of others.

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with

God:

7 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a

servant, and was made in the likeness of men:

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became

obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which

is above every name:

10 That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven,

and things in earth, and things under the earth;

11 And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to

the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my

presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own

salvation with fear and trembling.

13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good

pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without

rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye

shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of

Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your

faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus shortly unto you,

that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

20 For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your

state.

21 For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's.

22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath

served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it

will go with me.

24 But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother,

and companion in labour, and fellowsoldier, but your messenger, and he

that ministered to my wants.

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that

ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and

not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again,

ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in

reputation:

30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding

his life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

PHP 3 349/9 KPM:16

1 Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to

you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe.

2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.

3 For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and

rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man

thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of

Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee;

6 Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching the righteousness

which is in the law, blameless.

7 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of

the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss

of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of

the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the

righteousness which is of God by faith:

10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the

fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect:

but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am

apprehended of Christ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing

I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto

those things which are before,

14 I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in

Christ Jesus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in

any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the

same rule, let us mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as

ye have us for an ensample.

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even

weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ:

19 Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory

is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

20 For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the

Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

21 Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto

his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to

subdue all things unto himself.

PHP 4 359/2 CD:13

1 Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and

crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, that they be of the same mind

in the Lord.

3 And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which

laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my

fellowlabourers, whose names are in the book of life.

4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.

6 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication

with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

7 And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your

hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are

honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure,

whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if

there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and

seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of

me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked

opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in

whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content.

12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where

and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both

to abound and to suffer need.

13 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my

affliction.

15 Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel,

when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as

concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

16 For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to

your account.

18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of

Epaphroditus the things which were sent from you, an odour of a sweet

smell, a sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing to God.

19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in

glory by Christ Jesus.

20 Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me

greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Caesar's

household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

BK51 COLOSSIANS BC:1621-1581=40

~~~~~~~~~~

COL 1 552/14 12/10 KPM:14 CD:2,28

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus our

brother,

2 To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus

Christ.

3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying

always for you,

4 Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye

have to all the saints,

5 For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard

before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; and bringeth forth

fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew

the grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellowservant, who is for you

a faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to

pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge

of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being

fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto

all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be

partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated

us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of

sins:

15 Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every

creature:

16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are

in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions,

or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for

him:

17 And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the

firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the

preeminence.

19 For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;

20 And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to

reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things

in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by

wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and

unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved

away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was

preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made

a minister;

24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is

behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake,

which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God

which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God;

26 Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations,

but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this

mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all

wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

29 Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which

worketh in me mightily.

COL 2 403/15 CD:2 FM:18

1 For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for

them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and

unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the

acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

3 In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words.

5 For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit,

joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in

Christ.

6 As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in

him:

7 Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have

been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit,

after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not

after Christ.

9 For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

10 And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and

power:

11 In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without

hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the

circumcision of Christ:

12 Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him

through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the

dead.

13 And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your

flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all

trespasses;

14 Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which

was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them

openly, triumphing over them in it.

16 Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of

an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:

17 Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.

18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and

worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not

seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,

19 And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands

having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the

increase of God.

20 Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world,

why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,

21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not;

22 Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and

doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and

humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the

satisfying of the flesh.

COL 3 378/9 KPM:6

1 If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above,

where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

3 For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

4 When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear

with him in glory.

5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication,

uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness,

which is idolatry:

6 For which things'sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of

disobedience:

7 In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy,

filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with

his deeds;

10 And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the

image of him that created him:

11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor

uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all,

and in all.

12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of

mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a

quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.

14 And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of

perfectness.

15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye

are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching

and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs,

singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord

Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the

Lord.

19 Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them.

20 Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing

unto the Lord.

21 Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be

discouraged.

22 Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not

with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing

God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto

men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the

inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath

done: and there is no respect of persons.

COL 4 288/2

1 Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing

that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

3 Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of

utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in

bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.

6 Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may

know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, who is a beloved

brother, and a faithful minister and fellowservant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know

your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you.

They shall make known unto you all things which are done here.

10 Aristarchus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son

to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto

you, receive him;)

11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision.

These only are my fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been

a comfort unto me.

12 Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you,

always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect

and complete in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them

that are in Laodicea, and them in Hierapolis.

14 Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and the

church which is in his house.

16 And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also

in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the epistle

from Laodicea.

17 And say to Archippus, Take heed, to the ministry which thou hast

received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be

with you. Amen.

BK52 I THESSALONIANS BC:1495-1481=14

~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~

1TH 1 219/5 11/20 CD:1

1 Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the

Thessalonians which is in God the Father and in the Lord Jesus Christ:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus

Christ.

2 We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our

prayers;

3 Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love,

and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and

our Father;

4 Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God.

5 For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and

in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men

we were among you for your sake.

6 And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the

word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost:

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and

Achaia.

8 For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia

and Achaia, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread

abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto

you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true

God;

10 And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead,

even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.

1TH 2 393/3 CD:19 FM:15

1 For yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was

not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully

entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak

unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

3 For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in

guile:

4 But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even

so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts.

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a

cloak of covetousness; God is witness:

6 Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, when we

might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her

children:

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have

imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls,

because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night

and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached

unto you the gospel of God.

10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, how holily and justly and unblameably

we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of

you, as a father doth his children,

12 That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his

kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye

received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the

word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually

worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in

Judaea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of

your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have

persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:

16 Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, to

fill up their sins alway: for the wrath is come upon them to the

uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence,

not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with

great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again;

but Satan hindered us.

19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even ye

in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

1TH 3 253/5 CD:11,13

1 Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be

left at Athens alone;

2 And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our

fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort

you concerning your faith:

3 That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know

that we are appointed thereunto.

4 For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should

suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your

faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour

be in vain.

6 But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good

tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of

us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction

and distress by your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy

wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and

might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our

way unto you.

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward

another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:

13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before

God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all

his saints.

1TH 4 308/+2

1 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord

Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please

God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should

abstain from fornication:

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in

sanctification and honour;

5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not

God:

6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because

that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you

and testified.

7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

8 He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also

given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for

ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all

Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to

work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye

may have lack of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them

which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no

hope.

14 For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also

which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are

alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them

which are asleep.

16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the

voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in

Christ shall rise first:

17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with

them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be

with the Lord.

18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

1TH 5 322/3

1 But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I

write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a

thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction

cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not

escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake

you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are

not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be

sober.

7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are

drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate

of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

9 For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our

Lord Jesus Christ,

10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live

together with him.

11 Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as

also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you,

and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And be

at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the

feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all men.

15 See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever follow that

which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 Rejoice evermore.

17 Pray without ceasing.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ

Jesus concerning you.

19 Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophesyings.

21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your

whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of

our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25 Brethren, pray for us.

26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy

brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

BK53 II THESSALONIANS BC:834-819=15

~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~

2TH 1 237/2 11/21 KPM:8 CD:8,12

1 Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the

Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus

Christ.

3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet,

because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every

one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your

patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye

endure:

5 Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye

may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

6 Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to

them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be

revealed from heaven with his mighty angels,

8 In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that

obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence

of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired

in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed)

in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you

worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his

goodness, and the work of faith with power:

12 That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and

ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2TH 2 319/9 CD:4

1 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ,

and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit,

nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at

hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come,

except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed,

the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or

that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,

shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these

things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his

time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth

will let, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume

with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of

his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power

and signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish;

because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be

saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they

should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had

pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren

beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to

salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory

of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye

have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which

hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope

through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

2TH 3 278/4

1 Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have

free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

2 And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all

men have not faith.

3 But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from

evil.

4 And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and

will do the things which we command you.

5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the

patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ,

that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly,

and not after the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not

ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labour

and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of

you:

9 Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto

you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any

would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly,

working not at all, but are busybodies.

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus

Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and

have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means.

The Lord be with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in

every epistle: so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

BK54 I TIMOTHY BC:1624-1591=33

~~~~~~~~~

1TIM 1 310/4 12/18 KPM:17 CD:1

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our

Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope;

2 Unto Timothy, my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from

God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into

Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other

doctrine,

4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister

questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

5 Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of

a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned:

6 From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling;

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they

say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for

the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy

and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for

manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for

menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other

thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;

11 According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was

committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he

counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry;

13 Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I

obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief.

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love

which is in Christ Jesus.

15 This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ

Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus

Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which

should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be

honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the

prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a

good warfare;

19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away

concerning faith have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan,

that they may learn not to blaspheme.

1TIM 2 190/4 CD:7

1 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers,

intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet

and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

3 For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of

the truth.

5 For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man

Christ Jesus;

6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth

in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands,

without wrath and doubting.

9 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel,

with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or

pearls, or costly array.

10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the

man, but to be in silence.

13 For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the

transgression.

15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue

in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

1TIM 3 209/2 CD:16

1 This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he

desireth a good work.

2 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant,

sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;

3 Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but

patient, not a brawler, not covetous;

4 One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection

with all gravity;

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take

care of the church of God?)

6 Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the

condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he

fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

8 Likewise must the deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to

much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

9 Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a

deacon, being found blameless.

11 Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in

all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children

and their own houses well.

13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to

themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in

Christ Jesus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to

behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living

God, the pillar and ground of the truth.

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was

manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached

unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

1TIM 4 225/4 12/19 KPM:12

1 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall

depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of

devils;

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot

iron;

3 Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God

hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and

know the truth.

4 For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be

received with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be

a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and

of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives'fables, and exercise thyself rather

unto godliness.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto

all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is

to come.

9 This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in

the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that

believe.

11 These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the

believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in

purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to

doctrine.

14 Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by

prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy

profiting may appear to all.

16 Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for

in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

1TIM 5 336/8 CD:21 FM:4,16

1 Rebuke not an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men

as brethren;

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to

shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and

acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and

continueth in supplications and prayers night and day.

6 But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own

house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old,

having been the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if

she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints'feet, if she

have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good

work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton

against Christ, they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to

house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking

things which they ought not.

14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide

the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Satan.

16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve

them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that

are widows indeed.

17 Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour,

especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth

out the corn. And, The labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three

witnesses.

20 Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

21 I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect

angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before

another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's

sins: keep thyself pure.

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake

and thine often infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and

some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and

they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

1TIM 6 354/11 KPM:5 FM:7

1 Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters

worthy of all honour, that the name of God and his doctrine be not

blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them,

because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are

faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and

exhort.

3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even

the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is

according to godliness;

4 He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes

of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the

truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself.

6 But godliness with contentment is great gain.

7 For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry

nothing out.

8 And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

9 But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into

many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and

perdition.

10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some

coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves

through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after

righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto

thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many

witnesses.

13 I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things,

and before Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good

confession;

14 That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the

appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only

Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can

approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom be honour and

power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded,

nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us

richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to

distribute, willing to communicate;

19 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time

to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

20 O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding

profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so

called:

21 Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with

thee. Amen.

BK55 II TIMOTHY BC:1254-1238=16

~~~~~~~~~~

2TIM 1 318/1 12/21 KPM:11

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the

promise of life which is in Christ Jesus,

2 To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God

the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience,

that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and

day;

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may

be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which

dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am

persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God,

which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of

love, and of a sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me

his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel

according to the power of God;

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according

to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was

given us in Christ Jesus before the world began,

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus

Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality

to light through the gospel:

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of

the Gentiles.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not

ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is

able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

13 Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in

faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost

which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away

from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes.

16 The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft

refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:

17 But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found

me.

18 The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that

day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou

knowest very well.

2TIM 2 361/3

1 Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ

Jesus.

2 And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the

same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others

also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

4 No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life;

that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except

he strive lawfully.

6 The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all

things.

8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the

dead according to my gospel:

9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, even unto bonds; but the

word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, that they may

also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.

11 It is a faithful saying: For if we be dead with him, we shall also

live with him:

12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also

will deny us:

13 If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the

Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the

subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not

to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

16 But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more

ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and

Philetus;

18 Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is

past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal,

The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the

name of Christ depart from iniquity.

20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of

silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to

dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel

unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared

unto every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity,

peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do

gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all

men, apt to teach, patient,

25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God

peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the

truth;

26 And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil,

who are taken captive by him at his will.

2TIM 3 238/2 DT:16NEB

1 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters,

proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent,

fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of

God;

5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such

turn away.

6 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive

silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the

truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest

unto all men, as theirs also was.

10 But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose,

faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,

11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium,

at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord

delivered me.

12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer

persecution.

13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and

being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been

assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are

able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ

Jesus.

16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for

doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in

righteousness:

17 That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good

works.

2TIM 4 337/10 CD:1,22

1 I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who

shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke,

exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but

after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having

itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be

turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an

evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at

hand.

7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the

faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the

Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me

only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is

departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is

profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus.

13 The cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring

with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments.

14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him

according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I

pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by

me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might

hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve

me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

20 Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus have I left at Miletum sick.

21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth thee and

Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

BK56 TITUS BC:666-659=7

~~~~~

TITUS 1 253/2 12/20 CD:4 FM:4

1 Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to

the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is

after godliness;

2 In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before

the world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is

committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and

peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order

the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had

appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children

not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled,

not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy

lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy,

temperate;

9 Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be

able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially

they of the circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching

things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians

are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may

be sound in the faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn

from the truth.

15 Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and

unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is

defiled.

16 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being

abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

TITUS 2 190/1

1 But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in

charity, in patience.

3 The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh

holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good

things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their

husbands, to love their children,

5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own

husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.

7 In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine

shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

8 Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the

contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please

them well in all things; not answering again;

10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn

the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all

men,

12 Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should

live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the

great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity,

and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no

man despise thee.

TITUS 3 223/4

1 Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey

magistrates, to be ready to every good work,

2 To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but gentle, shewing all

meekness unto all men.

3 For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived,

serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful,

and hating one another.

4 But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man

appeared,

5 Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his

mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the

Holy Ghost;

6 Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

7 That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according

to the hope of eternal life.

8 This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm

constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to

maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and

strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition

reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being

condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come

unto me to Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter.

13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that

nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let ours also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses,

that they be not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the

faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

BK57 PHILEMON BC:339-334=5

~~~~~~~~

PHM 1 339/5 12/15 KPM:12 CD:6

1 Paul, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy our brother, unto

Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer,

2 And to our beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellowsoldier, and to the

church in thy house:

3 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus

Christ.

4 I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,

5 Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus,

and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the

acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels

of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that

which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul

the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my

bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to

thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own

bowels:

13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have

ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not

be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest

receive him for ever;

16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved,

specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in

the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine

account;

19 I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I

do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels

in the Lord.

21 Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that

thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your

prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus;

24 Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my fellowlabourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

BK58 HEBREWS BC:4990-4953=37

~~~~~~~

HEB 1 225/+1 12/11 KPM:3 DP:3 FM:

1 God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto

the fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath

appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

3 Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his

person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had

by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on

high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance

obtained a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son,

this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and

he shall be to me a Son?

6 And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he

saith, And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his

ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a

sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even

thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the

earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

11 They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as

doth a garment;

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed:

but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand,

until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them

who shall be heirs of salvation?

HEB 2 321/8 KPM:7 DT:11,16RSVFM:7

1 Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which

we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip.

2 For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression

and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the

first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them

that heard him;

4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with

divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own

will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come,

whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou

art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him

with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he

put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under

him. But now we see not yet all things put under him.

9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the

suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace

of God should taste death for every man.

10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all

things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their

salvation perfect through sufferings.

11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of

one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren,

12 Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the

church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the

children which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he

also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might

destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime

subject to bondage.

16 For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on

him the seed of Abraham.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his

brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things

pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to

succour them that are tempted.

HEB 3 281/+2 CD:1 FM:6

1 Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider

the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful

in all his house.

3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as

he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things

is God.

5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a

testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold

fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of

temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty

years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway

err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of

unbelief, in departing from the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of

you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our

confidence stedfast unto the end;

15 While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your

hearts, as in the provocation.

16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came

out of Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that

had sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to

them that believed not?

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

HEB 4 292/1 FM:

1 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into

his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the

word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them

that heard it.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have

sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works

were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And

God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they

to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so

long a time; as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not

your hearts.

8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have

spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his

own works, as God did from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall

after the same example of unbelief.

12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any

twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and

spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts

and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but

all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have

to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the

heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.

15 For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the

feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we

are, yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may

obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

HEB 5 234/2 12/12 FM:

1 For every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in

things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices

for sins:

2 Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of

the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity.

3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself,

to offer for sins.

4 And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of

God, as was Aaron.

5 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he

that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever after

the order of Melchisedec.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and

supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to

save him from death, and was heard in that he feared;

8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he

suffered;

9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto

all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec.

11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye

are dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one

teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and

are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of

righteousness: for he is a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those

who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good

and evil.

HEB 6 303/2 FM:

1 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go

on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from

dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of

resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, if God permit.

4 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have

tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to

come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing

they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open

shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and

bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth

blessing from God:

8 But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto

cursing; whose end is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that

accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love,

which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the

saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the

full assurance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and

patience inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no

greater, he sware by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will

multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation is

to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of

promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to

lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay

hold upon the hope set before us:

19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast,

and which entereth into that within the vail;

20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high

priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

HEB 7 459/3 KPM:21 FM:

1 For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who

met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by

interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem,

which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither

beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God;

abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch

Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office

of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people

according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out

of the loins of Abraham:

6 But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of

Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of

whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in

Abraham.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him.

11 If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under

it the people received the law,) what further need was there that

another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be

called after the order of Aaron?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change

also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe,

of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe

Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of

Melchisedec there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the

power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of

Melchisedec.

18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before

for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better

hope did; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath he was made priest:

21 (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath

by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art

a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:)

22 By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to

continue by reason of death:

24 But this man, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable

priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come

unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled,

separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice,

first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once,

when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the

word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is

consecrated for evermore.

HEB 8 283/9 12/13 FM:12

1 Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such

an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the

Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the

Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices:

wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there

are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was

admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See,

saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to

thee in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also

he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon

better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place

have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith

the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and

with the house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the

day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt;

because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not,

saith the Lord.

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel

after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind,

and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they

shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his

brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to

the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and

their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now

that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

HEB 9 509/+3 FM:

1 Then verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine service,

and a worldly sanctuary.

2 For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the

candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the

sanctuary.

3 And after the second vail, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest

of all;

4 Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid

round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and

Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

5 And over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which

we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into

the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the second went the high priest alone once every year, not

without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the

people:

8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all

was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet

standing:

9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered

both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service

perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

10 Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal

ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a

greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to

say, not of this building;

12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he

entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption

for us.

13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer

sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal

Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from

dead works to serve the living God?

15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by

means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under

the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of

eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death

of the testator.

17 For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no

strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according

to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and

scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the

people,

20 Saying, This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined

unto you.

21 Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the

vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without

shedding of blood is no remission.

23 It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens

should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with

better sacrifices than these.

24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which

are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in

the presence of God for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest

entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the

world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away

sin by the sacrifice of himself.

27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the

judgment:

28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them

that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto

salvation.

HEB 10 559/9 KPM:34 CD:9,30 FM:34

1 For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very

image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered

year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the

worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins

every year.

4 For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should

take away sins.

5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and

offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me:

6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of

me,) to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and

offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein;

which are offered by the law;

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the

first, that he may establish the second.

10 By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body

of Jesus Christ once for all.

11 And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes

the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever,

sat down on the right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are

sanctified.

15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had

said before,

16 This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days,

saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds

will I write them;

17 And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

18 Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the

blood of Jesus,

20 By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through

the vail, that is to say, his flesh;

21 And having an high priest over the house of God;

22 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having

our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with

pure water.

23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for

he is faithful that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good

works:

25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of

some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the

day approaching.

26 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of

the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation,

which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Moses'law died without mercy under two or three

witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy,

who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood

of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath

done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will

recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were

illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions;

33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and

afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were

so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the

spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a

better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence

of reward.

36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of

God, ye might receive the promise.

37 For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will

not tarry.

38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul

shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that

believe to the saving of the soul.

HEB 11 539/6 12/14 FM:11,13

1 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things

not seen.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of

God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do

appear.

4 By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain,

by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of

his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was

not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he

had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh

to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that

diligently seek him.

7 By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved

with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he

condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by

faith.

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he

should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not

knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country,

dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the

same promise:

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and

maker is God.

11 Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed,

and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged

him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many

as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the

sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having

seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and

confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a

country.

15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they

came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly:

wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he hath

prepared for them a city.

17 By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that

had received the promises offered up his only begotten son,

18 Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called:

19 Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead;

from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph;

and worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.

22 By faith Joseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the

children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his

parents, because they saw he was a proper child; and they were not

afraid of the king's commandment.

24 By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the

son of Pharaoh's daughter;

25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to

enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in

Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he

endured, as seeing him who is invisible.

28 Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest

he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the

Egyptians assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed

about seven days.

31 By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not,

when she had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of

Gideon, and of Barak, and of Samson, and of Jephthah; of David also, and

Samuel, and of the prophets:

33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained

promises, stopped the mouths of lions,

34 Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of

weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the

armies of the aliens.

35 Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were

tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better

resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover

of bonds and imprisonment:

37 They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain

with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being

destitute, afflicted, tormented;

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in

mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received

not the promise:

40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us

should not be made perfect.

HEB 12 479/5 FM:20

1 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of

witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so

easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set

before us,

2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the

joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and

is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against

himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto

children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint

when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom

he receiveth.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what

son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are

ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and

we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto

the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure;

but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous:

nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness

unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

13 And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be

turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall

see the Lord:

15 Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any

root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be

defiled;

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one

morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the

blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though

he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that

burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they

that heard intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any

more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much

as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through

with a dart:

21 And so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear

and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God,

the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are

written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of

just men made perfect,

24 And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of

sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who

refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we

turn away from him that speaketh from heaven:

26 Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying,

Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things

that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which

cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have

grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly

fear:

29 For our God is a consuming fire.

HEB 13 376/+2 FM:21

1 Let brotherly love continue.

2 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have

entertained angels unawares.

3 Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which

suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers

and adulterers God will judge.

5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with

such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor

forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear

what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you

the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their

conversation.

8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a

good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats,

which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the

tabernacle.

11 For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the

sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own

blood, suffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his

reproach.

14 For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God

continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such

sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for

they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may

do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things

willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to

you the sooner.

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord

Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the

everlasting covenant,

21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you

that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom

be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I

have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that our brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he

come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints.

They of Italy salute you.

25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

BK59 JAMES BC:1763-1742=21

~~~~~

JAMES 1 411/5 11/15

1 James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve

tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;

3 Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.

4 But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and

entire, wanting nothing.

5 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men

liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is

like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the

Lord.

8 A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the

grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth

the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion

of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he

shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them

that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God

cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and

enticed.

15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when

it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down

from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow

of turning.

18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be

a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow

to speak, slow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness,

and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your

souls.

22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own

selves.

23 For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a

man beholding his natural face in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway

forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth

therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this

man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his

tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To

visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself

unspotted from the world.

JAMES 2 428/12

1 My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of

glory, with respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly

apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto

him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou

there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil

thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this

world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to

them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw

you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love

thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of

the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point,

he is guilty of all.

11 For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now

if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a

transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of

liberty.

13 For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy;

and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and

have not works? can faith save him?

15 If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and

filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful

to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy

faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils

also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered

Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith

made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God,

and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the

Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith

only.

25 Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she

had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is

dead also.

JAMES 3 300/5 11/16

1 My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the

greater condemnation.

2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the

same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

3 Behold, we put bits in the horses'mouths, that they may obey us; and

we turn about their whole body.

4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven

of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm,

whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things.

Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among

our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the

course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things

in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:

8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly

poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men,

which are made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren,

these things ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?

12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine,

figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew

out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not,

and lie not against the truth.

15 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual,

devilish.

16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil

work.

17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable,

gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without

partiality, and without hypocrisy.

18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make

peace.

JAMES 4 278/1 FM:4

1 From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence,

even of your lusts that war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain:

ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it

upon your lusts.

4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the

world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the

world is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth

in us lusteth to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the

proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee

from you.

8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye

sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to

mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you

up.

11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his

brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth

the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but

a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art

thou that judgest another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a

city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your

life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then

vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do

this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it

is sin.

JAMES 5 346/+2 FM:5

1 Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall

come upon you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a

witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have

heaped treasure together for the last days.

4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields,

which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which

have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have

nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

7 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold,

the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath

long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord

draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned:

behold, the judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the

Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the

patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is

very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven,

neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be

yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing

psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and

let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise

him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye

may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth

much.

17 Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed

earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the

space of three years and six months.

18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought

forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him;

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of

his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of

sins.

BK60 I PETER BC:1724-1684=40

~~~~~~~

1PET 1 1,724 12/15 CD:22

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered

throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,

2 Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through

sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood

of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which

according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively

hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not

away, reserved in heaven for you,

5 Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to

be revealed in the last time.

6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye

are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold

that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise

and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

8 Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet

believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

10 Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched

diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you:

11 Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was

in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of

Christ, and the glory that should follow.

12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they

did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that

have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from

heaven: which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the

end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of

Jesus Christ;

14 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the

former lusts in your ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner

of conversation;

16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth

according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in

fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible

things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by

tradition from your fathers;

19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish

and without spot:

20 Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but

was manifest in these last times for you,

21 Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and

gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the

Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another

with a pure heart fervently:

23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by

the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of

grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word

which by the gospel is preached unto you.

1PET 2 DT:2

1 Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and

envies, and all evil speakings,

2 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may

grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but

chosen of God, and precious,

5 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy

priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus

Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion

a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him

shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which

be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is

made the head of the corner,

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which

stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were

appointed.

9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a

peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath

called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

10 Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God:

which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from

fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas

they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which

they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake:

whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the

punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence

the ignorance of foolish men:

16 As free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but

as the servants of God.

17 Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

18 Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the

good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure

grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye

shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye

take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for

us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he

threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we,

being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye

were healed.

25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the

Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

1PET 3 12/16 FM:16

1 Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if

any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the

conversation of the wives;

2 While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.

3 Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the

hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not

corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in

the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted

in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own

husbands:

6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are,

as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving

honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs

together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love

as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise

blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a

blessing.

10 For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his

tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are

open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that

do evil.

13 And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is

good?

14 But and if ye suffer for righteousness'sake, happy are ye: and be not

afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give

an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in

you with meekness and fear:

16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of

evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good

conversation in Christ.

17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well

doing, than for evil doing.

18 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust,

that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but

quickened by the Spirit:

19 By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God

waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few,

that is, eight souls were saved by water.

21 The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the

putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good

conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and

authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

1PET 4 KPM:1,14 DP:1 FM:3

1 Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm

yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the

flesh hath ceased from sin;

2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the

lusts of men, but to the will of God.

3 For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will

of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of

wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same

excess of riot, speaking evil of you:

5 Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the

dead.

6 For this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead,

that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live

according to God in the spirit.

7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch

unto prayer.

8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for

charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 Use hospitality one to another without grudging.

10 As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to

another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

11 If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man

minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in

all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and

dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to

try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings;

that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with

exceeding joy.

14 If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the

spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil

spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an

evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters.

16 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let

him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God:

and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not

the gospel of God?

18 And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and

the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit

the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful

Creator.

1PET 5 KPM:11 CD:10,14 FM:5

1 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a

witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory

that shall be revealed:

2 Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight

thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of

a ready mind;

3 Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the

flock.

4 And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of

glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of

you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God

resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may

exalt you in due time:

7 Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring

lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

9 Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions

are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory

by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect,

stablish, strengthen, settle you.

11 To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have

written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace

of God wherein ye stand.

13 The church that is at Babylon, elected together with you, saluteth

you; and so doth Marcus my son.

14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace be with you all

that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

BK61 II PETER BC:1104-1099=5

~~~~~~~~

2PET 1 385/1 12/17

1 Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that

have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of

God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God,

and of Jesus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that

pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath

called us to glory and virtue:

4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that

by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the

corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and

to virtue knowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to

patience godliness;

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness

charity.

8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall

neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus

Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off,

and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling

and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the

everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of

these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present

truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you

up by putting you in remembrance;

14 Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our

Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.

15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to

have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known

unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were

eyewitnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came

such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in

whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him

in the holy mount.

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that

ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the

day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any

private interpretation.

21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy

men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

2PET 2 376/2 KPM:17

1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there

shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable

heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon

themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way

of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make

merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and

their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to

hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto

judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth person, a

preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the

ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them

with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should

live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the

wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing,

vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)

9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to

reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of

uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled,

they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not

railing accusation against them before the Lord.

12 But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed,

speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly

perish in their own corruption;

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count

it pleasure to riot in the day time. Spots they are and blemishes,

sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin;

beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous

practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the

way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's

voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a

tempest: to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure

through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were

clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of

corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in

bondage.

20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through

the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again

entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than

the beginning.

21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of

righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy

commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog

is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her

wallowing in the mire.

2PET 3 343/2 FM:10

1 This second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which I

stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the

holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and

Saviour:

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers,

walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers

fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the

creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the

heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the

water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water,

perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are

kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and

perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with

the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count

slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should

perish, but that all should come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the

which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements

shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are

therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of

persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein

the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall

melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a

new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent

that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

15 And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as

our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him

hath written unto you;

16 As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in

which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are

unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto

their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware

lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from

your own stedfastness.

18 But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus

Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.

BK62 I JOHN BC:2175-2141=34

~~~~~~

1JN 1 2,175 12/22 CD:7

1 That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have

seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have

handled, of the Word of life;

2 (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness,

and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was

manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also

may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the

Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

4 And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.

5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto

you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we

lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship

one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us

from all sin.

8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is

not in us.

9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our

sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word

is not in us.

1JN 2 KPM:7

1 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not.

And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ

the righteous:

2 And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but

also for the sins of the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a

liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God

perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

6 He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as

he walked.

7 Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment

which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which

ye have heard from the beginning.

8 Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him

and in you: because the darkness is past, and the true light now

shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in

darkness even until now.

10 He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none

occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in

darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath

blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you

for his name's sake.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the

beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the

wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the

Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is

from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are

strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the

wicked one.

15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any

man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of

the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the

world.

17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth

the will of God abideth for ever.

18 Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that

antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we

know that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us: for if they had been

of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out,

that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but

because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is

antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he

that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the

beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain

in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 And this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life.

26 These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce

you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and

ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth

you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath

taught you, ye shall abide in him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear,

we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth

righteousness is born of him.

1JN 3 12/23 CD:16

1 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we

should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not,

because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what

we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like

him; for we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he

is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the

transgression of the law.

5 And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him

is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen

him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness

is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the

beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might

destroy the works of the devil.

9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth

in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the

devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that

loveth not his brother.

11 For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we

should love one another.

12 Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And

wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his

brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the

brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

15 Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no

murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for

us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need,

and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love

of God in him?

18 My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but

in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our

hearts before him.

20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and

knoweth all things.

21 Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward

God.

22 And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his

commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of

his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

24 And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him.

And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath

given us.

1JN 4 CD:3

1 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they

are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that

Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the

flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye

have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the

world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because

greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

5 They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the

world heareth them.

6 We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God

heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of

error.

7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one

that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.

9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God

sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through

him.

10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent

his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God

dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath

given us of his Spirit.

14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be

the Saviour of the world.

15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in

him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is

love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day

of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because

fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for

he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God

whom he hath not seen?

21 And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love

his brother also.

1JN 5 CD:6-8,13

1 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every

one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God,

and keep his commandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his

commandments are not grievous.

4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the

victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus

is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by

water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth

witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word,

and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the

water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for

this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he

that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not

the record that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and

this life is in his Son.

12 He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God

hath not life.

13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the

Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may

believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any

thing according to his will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we

have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he

shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death.

There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is

begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in

wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an

understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that

is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal

life.

21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

BK63 II JOHN BC:249-245=4

~~~~~~~

2JN 1 249/4 12/24 (3JN, JUDE) CD:3,9

1 The elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the

truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for

ever.

3 Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the

Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as

we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment

unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one

another.

6 And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the

commandment, That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk

in it.

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that

Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an

antichrist.

8 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have

wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ,

hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both

the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him

not into your house, neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper

and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our

joy may be full.

13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

BK64 III JOHN BC:218-219=+1

~~~~~~~~

3JN 1 218/+1

1 The elder unto the wellbeloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in

health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the

truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren,

and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if

thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do

well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of

the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to

the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the

preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth,

prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith,

neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that

would, and casteth them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He

that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea,

and we also bear record; and ye know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write

unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to

face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by

name.

BK65 JUDE BC:452-461=+9

~~~~

JUDE 1 452/+9 KPM:25 CD:4

1 Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that

are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and

called:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common

salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that

ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto

the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old

ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God

into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus

Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how

that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt,

afterward destroyed them that believed not.

6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own

habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto

the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner,

giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh,

are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise

dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed

about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing

accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what

they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt

themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran

greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the

gainsaying of Core.

12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you,

feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried

about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead,

plucked up by the roots;

13 Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering

stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying,

Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly

among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed,

and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against

him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and

their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in

admiration because of advantage.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the

apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;

18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who

should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the

Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith,

praying in the Holy Ghost,

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord

Jesus Christ unto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, making a difference:

23 And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even

the garment spotted by the flesh.

24 Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present

you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

25 To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and

power, both now and ever. Amen.

BK66 REVELATION BC:9941-9851=90 TC:140521-137977=2544\*

~~~~~~~~~~

REV 1 500/31 12/25 CD:8,9,11

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto

his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and

signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus

Christ, and of all things that he saw.

3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this

prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time

is at hand.

4 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and

peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from

the seven spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first

begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him

that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be

glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they

also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because

of him. Even so, Amen.

8 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord,

which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in

the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called

Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great

voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou

seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in

Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto

Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I

saw seven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of

man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps

with a golden girdle.

14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and

his eyes were as a flame of fire;

15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace;

and his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a

sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his

strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right

hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:

18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for

evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and

the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand,

and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the

seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the

seven churches.

REV 2 636/14 KPM:13 FM:3,9,13,20

1 Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he

that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst

of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst

not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they

are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast

laboured, and hast not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy

first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the

first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy

candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitanes,

which I also hate.

7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the

churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life,

which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith

the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich)

and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not,

but are the synagogue of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil

shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall

have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give

thee a crown of life.

11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the

churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith

he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat

is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in

those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among

you, where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them

that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a

stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed

unto idols, and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitanes,

which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against

them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the

churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna,

and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written,

which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things

saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and

his feet are like fine brass;

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy

patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou

sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to

teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things

sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented

not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery

with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall

know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give

unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have

not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they

speak; I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him

will I give power over the nations:

27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter

shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him the morning star.

29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the

churches.

REV 3 526/1

1 And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith

he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy

works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to

die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast,

and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a

thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their

garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I

will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess

his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the

churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things

saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David,

he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no

man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word,

and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are

Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and

worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee

from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try

them that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man

take thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and

he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God,

and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh

down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the

churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These

things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of

the creation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou

wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will

spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have

need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable,

and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest

be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the

shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with

eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and

repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and

open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with

me.

21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even

as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

22 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the

churches.

REV 4 293/0 12/26

1 After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and

the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with

me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must

be hereafter.

2 And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in

heaven, and one sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone:

and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an

emerald.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the

seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment;

and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices:

and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are

the seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and

in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts

full of eyes before and behind.

7 And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf,

and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a

flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they

were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy,

holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat

on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the

throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their

crowns before the throne, saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for

thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were

created.

REV 5 351/13 CD:14 FM:4

1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book

written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy

to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able

to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read

the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the

tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and

to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four

beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been

slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of

God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat

upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty

elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and

golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book,

and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed

us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and

nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign

on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the

throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten

thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to

receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and

glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under

the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I

saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that

sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell

down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

REV 6 422/5 KPM:1

1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it

were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow;

and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to

conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say,

Come and see.

4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to

him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should

kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say,

Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him

had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of

wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see

thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the

fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him

was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them

over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger,

and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls

of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which

they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and

true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the

earth?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said

unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their

fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they

were, should be fulfilled.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a

great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the

moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree

casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and

every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and

the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every

free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the

face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to

stand?

REV 7 406/8 12/27

1 And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners

of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should

not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of

the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to

whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we

have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were

sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the

children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of

Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed

twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of

Nephthalim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses were

sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of

Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed

twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of

Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed

twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could

number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood

before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and

palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which

sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders

and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and

worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and

honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which

are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are

they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes,

and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and

night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among

them.

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the

sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and

shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away

all tears from their eyes.

REV 8 307/+12

1 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven

about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were

given seven trumpets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer;

and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with

the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the

throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the

saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar,

and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and

lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves

to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with

blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees

was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning

with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became

blood;

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had

life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven,

burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the

rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of

the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because

they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was

smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the

stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not

for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven,

saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth

by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which

are yet to sound!

REV 9 495/+2

1 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto

the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the

pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were

darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them

was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the

earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men

which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they

should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment

of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and

shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto

battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their

faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the

teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the

sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running

to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in

their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless

pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue

hath his name Apollyon.

12 One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns

of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four

angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and

a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand

thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them,

having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the

heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths

issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by

the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their

tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do

hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet

repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship

devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of

wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor

of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

REV 10 292/0 12/28

1 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a

cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the

sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot

upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had

cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to

write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those

things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted

up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven,

and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that

therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there

should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin

to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to

his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said,

Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which

standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book.

And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly

bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up;

and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my

belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples,

and nations, and tongues, and kings.

REV 11 494/+2 KPM:17 FM:1

1 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood,

saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them

that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it

not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they

tread under foot forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a

thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing

before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and

devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this

manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their

prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite

the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that

ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and

shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which

spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was

crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see

their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their

dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make

merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets

tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

11 And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered

into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them

which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up

hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies

beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of

the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand:

and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven,

saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord,

and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats,

fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and

wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power,

and hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of

the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give

reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that

fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy

the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his

temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices,

and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

REV 12 436/+2 KPM:12 CD:17

1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the

sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve

stars:

2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be

delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red

dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his

heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast

them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready

to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a

rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place

prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred

and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against

the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil,

and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the

earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and

strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for

the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our

God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of

their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the

inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto

you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short

time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he

persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she

might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished

for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the

woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and

swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with

the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have

the testimony of Jesus Christ.

REV 13 444/+3 12/29 FM:10

1 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of

the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten

crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were

as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the

dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly

wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and

they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is

able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and

blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two

months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his

name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome

them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and

nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are

not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of

the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that

killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the

patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two

horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and

causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first

beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from

heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those

miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to

them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the

beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the

image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would

not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and

bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the

name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of

the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred

threescore and six.

REV 14 545/+4 CD:5

1 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an

hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in

their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as

the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping

with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the

four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the

hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the

earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are

virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth.

These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and

to the Lamb.

5 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault

before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the

everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to

every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the

hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and

earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is

fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine

of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any

man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his

forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured

out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be

tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels,

and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and

they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image,

and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the

commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are

the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit,

that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat

like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his

hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to

him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time

is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and

the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also

having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire;

and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying,

Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the

earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the

vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of

God.

20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of

the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand

and six hundred furlongs.

REV 15 222/5 FM:2

1 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels

having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of

God.

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that

had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his

mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having

the harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of

the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty;

just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only

art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy

judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of

the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues,

clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with

golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden

vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from

his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven

plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

REV 16 484/14 12/30 KPM:17 CD:5 FM:17

1 And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven

angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon

the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there

fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the

beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became

as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains

of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord,

which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast

given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty,

true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was

given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God,

which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him

glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast;

and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for

pain,

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their

sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river

Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings

of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of

the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of

the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth

unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to

the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth

his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew

tongue Armageddon.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there

came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying,

It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a

great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so

mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of

the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to

give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about

the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of

the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

REV 17 444/2

1 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and

talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the

judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the

inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her

fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a

woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy,

having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked

with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her

hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT,

THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the

blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great

admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell

thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which

hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of

the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the

earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life

from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was,

and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven

mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the

other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short

space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of

the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have

received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the

beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the

beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them:

for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him

are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore

sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate

the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her

flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree,

and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be

fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth

over the kings of the earth.

REV 18 622/+4

1 And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven,

having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great

is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the

hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful

bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her

fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with

her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance

of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my

people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of

her plagues.

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her

iniquities.

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double

according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her

double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much

torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen,

and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and

famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the

Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived

deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they

shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas

that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy

judgment come.

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no

man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of

pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all

thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of

most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine,

and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses,

and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and

all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou

shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall

stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine

linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious

stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every

shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as

trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city

is like unto this great city!

19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing,

saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had

ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she

made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for

God hath avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast

it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city

Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and

trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of

whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound

of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the

voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all

in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy

sorceries were all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all

that were slain upon the earth.

REV 19 535/9 12/31 CD:1 FM:1

1 And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven,

saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the

Lord our God:

2 For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great

whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath

avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and

ever.

4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and

worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his

servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the

voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying,

Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage

of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean

and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto

the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the

true sayings of God.

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou

do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the

testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the

spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat

upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth

judge and make war.

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns;

and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is

called The Word of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses,

clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should

smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he

treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF

KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud

voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and

gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and

the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit

on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and

great.

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies,

gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and

against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought

miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the

mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were

cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the

horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were

filled with their flesh.

REV 20 411/4 CD:9,12

1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the

bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil,

and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal

upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand

years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little

season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto

them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of

Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast,

neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads,

or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand

years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were

finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on

such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God

and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of

his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters

of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the

number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp

of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God

out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and

brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be

tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose

face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place

for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books

were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and

the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the

books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell

delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man

according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the

second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into

the lake of fire.

REV 21 621/10 KPM:24 CD:4

1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the

first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out

of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle

of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his

people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be

no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any

more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new.

And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning

and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the

water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God,

and he shall be my son.

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers,

and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall

have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which

is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven

vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come

hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain,

and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of

heaven from God,

11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most

precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates

twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the

twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three

gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the

names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and

the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the

breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand

furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four

cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was

pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all

manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second,

sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the

eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the

eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of

one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were

transparent glass.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb

are the temple of it.

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in

it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light

thereof.

24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of

it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall

be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth,

neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which

are written in the Lamb's book of life.

REV 22 455/3 CD:21

1 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal,

proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was

there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded

her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing

of the nations.

3 And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the

Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

4 And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their

foreheads.

5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither

light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall

reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord

God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the

things which must shortly be done.

7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the

prophecy of this book.

8 And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and

seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed

me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant,

and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of

this book: worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this

book: for the time is at hand.

11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy,

let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous

still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every

man according as his work shall be.

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the

last.

14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right

to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers,

and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the

churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and

morning star.

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say,

Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take

the water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy

of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto

him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this

prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out

of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen.

Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

------------------------[ God Bless You ]--------------------------

Notes:

Prayer Schedule:

11/30 ACTS 20:2; ROM 1-4

12/04 ACTS 20:3-22

12/15 PHM 1; 1PET 1-2

Bible Statistics: "Missing in Modern Bibles," Dr. Jack A. Morman

Through "Ripped Out of the Bible," Dr. Floyd N. Jones

CD: Christ's deity compromised

DP: doctrinal point

DT: deceptive translation

FM: further significant passages missing

KPM: key passages missing